



[Mail this Page to a Friend.](#)

Pole Shift

[Note: for For recent ZetaTalk on the 7 of 10 scenarios, Dark Twin and Venus looming, Wobble progress and related subjects check the [Q&A chats.](#)]

The Zetas talk about cataclysmic changes described in a [Zeta Vision](#) given to Nancy; that a [Sudden Impact](#) is predictable but there is [Millennium Denial](#) in spite of [Millennium Fever](#) that the government will not [Sound the Alarm](#); that the Earth stands witness to [Past Cataclysms](#) and [Wandering Poles](#); how the [Prior Shift](#) during the [Jewish Exodus](#) and [Passover](#) relate; how flash froze [Mastodons](#) and [Asteroid Traffic](#) are proof. Why books by authors [Velikovsky](#) and [Sitchin](#) and many [Prophets](#) and [Differing Prophecies](#) and [Future Maps](#) seem to contradict; how there were [Lost Records](#) and [Calendars and Clocks](#) adjusted. The Zetas state that [Emotional Adjustments](#) to the news inevitably occur; that [Resistance](#) exists so that a [Subtle Message](#) is often best; that there will be [Crop Failure](#) for years going into the shift with [Crop Adjustments](#) and [Diet Adjustments](#); that [Threats of War](#) and a [Financial Freeze](#) is possible, and a [Market Crash](#) will occur with a varied [Crash Impact](#) likely. The Zetas explain why the [Mayan Calendar](#) or a planetary alignment on [May 5, 2000](#) are not clues, and why [Precision](#) is difficult in determining the [Pole Shift Timeline](#); how [New Orleans, a Preview](#) and [Disaster Movies](#) portent. The Zetas say that in spite of [Manifest Clues](#) there will be diversionary [False Alarms](#); and hiding the truth behind [Cataclysm Masks](#) even though [Proof Existed](#) many years before with [Heralding](#) of an approach with harbingers such as [Green Meteors](#), [Space Trash](#), a [New Moon](#), [Permafrost Quakes](#), [Moon Halos](#), [Black Water](#), a [Lowered Jet Stream](#), and signs such as [Deformed Frogs](#) and [Big Birds](#) and increasing incidence of [Deep Quakes](#). The Zetas talk about whether [Atlantis](#) and the [Land of Mu](#) exist; whether [The Flood](#) occurred and why [Noah](#) anticipated this; how [Moses](#) was guided; whether [Tales](#) such as the [Red Sea Parting](#) and [Jonah](#) and the whale describe Pole Shifts; why there are [Submerged Roads](#) near Bermuda; what [Ancient Maps](#) reveal; and what the [Loch Ness Monster](#) and the [Yeti](#) and [Brainerd Lake](#) have to do with Pole Shifts.

The Zetas talk about how the [Comet's Tail](#) first sweeps the Earth with [Red Dust](#) and [Tail Debris](#), [Warning](#) the shift is near; then the approaching comet causes the Earth to [Stop Rotation](#) for a few days due a [Magnetic Grip](#), causing a [Long Day/Night](#), while [Groaning](#) in protest; then gigantic [Lightning Bolts](#) occur in the upper atmosphere, [Violent Winds](#) occur, and petrochemicals formed in the skies rain down in [Firestorms](#); then, as the core of the Earth attempts to align magnetically with the giant comet, there is a [Pole Shift](#) with [Continental Rip](#), [Mountain Building](#) in certain [Mountain Ranges](#), and [Sinking and Rising](#) land; how [Pre-Existing](#) plate alignment dictates a [Scripted Drama](#); how gigantic [Tidal Waves](#) and [Climbing Water](#) assault the coasts in a [Flood Tide](#), though [Water Movement](#) began when rotation stopped, and an [Ocean Vortex](#) can form; how plate shifts can result in a [Sinking Atlantic](#) floor, affecting the surrounding shorelines, and [New Land](#) near Antarctica; but how the [Other Planets](#) will be little affected. The Zetas talk about how [Rotation Returns](#) within a day after the shift; how the Pole Shift will result in new poles and a new equator, a [New Geography](#); how the Earth will undergo [Climate Changes](#); how there will be a [New Climate](#) and fewer [Deserts](#) but the [Prevailing Winds](#) will re-establish themselves; how later there will be inundations from the oceans due to [Melting Ice Caps](#) with [Rising Seas](#); how the Earth will experience a [Rebirth](#) as it has in the past; that the [Seed of Rebirth](#) are in the wilderness we are maintaining as refuges today though some species may become [Endangered Species](#); that life will be on the rebound with oxygen from the [Ocean Life](#) and [Inland Lakes](#) will often prosper, and though a [Nuclear Winter](#) will not occur, but a [Return to Normalcy](#) may take several decades.

The Zetas talk about [How to Prepare](#), what [First Steps](#) to take, what [What Mindset](#) to have for that [Most Terrible Day](#) and the [Last Weeks Countdown](#) and [How to Identify](#) the hour of the shift; what general [Safety Measures](#) can be taken but why the people of India should [Prepare for Death](#); the severity of the [Earthquakes](#) and [Volcanoes](#) such as [Yellowstone](#) that will occur and how to [Survive the Quakes](#) and [Rapid Shift](#) and [Rampaging Water](#) and why a [Shallow Trench](#) works best; how long the [Gloom](#) and rise in [Sea Level](#) and [Atmosphere Loss](#) will last; how the [Seasons Shift](#) and when to [Restart Gardens](#); what are [Safe Places](#) and [Safe Structures](#); what dry lake beds like the [Salt Flats](#) offer; that not all water will be [Safe Water](#); that where there is local danger from [Nuclear Stockpiles](#) that [Pollutants](#) will have dissipated; that we should prepare ahead of time to avoid a [Last Minute Panic](#) but the [Level of Preparation](#) and when

to include [Friends and Family](#) will vary; that [Countdown Signs](#) will announce that the [Hour of the Shift](#) is at hand, and [Certainty](#) can be determined. The Zetas talk about what life on Earth will be like in the [Aftertime](#); [What will Survive](#) and how the Pole Shift is a [Great Equalizer](#); how [Manna from Heaven](#) may be found in some locales; that there will be [Government Collapse](#), but that there will be [Survivors](#) including responsible folks who will act as a [Mainstay for Others](#); that worldwide there will be [Devastated Cities](#) with even the [Machine Age](#) halted, but [New Energy](#) sources will be on the upswing and even the [Internet](#) will be functional; but that stocks and paper money will be [Worthless Money](#).

The Zetas talk about whether it is myth or truth that the Pole Shift is caused by a planetary [Vortex](#); whether the Earth will experience a [Polar Heatwave](#) or [Shift Meltdown](#); whether intervention is possible or are the [Cataclysms Inevitable](#) and [Wishful Thinking](#) fruitless; if the [Rebel Planet](#) has always approached [From Orion](#); if there are [12th Planet Moons](#); whether earthquakes and volcanic activity are caused by [Electro-Magnetic Pulse](#), and whether an [Asteroid Impact](#) could account for the geological evidence. The Zetas explain how comet [NEAT V1](#) and a [2MASS Denial](#) and asteroid [1997 XF11](#) and [2002-NT7](#) were covert warnings, and [Comet Lee](#) a concession; how movies such as [The Core](#) are a message, and there may be a [New Game Plan](#) afoot.

Note: Where Planet X came into the inner solar system in early 2003, it has not yet passed, though has gone through gyrations while passing the Sun's S Pole and adjusting to the Sun's magnetic field. Some ZetaTalk is best understood in the context of the date written. These topics, below, are organized by date written and should be read in order for a historical perspective. The increase in Earth changes and electromagnetic interference and evidence of Planet X in the inner solar system is palpable. For the very latest ZetaTalk, however, jump to the bottom for news about the current year!

In 2002 this was a [Comet Visible](#), especially by [Fall 2002](#) in [Amateur Scopes](#) via Zeta [Coordinates](#) for early [Sighting Success](#); that [Visibility Factors](#) applied and it was [Not a Star](#) and gave off [Red Light](#) which varied by viewing [Latitude](#). The Zetas talk about how early [Slowing Rotation](#) was reflected in [Trend Data](#) but [Not Obvious](#); how [Countdown Minutes](#) and [Time Differences](#) can create [Slowing Confusion](#), but important [Slowing Determination](#) is still a simply process. In 2003 a [Fire Dragon](#) presenting [Two Personas](#) was seen from afar and by [April 2003](#) with the [Unaided Eye](#) and had many [Planet X Personas](#) and a [Second Sun](#) when close; how there is a [Periodic Passage](#) or approach whose [Time Frame](#) is predictable; [Why May 15](#) was chosen for the deliberate [White Lie](#), asserting [2003](#) or a purported [Late 2003](#) date and [Straight Talk](#) to confuse the [Establishment](#); though [Earth Changes](#) are still the best guide for a [Decision Time](#) to avoid [Travel Blocks](#); that despite [Power Outages](#) and [Whomping Sounds](#) the establishment is [Suppressing the Word](#) using [Solar Flares](#) as a [Solar Opportunists](#) behind a [Solar Cover](#), though an [Odd Atmosphere](#) developed.

In 2004 the [Winter Solstice](#) showed slow progress, and a [Long Wait](#) made for a [Long Year](#) for many; how the [Monster Cometh](#) and the [Dance Began](#) but there will be [No Surprise](#) when the time arrives; how man will be warned by a [Sunrise West](#) and [3 Days of Darkness](#) after [Twirling into Darkness](#) on a [Potter's Wheel](#) before the shift; how a [Drunken Lurch](#) and [Earth Wobble](#) with [Weather Wobbles](#) began, the Earth in an [Unshakable Grip](#) with plate [Lockdown](#); how a [Torque Effect](#) and [Magma Slam](#) will result in [Snap Crackle and Pop](#) in Sumatra; why there were increased [Small Plane Crashes](#) and quakes in the [Stretch Zone](#) and confusion about the [Solar Minimum](#). In 2005 [Signs of Change](#) were evident despite [Where is Planet X](#) questions; but the [Threshold Crossed](#) and the [Trend Lines](#) and [Weather Extremes](#) and [Jet Stream Tornadoes](#) and a [Moon Dance](#) were obvious; the [Tail Returns](#) and [Earth on the Rack](#) and [Sun Scald](#) and an eventual [Lean to the Left](#) are results while a [Folding Pacific](#) and [Stretch Stench](#) and [Hell Unleashed](#) due to the wobble; how much [Proof Exists](#) and where confusion about the [Sequence of Events](#) exists, there will be a [Clear Message](#) on the time frame. The Zetas talk about whether [Hale-Bopp](#) was the millennium comet or the [Shramek Object](#) real and [Psi-Tech Pathogens](#) false alarms.

In 2006 a [Siberian Freeze](#) and [Tail Wafting](#) occurred, the [Dragon's Claw](#) on the Earth becoming [Exponential](#) with [Quickening Quakes](#) and a pending [N American Rip](#), while Planet X was [Dead on and Deadly](#) causing a [Water Tree](#). In 2007 and [Earth Farts](#) and [Minneapolis Bridge](#) showed the stress, as did a [Christmas Hammer](#) with [Planet X Right](#) while the [Horizon Project](#) and [Peru Meteor Sickness](#) emerged. In 2008 [Blackberry Outages](#) and [Reno Swarms](#) occurred and [Alexandria Cables](#) and [Dubai Cables](#) ripped while [Mercury's Shroud](#) emerged. In 2009 [Air France 447](#) occurred and the [Second Sun Returns](#) combined with a [Severe Wobble](#) and [Magnetic Twist](#) and a [Brazil Blackout](#) and [Neon Swirls](#), while [SOHO Says So](#). In 2010 [Radar Circles](#) and a [NASA Cover-up](#) and [Moons Astray](#) have NASA frantic, but [NASA's Movies](#) continue; [High Drama](#) promised with [Blue Clues](#) and the [7 of 10 Sequence](#) pending. In 2011 [Pisgah Panic](#) and

[Trumpets and Howls](#) showed plate movement stress, [Wobble Sloshing](#) during the Last Weeks detailed, as predicted [Venus and Dark Twin Looming](#).

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com

Weekly Chats on the Pole Shift ning Archives

The weekly chats, Q&A sessions, have switched to the [Earth Changes and Pole Shift ning](#). Answers to the questions posed during the week will be posted by noon Saturday, EST. Questions posed will be selected based on relevance and whether the answers already exist within the body of ZetaTalk. Rules apply. Nancy was live on [GodLikeProduction](#) every Saturday night, from Nov 12, 2005 through May 15, 2010. The [GLP indexed archives](#) and content from those chats is available. The Zetas and Nancy are very [grateful for the support](#) Trinity and his crew of mods at GLP gave during these years. The archives from [IRC live chats](#) between Nov 2001 and May 2003 are also available.

When	Where	What
Feb 11, 2012	Ning Address	(Answers posted by noon on February 11)
Feb 4, 2012	Ning Address Nuclear Call Answer Archive	Nuclear call, Obama bridge plan, Earth sounds significance, Contactee counts, Patagonia tall people, Bolivia floods, Russian plans, Wobble weather, Korean ship explosion, USGS roles, New Zealand interest, Spielberg's dilemma
Jan 28, 2012	Ning Address Answer Archive	Extinction Protocol website, Chile hot earth, Beijing floating hominoid, Aftertime food production, Extinct Protocol comments scheme, Kerry's black eye, Lincoln during State of the Union, Solar Flare excuse, Magnetosphere twisting incidence, Scale changes, Buoy data suppressed, Iran boycott
Jan 21, 2012	Ning Address Answer Archive	Costa Concordia cruise, Planet X viewing, Survival Site cautions, Earth moans, Plate movement proof, Nibiru on Russian TV, Chile in Antarctica, Wobble winds, Element of Doubt, Moon shape, SOPA, Hong Kong whirlpool, India sinking, Nepal glyphs, DNA databases, Cartagena hot earth
Jan 14, 2012	Ning Address Answer Archive	James Forrestal, Bell Witch legend, Rotation Stop gravity change, Costa Rica drums, Thailand river blockage
Jan 7, 2012	Ning Address Answer Archive	Norway stretch, Codex Alimentarius, Food hoarding
Dec 31, 2011	Ning Address Answer Archive	Last Weeks counting, Telepathy distress, Magnetosphere torque, UFOs and debris, Wobble clouds, Warm winter, Mariana Trench collapse
Dec 24, 2011	Ning Address Answer Archive	Philippine tsunami, Transmigration of soul, Wave cloud shape, Sloshing buffer, CNN hints, Smog increase, Two Moons campaign
Dec 17, 2011	Ning Address Answer Archive	NASA misquotes Nancy, Michigan natural gas, Newt Gingrich, Australia floods, Ohio fracking quakes, Netherlands flooding, Africa re-colonization, Ancient alien warnings, 2012 agenda
Dec 10, 2011	Ning Address Answer Archive	Senate Bill 1867, Gun control, Tbilisi UFO, Venus writhing, FEMA camps, Mercury UFO
Dec 3, 2011	Ning Address Answer Archive	Prince Charles in Romania, El-Baradei in Egypt, Olsen photo captures, Winged Globe on SOHO
Nov 26, 2011	Ning Address Answer Archive	Australian prison camps, Mars missions, Christmas Hammer, Annunaki bones, European missile sites, 2012
Nov 19, 2011	Ning Address Answer Archive	Drug Resistant germs, Iodine 131 in Europe, Trans Pacific Partnership, Neutrino assassination, Rift/Zapper machines, Apec Travel Facilitation, Iran missile sites, G20 Cannes Summit, Zhitomirskiy suicide, China desert grids, Europe in receivership, Shenzhou-8 blue orb, Uranium deposits, Brazil CC, Cuzco mummy
Nov 12, 2011	Ning Address Answer Archive	Antarctica ice, Emergency test, Disclosure denial, Seismograph patterns, Phobos probe, Red Dust effects
Nov 5, 2011	Ning Address Answer Archive	Bolivia pinch, Elite in Africa, Wobble pace, SE Asia borders, Rockies safety, Pakistan safety, Ocean debris
Oct 29, 2011	Ning Address Answer Archive	Venus looming, Wasaga Beach dead birds, Auroras, Commonwealth conference, Google Moon rovers

- Oct 22, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Balloon captures, Drone keystrokes, Red dust on Moon, Seattle bridge, Good Samaritan reluctance, 7 of 10 progress, Gaddhafi's death*
- Oct 15, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Yakutia boilers, Japan south island quakes, Black Knight satellite, Flooded cities, Automatic writing, Carbon Footprint taxes, NASA's timing, Rena oil spill, Jell blobs, Utah slide*
- Oct 8, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *NASA press conference, Market collapse, Seasons blending, Fuji springs, Elite preparations, Pharma inventories, C2C return*
- Oct 1, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Blackouts and debris, Canary Island quakes, Planet X viewing, Near Death Experience, Norway vortex, Tiangong-1 module*
- Sep 24, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Florida awash, NASA's Tatooine, NWO under attack, Cover-up assassinations, Obama in Denver, Sub-Sahara Africa, Rebuilding civilization*
- Sep 17, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Venus/DT Looming](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Venus/Dark Twin looming, 7 of 10 Russia impact, ET intervention reaction, Fiji crimes, European weather, Star Child population, NASA satellite excuses, 7 of 10 scenario interplay, Caribbean investors, Sinking cover-up, Subtle message*
- Sep 10, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Israel, Mexican drug trade, 7 of 10 land skews, San Diego grid down*
- Sep 3, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Trumpets and Howls](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Tampa Bay howler, Neglected safe locations, Arizona, Boston, Blue Kachina, Sea of Azov landrise, Star Child increase, Elenin breakup, Thor, Cover-up history*
- Aug 27, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Wobble Sloshing](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Wobble sloshing, Ireland elevation, N Korea agenda, Bahamas, Contactee rash, Japan seabed fissures, DC/CO quakes, ISS supply crash, East Coast migration*
- Aug 20, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Kiev trumpets, Australia elite plans, Self sacrifice, STS children, North Sea oil leak, Siberian cities, New Zealand Coriolis, Madrid flooding, East Coast tsunami, Windsor hum, Working for money, Fukushima lessons, Jubilee CC key*
- Aug 13, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Orange goo, Barter evolution, Boston exercises, London riots, Transformation teams, Magnetic field CC, Chinook crash, Lake Vostok anomaly, Rio Grande do Sul, Alberta future, STO percentages, Eastern Russia, Japan quakes, N Dakota floods, Americas map*
- Aug 6, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Pisgah Panic](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Pisgah plume, Norway coverup, Cable wobble, Pisgah plumes, Denver vs 13575, China high speed train crash, Brazil stretch, Snake CC, Snake Moon Swirl, Global shudders*
- Jul 30, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Ohio, Oslo massacre, 7 of 10 Estonia tsunami, STO timidity, Bakken oil field, US Debt, Sao Paulo UFO, OSCE agenda, July CCs, Buryatia rift, Aftertime borders, Crop shortages, Alaska drilling*
- Jul 23, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *St. Petersburg, Obama conferences, China migrations, Aftertime jet stream, Intelligent water babies, US debt crisis, Israeli war mongering, Executive Order 13575, Sweden UFO tracks*
- Jul 16, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *New Zealand overture, Steven Frayne magic, West Coast volcanoes, ISS future, Looming Venus, India temple secrets, Murdoch scandal, Mt. Adams, Gullibility, Michigan UFO, Media exodus, Earth orbit, Spiral CC*
- Jul 9, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Chavez cancer, Barbury CC, Queensland for sale, Obama's assassination, Ural bunkers, Athens, Elite migration, European aftertime, 7 of 10 pace*
- Jul 2, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Telegraph UFO, California flood history, Dogma, Gryfino trees, Rugby invitation, Kobuk sand dunes, Ardennes safety, Economic status, Chavaz, Radar circles, Red dust Los Alamos fire, Cornwall tsunami, Mauna Kea light bubble*
- Jun 25, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *China Anhui mirage, Aftertime fishing, Hurricane season, Vancouver riots, Tbilisi photo, N American deserts, Russian CC, Al Gore's role*

- Jun 18, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Aftertime wind speeds, Pacific heap, Dogman myths, European tsunami warning, Bilderberg 2011, Eritrea blackout, Wobble flooding, New Madrid vis USGS, Ahmadinejad prediction, Hungary flooding, Newt Gingrich*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Jun 11, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *ZetaTalk fame, Puppet Master media, Planet X capture, Lake Tahoe, Hot springs, Norway, Singapore, Mermaids, China invasion*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Jun 4, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Altai mountains, Obama's UK visit, Sanctuary CC, Haiti/Honduras presidents, East Asia summit, Planet X video, Argentina Cordoba mountains, Hackpen CC, Netherland/Russia CC, Subconscious confusion, Ecoli in Europe, Tornado increase, Territorial conflicts*
[Answer Archive](#)
- May 28, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Contrail glow, National Geo aliens, Russia migration, Queen's agenda, The Event, Planet X position, Almaty UFOs, OSIRIS-Rex agenda*
[Answer Archive](#)
- May 21, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Media cover-up, IMF arrest, Lightning storm, Crimea UFOs, Montana, Zeta Tape 06, Rogue planets, Crop Circles, Indonesia status*
[Answer Archive](#)
- May 14, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Human craft, Aftertime assistance, Cosmic ray hotspots, Hot springs safety, Rain confusion, Skinny Bob reaction, Swiss franc, Flood induced quakes, Dark Twin CC, Japan tail lashing, PLAN device*
[Answer Archive](#)
- May 7, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Shuttle launch failures, Bin Laden death, Zeta video, Global threat ploy, Real estate changes, Einstein's gravity theory, Aftertime gardening, Shape-Shifting reptilians*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Apr 30, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *7 of 10 quake timing, 7 of 10 dipping sinking, 7 of 10 Mexico participation, Union busting, Art and Architecture, Blood types, Fake alien videos, Colorado UFOs, Sputnik signals, Police crackdowns, Aftertime starvation, Holland CC, Africa takeover, Asteroid excuse*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Apr 23, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Moon madness, Happiness, Whirlpools, Tail debris, Mercury, Japan radiation, S America roll progress, Alien bodies*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Apr 16, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Water purification, C2C monster sun, STO behavior, Aftertime schools, Japan UFOs, ESA plate monitoring, Sunspots, China entertainment restrictions, Murder and mayhem increase, Asteroid excuse*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Apr 9, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Ottawa valley, Gadafi's exit, Jumbled speech, Blue Spiral, NASA probes, Florida faults, Chicago UFOs, Japan quake flash, Pacific compress, Indonesia status*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Apr 2, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Japan rescues, Survival motivation, Dead starfish, Star Children missions, Alien technology, New geography, Survivor slavery, Fukushima plant*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Mar 26, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Soul growth, Sunda Plate, Turkey, Rush to safety, Puppet Master's media, Nancy's role*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Mar 19, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *New Madrid, Japan quakes, Pacific compressing, ZetaTalk fame, Cassiopaeian Org, The Call, New England quakes, Japan nuclear disaster, Newfoundland, Sinking pace, Nuclear power squeeze, Hong Kong sinking*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Mar 12, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Riots increasing, NASA launch failure, Bush family agenda, Marquesas Islands, Comet Elenin, Radon gas, New Madrid warnings, Migrations, Georgia Guide Stones*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Mar 5, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Pole Shift delays, German tsunami, Mexico, Taiwan Second Sun, NYC safety, Indonesia sinking*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Feb 26, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Ontario, Philippines, Africa, Moscow UFO, NASA asteroid excuse, S America roll, Denver near miss, Africa revolution, Planet X location, Indonesia sinking pace*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Feb 19, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *Trimester effect, Brittany France, Subconscious preparations, Salt Lake condos, Montreal, Vietnam/Thailand, NYC manhole explosions, Europe overpopulated, Tyche disinformation, Blending seasons, Folding Pacific, Indonesia sinking pace*
[Answer Archive](#)
- Feb 12, 2011 [Ning Address](#) *China ghost cities, Norwegian summit, Internet future, Guarani Aquifer, New Mexico gas outages, Chemtrails, India tar pit, Pennsylvania blast*
[Answer Archive](#)

- Feb 5, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Ozone, Egypt protests, Obama's message, Sinking pace, State Department conclave, Star Wars, Jerusalem UFO, Wobble effect*
- Jan 29, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Seasons manipulation, Azores, Africa roll, Java CC, Moon swirls orbs, Pacific buoys*
- Jan 22, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Indonesia video, Uneven sinking, China fracturing, China talks, ZetaTalk forcasts, Philippine excuses, Greenland sunrise, Cuba, Lucas ETs, Imploding buildings, GPS*
- Jan 15, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *7 of 10 timeline, Caribbean islands, Brazil flooding, 7 of 10 Central American volcanoes, 7 of 10 blame UFOs, Methane pockets, Rain excuse, Appalachian volcanoes, Fiji flooding*
- Jan 8, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Windmill windspeeds, Dead birds/fish, Bonin Islands, Philippines sinking, John P. Wheeler III murder, Cloud signs, Chupacabra, Queensland, Israel plans, Polyjuice intent, Great Peninsula in Washington State*
- Jan 4, 2011 [7 of 10 Update](#) *Philippines sinking, Malaysia/Sumatra crumble*
- Jan 1, 2011 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Saving history, Montana, Egypt, Music, Brazil, Vanuatu seismograph, Folsom Lake, British Columbia, Cell phones, Russian army, Cover-up scapegoats, Arctic sunlight, 7 of 10 shock, New Madrid effect, Gulf of Aden vortex, Gouging during shortages, Africa 7 of 10*
- Dec 31, 2010 [7 of 10 Arrives!](#) *Queensland flooding, Coral Sea bulge, Curve buoys, Caroline Plate drop*
- Dec 25, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Chavez decree, ZetaTalk promotion, Gold, Indonesia waves, Scotia Plate, Saratov, California elevation, Crowd control*
- Dec 18, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Tsunami frequency, 8 of 10 overlap, ZetaTalk dependency, N Atlantic rip, Call, Greenland/Iceland, Bunker living, Soul senses, Hong Kong tsunami, 7 of 10 cover-up, Mexico 7 of 10, Israeli UFO, Nuclear warning*
- Dec 11, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Central America 7 of 10, X-37B agenda, Booms, STO cowards, Indonesia sinking, Altay mountains, Pakistan rip, 7 of 10 Seaway, India focus, Matt Hughes suicide, Norway tsunami, San Andreas fault, Lean to Left degrees, George Soros gold obsession, Wikileaks re UFOs, Bank bailouts, Cover-up future, Moon on SDO, Japan quakes, Brazil future climate, Arsenic microbes, Stereo deception*
- Dec 4, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *New Zealand faults, Planet X location, Christmas hammer, Northern hemisphere booms, Rapid climate change, 7 of 10 movement, Reincarnation encounters, Planet X 270° roll, Past lives, Planet X approach, Wikileaks, Moon Swirl locations, 43% insane, EM flux influence, 8 of 10 details, STS sentence, Element of Doubt during 7 of 10, Last weeks travel, Tilted Moon*
- Nov 27, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *S Africa fault lines, Quick STO lessons, East Australia lift, Fragile financial system, Canary Islands, West Coast volcanic ash, Martinique safety, Brazil quakes, Nuclear shutdown safety, Dalai Lama retirement, Migrating hoards, Hawaii, India 7 of 10, Folding Pacific, Korea confrontation, Staying behind, Kokomo visit, Michigan peninsula, Moon craters, Hong Kong, Magnetosphere eddy, New Zealand volcanoes, Changchun City*
- Nov 20, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Closed borders, G20 finances, Folding Pacific, Russian quakes, Pole shift hurricane, 7 of 10 reverberations, Kazakhstan pentagram, Australia 2/3, Heroes, NASA announcement, Pole shift gloom, Africa roll, Solar Wind, LHC agenda, Karachi, Pole shift epidemics*
- Nov 13, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Crust shift, Fireballs excuse, UFO highways, STO viewpoints, ZetaTalk chats, Indonesia buckling, Fluoride, Gibbs in India, Australia surveillance, California contrail rocket, Stereo satellites, Seismograph wobble, Martial law, Kazakhstan UFO, Unsparked souls, Farm land confiscation, Bush book tour, STS visitations, Indonesia pipelines, Moons on SOHO/Stereo*
- Nov 6, 2010 [Ning Address](#) *Short wave radio, Sweden, Puget Sound, Iceland, Heads of State awareness,*

- [Answer Archive](#) *Volcanoes, Indonesia's elite, China media, Low profile communities, Northern Russia, Obama Asia tour, Planet X on Stereo Behind, Seasons blending, Disclosure, Quebec, 7 of 10 Italy, Jewish culture, NASA gunman on CNN*
- Oct 30, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Evil essence, Jesse Ventura, Inuit broadcast, NASA lies, Denver airport, Sitchin RIP, Interference exceptions, Born wealthy, Dependent souls, Octopi transplants, Nuclear failure, Prison gangs, Survival community size, Stockton fault, Non-interference rule, Ozone depletion, France tsunami, Light form visitations, Belarus, 7 of 10 precision*
- Oct 23, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Nancy in media, Tidal bore, Krakatao, Clashing tides, Chile 33 rescue, Timeline rules, New Madrid impact, Revenge, Pole shift estimates, Glen Beck warning, Alien assists, Tribal awareness, Spiritual growth, Mother Shipton, Medicinal transplants*
- Oct 16, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) [7 of 10 Sequence](#) *NWO plans, Magic tea, Google/Yahoo sites, Japan 7 of 10 tsunami, New Geography confusion, Aftertime children, Vigilante justice, SOHO appearance, Indonesia 7 of 10 elevations, 7 of 10 prediction, Menstrual periods disturbed, Medicine availability, N Korea dictatorship, Annunaki in NJ, 10/13 prediction, India 7 of 10 tilt, Magnetic sickness, German nuclear power, Mediterranean 7 of 10 tsunami, Plastic garbage, China 10/13 village, Webbots, 1984 movie*
- Oct 9, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Microwave weapons, Safe site preparation, Lost history, Terrorism, Earthquake lulls, Asthma, Incarnations, Self study schoolhouse, STS avoidance, 7 of 10, Diaoyu Islands, Weather erratic, S American roll, Hartley 2 Comet, Red dust, Electronics protection, Unfriendly ET, Hungarian pollution spill, Rattled wobble*
- Oct 2, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Sierras, Egregors, UK tsunami, New Hampshire elite, Oil from tail, Texas safety, Continental drift, Exploding light bulbs, UN disclosure, Gas line dangers, New England rise, Government leadership, Falling in Love, Moscow UFO, Last weeks CC, Mercury on SOHO, Roma explosions, Social Security threats, Japan South Island tsunami, 7 of 10 speed, Elite space abodes*
- Sep 25, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Chemtrails, Owens Valley Fault line, New Grange structure, Red dust accumulation, Deagle Gulf Stream claims, Iraqi hot earth, STS soul vibes, Planet X photo, Cults, New Madrid Fault reach, Oregon safety, Angry populace, Newly dead, Herbal meds, Kazakhstan, Magnetic people, Nevada's Lake Lahontan, Birth accidents, Vatican money laundering, Soul memory, Japan tsunami, Aftertime atmosphere, Japan's Senkaku Islands, Jupiter rumors, Space debris*
- Sep 18, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *San Bruno Gas Explosion, European Tsunami reaction, Hand wringing, Grid survival; Mount Bugarach; Perpetual batteries; Contact etiquette, Spain as island, Compass, Wandering Stones, Colorado safety, Annunaki density, Montreal safety, Cover-up techniques, Asymmetrical crop circle, Alien message, California valleys, Media agenda, Intervention techniques, 7 of 10 reactions, Iraq safety, Boulder safety, Vladivostok UFO, Mexico safety, Saudi arms deal, Denmark refugees*
- Sep 11, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Moon halos, Zeta protection, New Zealand quake, Equatorial bulge, 8 of 10, Conscious contact, Australia bend point, Uneven crop circles, Mitch Battros, Asteroid fireball excuse, 7 of 10 travel restrictions, Pole shift avoidance, Victoria sloshing, 18 hour wobble, China dancing cloud, Location analysis steps*
- Sep 4, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Soul awareness, Kenai peninsula, Mississippi sinking, Zapruder face, Trimesters cause, New Zealand safety, Nazca Plate, Pakistan flooding, Tidal tables, Scotland safety, Wobble CC, Land lines, Seaway split, 14 million miles, Star Child battles, Ukraine safety, Wikileaks rape, Iraq combat end, Flip-Flop CC, STS conscious contact, STS Call, Annunaki royalty, STO vs STS body types, Los Tayos cave, Swaziland safety, Mariner oil rig explosion*
- Aug 28, 2010 [Ning Address](#) *Sunrise West, Finland safezone, Electric Universe, Ghosts, Point of Passage*

- [Answer Archive](#) *triangle, Clock crop circle, London tsunami, Mayan knowledge, Elite attitudes, New Madrid process, Below ground housing, Earth changes astonishment, Rotation stoppage polar flood, Gulf microb, Walk-in experience, Mongolia, Mount Kailash, Carbon dating, Incarnation critique, Incarnation climates, STO vsw STS influences, Nursing home survival*
- Aug 21, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) [NASA Gambit](#) *Money, SETI, Woble crop circle, Hotspots, Superbugs, Spend Uranium, Countering NASA, Bolivia dead fish, Victoria/Mineapolis UFOs, Denmark during tsunami, Victoria tsunami, Winged Globe, African contact, Salvage post pole shift, Azores quakes, Cell phone outages, Michigan oil spill, Japan mega quakes 7 of 10 media response, Seattle booms, Australia safe locations, STS babies, Cover-up leakers, Hazy skies, Chemtrail stoppage, Guadalajara/Brandenburgo UFOs, Cloud orbs*
- Aug 14, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) [Last Weeks](#) *The Call, Mustard Gas depots, G1.9 NASA backoff, Biobio River in Chile, Clang crop circles, Contactee pets, Phillipines safety, Trimester crop circle, NASA cover-ups, Alaska Stevens/O'Keefe crash, Simons death, Last Weeks timeline, Killing consequences, Quake proof homes, 675 foot invasion, Asteroid hits, Black Sea heating, Giant frauds, Bosnia pyramids, Hurrican season, Rattle wobble crop circles, American Indian lore, European tsunami warnings, STO rules.*
- Aug 7, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Magnetosphere deforming, Contactee off-world, Alien cross-breeding, Venus blooming, Human extinction, July 20, Hybrid longevity, Second Sun placement, Heatwave crop circle, ISS safety, Aftertime Gulf Streams, STS empathy struggle, Denisova hominin, C3 CME media blitz, USGS cover-up, GPS, Slavic paganism, Jupiter wobble capture, Walk-ins, G1.9, Wobble crop circle, Gates Giveaway, Auroras, Moon Swirl photo, UFO in WWII, Obama disclosure, Child visitations, Taiwan UFO, STO voting process, Russia food exports, Simulated seasons, Unconditional love, Inbound/Outbound croppcircle*
- Jul 31, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Last Weeks crop circles, Conscious forgetting, Falcon HTV-2 failure, Planet X photo, Nevada, Planet X sling orbit, Moon Swirl crop circle, Disclosure, Zeta summary, Rattle wobble crop circles, UFO near Sun, Bigfoot, Occulted Moon, Uruguay UFO blitz, White Baby in Africa, Rapper rules, Weatherman angst, TV show clues, Themis space quakes, Human race extinction, Coldwave in S America, Dark Twin, the Lift, Graduation missed, California safety, Corporate STS, Ohio safety, Karachi crash, Rattle progression crop circle, 7 of 10*
- Jul 24, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Aftertime organization, Arctic fault lines, Thermosphere contraction, China UFOs, Fox News popularity, Conscious contact, DC quakes, Tangent crop circle, Civilization recovery, Portugal safety, Aftertime mental illness, Ricochet crop circle, Homeless mistreatment, Australia government, Kentucky safety, Aftertime latitudes, False faces, Quake quickening, Karachi clams, Live seismographs, Aftertime trade winds, Plate movement, Hybrid culture, Octopi worlds, Quake timing, Population explosion, Spiritual growth, Naivete*
- Jul 17, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Timeline restrictions, Heatwaves, 2012 Movie as reality, New Poles lat/long, Crop Circles, Magnetic Trimester precision, Contactee guided, Eclipse sighting, Florida during New Madrid, Call priorities, Earth unchecked, Element of Doubt, FEMA plans, Pole shift fear, Spirit Guides, Channeled disinformation, Guyana safety, Contactee reluctance, Psychiatric bigotry, Verbal abilities, Cup squeeze crop circle, Humbolt ridge, Chongqing UFO, Asphalt volcano rumors, Tail during pole shift, Cup squeeze progression circle*
- Jul 10, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Mississippi bridges, Survivor telepathy, NASA knowledge, Venus/DarkTwin size, Time-release contactee, Roles, New Madrid process, UK safety, Biologist arrests, Pre-shft actions, Serpentine Dance crop circles, Nebraska aftertime, Carolina clay soil, Second Sun sightings, Wobble claims, Moonraker reality, Caribbean tsunamis, Post-tide mess, Supernova remnant claims, Crop circle competition, No*

- poop diet, Continents won, Soul densities, 4th density babies, Close encounters, 4th density Human Societies, Chile safety, Hangzhou UFO, Wobble evidence, Pests, Corexi menace, Zeta projections, Arctic sloshing
- Jul 3, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Moscow aquifer, Aftertime hurricanes, Second Sun capture, 30 million miles closer, European tsunami(s), India interior, Salmon survival, Extinction avoidance, Annunaki, Ufton crop circle progression, Gulf evacuation, Natural leaders, Cascade and Siskiyou Mountains, GOCE satellite, Second Sun prognosis, Trench shelter, Contactee/ZetaTalk connection, Buoy 55023, 4th density life, Telepahty, New Jersey, NASA desperation, New Madrid rupture*
- Jun 26, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Human appendix, The Matrix, Switzerland tidal waves, Pole shift aftershocks, China mud wells, European tsunami reaction, Narcissism, Anchor crop circle, Ning a threat, Wiltshire crop circle, Bilderberg group, Asia migration, Karachi, Space balloon videos, McChrystal's dismissal, Moon takeover, Food shortages, Alien communities, Earth axis, 675 sea level pace, Human electrical influence, Valdai elevation, NASA attitudes, Planet X tail, India interior cities, Afghanistan resolution*
- Jun 19, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *7 of 10 warnings, Vibration crop circles, Australia volcanoes, Path crop circle, Poirino crop circle, Singapore safety, The Road movie, Heat waves, Hayabusa probe, Lake Champlain, Sinkhole formation, Spirit communications, Karst in Appalachia, Last weeks reality, 7 of 10 supply runs, Gulf spill oil colors, STS conversions, Japan big quakes, Chirton crop circle, Internet shutdown, Australian artesian basin, Florida climate change, Jakarta safety, New Madrid adjustment, P-waves*
- Jun 12, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Planet X as shadow, Planet X complex visibility, Government normalcy, European tsunami, Polarized relationships, South Seas safety, Disembodied teammates, Polluted soil, Nuclear pollution, African Rift Valley, Aftertime compass, Planet X on SOHO, Iraq oil fields aflame, Crop Circle hoax, Great Lakes sloshing, Deep Mantle grip, Blame the Sun, Genetic engineering, Group exit, New Madrid expectations, Thunderbolts of the Gods, Stanton Freidman on Fox, Florida tar balls, Acámbaro dinosaurs, Planet X locations, Seagulls missing, Gulf spill cover-up, Ning in the media, Japan bounce, Gulf rupture, Wikileaks*
- Jun 5, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *San Benigno CC, 19 of 20 Contactees, Sidereal time, Israeli aggression, Colloidal silver, Dictators, Siberia methane, Aftertime communities, Guatemala sinkhole, Stopped rotation heatwave, Hopi tablets, Korean ship incident, Vince Diehl prophecies, Silbury CC, Liddington CC, Planet X shadow, Tribano CC, Last weeks sloshing, Codford CC, Hatoyama resignation, Gore's divorce, Unaware populace, 8 of 10 scope, Spinning fireball*
- May 29, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Notched Pie crop circle, Planet X complex on SOHO, 8 of 10 hint, Heilongjiang province, Spiral hoax, Canada border, "Why Live" motivation, Gulf Oil scope, Mind/Soul interaction, Bronze Age collapse, NWO cabal, Rescued humans, GM plants, NASA Moon Swirl disinfo, Sudden Silence during passage, Intuition, Land ownership rights, Obama's options, Nuking the Gulf, Iraq holocaust, Politics*
- May 22, 2010 [Ning Address](#) [Answer Archive](#) *Dragon as Planet X, Hot Earth, Cracking cover-up, Canadian wobble weather, Chinese provinces, Gravity anomalies, Amateur astronomers, Aftertime health, Aftertime aliens, 7.3 week visibility, 360 day year, Species survival, Aftertime axial tilt, Australian coastline, Volgograd bridge sway, Sinkholes*



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Zeta Vision

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Begin Nancy's Vision

I am looking down on the Earth, from space, but I am just far enough out to be able to see all horizons at once, essentially. Positioned over North America, I see a line moving from the North Pole to just off the bulge of Brazil, out in the Atlantic Ocean. Then the Earth turns beneath me toward the east, until I am positioned somewhere over the Pacific Ocean, so that I can see the end point of a line moving from the South Pole to the center of India.

Now over India, the Earth turns so I am taking a trip in the skies back toward North America. As I pass over Southeast Asia, I notice that the land along the sea coasts is disappearing, being eaten away as it were, by the water. This is happening all along the coast line, as far as my view can record, from north of Korea to Indonesia. Indonesia essentially disappears in this manner. Australia has been affected even before the eating away of the coastline started, as the entire western half appears to be under water.

As the western coast of North America hooves into view, I see that the entire coastline of North America from (what I assume to be) California up into Canada is raised sharply above the water line. Central America is under water. Where (I assume) San Francisco to be, there is a water fall. This coast line is not green, but appears a beige color. As I pass over the United States, I see the southeastern coast being eaten away in the same manner as Southeast Asia. Florida is gone, as is the eastern coast all the way into the Appalachian mountains. The deep south is under water.

Now the vision changes the position of the Earth as it turns beneath me, so that I pass along familiar land masses. As I pass up through Canada and over the landmass of Greenland I see that Europe appears to be a series of islands. Moving along over the continent, I see India, or where it used to be, already frosting over. India is completely under water. Then I pass over a land mass I don't recognize (Antarctica?), which has no greenery whatsoever.

Following this I am given a vision of a house in what seems to be a hot, desert like place, with a dry wind blowing. I am told this will occur in the late spring or early summer of the year 2003. The earth will be hot and still. I can see in the vision that there is a red glow over everything. I am told that there will be crop failures, worldwide, due to drought, for 3 years in a row at this time.

End Nancy's Vision

Our emissary, Nancy, has relayed the vision we gave to her regarding the cataclysms. The cataclysms result from the magnetic pull of a giant comet, which is in fact a planet of your Solar System. The body of this planet surpasses, in mass, that of Earth. The comet will pass, on its first swing through your Solar System, between the Earth and the Sun. No collision is possible, as the orbits do not intersect. However, coming in from outer space as it were, the comet is not magnetically aligned with the close-knit group orbiting the Sun. The comet is aligned with the larger arena, where it spends most of its cycle, some 3,657 years, on average. As the comet approaches your Solar System, it speeds up, so it retains its magnetic alignment when whizzing through. Being of greater mass than the Earth, it is not affected by Earth's magnetic alignment. The Earth is not so fortunate.

The first pass will occur, by our calculations, early in the year 2003 [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)]. All the cataclysms expected will occur during this pass - tidal waves, earthquakes of a magnitude 15 Richter point, and a cloud of volcanic dust that will make the atmosphere dense as dusk for decades. A second pass will occur some 7 or more years later, approximately 2011. This second pass brings the comet outside of your Solar System, but a second set of cataclysms will occur at that time.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sudden Impact

Note: written during the Apr 12, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

During many predictions made by ourselves regarding events to unfold, we have differentiated between geological changes that *can* be predicted and those in the hands of man. Geological changes are likewise divided, by ourselves, into those we *can* speak about and those we are not allowed to address. We are not allowed, for instance, to predict what city will be affected by a quake, on what date. We are not allowed to relay our awareness of what volcano might erupt, within the next few days. We can only relay general earth changes to occur, or would be set packing by the Council of Worlds, as this Earth is man's school house and such predictions interfere with the nature of this schoolhouse.

Those issues in the hands of man encompass false reports in the media, such as failing to report increases in quakes, weather irregularities, exploding factories, and rising seas. The economy fails, *no* good news, but chirping is done on the news about various predictions that all *will* be well soon. If the reality is withheld from the public, and what is reported counters our predictions, then *this* is an issue in the hands of man. The hands of man also control whether nuclear power plants will be shut down, whether bridges will be blown up to prevent cities from escaping into the countryside, and whether martial law will be imposed in this or that country. These issues could change in a *heartbeat*, and is always in the hands of man. That said, what is likely to unfold over the weeks before rotation stops, that has not already been addressed by ZetaTalk.

We will divide this into two sections, those *not* in the hands of man, and those *in* the hands of man. What astonishes those who have been following ZetaTalk is that a pole shift of the ferocity we have described will affect the Earth in a short time, but the Earth seems to be trucking along as usual today. This is of course not true, as the slowing rotation has already been noted as several leap seconds per day, by those doing careful clocking, and the weather is wildly out of step with what it should be. Temperature swings during the seasons are *so* wide, world wide, and erratic, that sowing and reaping crops is something that farmers have come to view as a gamble. Yet, no explanation for this, and not treatment of this in the news. For those wondering *why* the Earth is not shuttering with quakes, the oceans washing over land, some weeks before a major pole shift, we would suggest this practice.

- Consider that your planets pass by each other, in their orbits, *pass* each other at closer proximity than the Planet X is today to Earth, with no measurable effects. Do you notice it coming, or going? You may be informed that this is the state, the planets lining up or some such, but the man on the street does not notice as there is *no* effect!
- The silly prediction made for May 5, 2000 that planets lining up in a row would cause all manner of effect on Earth, which we discounted as a false worry, correctly, did *not* cause any notice on Mother Earth whatsoever! So why should the approaching Planet X cause the catastrophes some demand should be occurring if it is to cause a pole shift soon?
- Planet X is causing effects in the slowing rotation, the magnetic diffusion and the weather irregularities *only* because it is a large magnet, where the other planets are not. Mercury is magnetic, but is closer to the Sun, which dominates the field with its magnetic field, so is negated. It is the influence on the Earth's core, which allows Planet X to affect the Earth. After pondering that the passing planets in orbit round and round the Sun do *not* affect each other during passage, do this practice.
- Nail a small magnet on the table top, so that it can turn freely, the nail in the center. Line a second magnet, larger, up with the smaller, so that both North Poles point in the same direction. Push the larger magnet toward the smaller, North Pole to South Pole, but with a very slight offset so the larger can pass the smaller. Note that the smaller does not notice, or seem to notice, the larger until a *point* of passage when it will suddenly overcome the friction of the table top, and turn *with* the larger.

This is what we are referring to when we report that until the week or rotation stoppage, there will be little effect on

Earth that can be called dramatic. The quakes will continue to be lineal as an increase, the weather will continue to be more erratic, on a lineal scale, and the slowing rotation will be gradual so that not an hour a day will be lost except for the last day before rotation stops. Thus, for those looking for trumpets from heaven, announcements loudly made, earth changes that are *sure*, they will not come. As regards matters in the hands of man, they continue to be something we cannot accurately predict, *because* they are in the hands of man.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Millennium Denial

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

The Earth will go through physical cataclysms in the near future. This is related to the millennium, but is not precisely what the Bible, or Nostradamus, or the various seers of this time are predicting. There is truth in the rumors of what is called the 12th Planet, a giant comet. There is truth in what has been reported about violent geological changes, renting continents apart and heaving mountains high. The deluge occurred during just such a time. Pole shifts are common during these times. The Earth's crust slides over the soft molten core, the crust pulled in one direction and the core, which is more magnetically inclined, in another. Such a time of violent geological upheaval is pending for earthlings.

There will be much death. Most of the people on Earth at this time will be unaware. They may be aware of drought, of a reddish glow during the heat of the day, perhaps even a reddish dust coloring their water and giving a bitter taste to their drinking water. Most of the people on Earth have so many problems existing, day-to-day, that they will scarcely take notice. Even those who might take notice can scarce do anything about it. Can a man who can barely feed his family take flight? What would they live on, should they even manage to get to a safe place? And what would such a safe place be? This is an unknown experience. There is no precedence in memory. Denial is high. The authorities will not encourage the propagation of information, wishing calm and for the status quo to continue.

Even where there is awareness, there will be little action. Many will look about them, and debate their lifestyle should they take action. Leave the home, the comforts of familiar places and people who represent a support structure? How would they live? Should they be forced to become beggars, they may stay in their own, familiar, surroundings. Then there are those who will cling to their material goods. Even with choices, where a place would be made for them in safer surroundings, they will find they are bonded to their material goods and unable to divorce them whatever the risk. They will die with their material items, clinging to these things as lovers. Most faced with these grim choices will deal with the situation by denial.

Between the unaware, the unfortunate, and the reluctant, lie most of humanity. Those who survive the massive earthquakes, which will level cities to dust, and the massive tidal waves, which will inundate coast lines for hundreds of miles inland, will be either fortunate or assisted. Since the Earth is to become a home for Service-to-Other entities, those humans operating in this orientation will have a choice to remain in their human form or reincarnate later. If the human form is chosen, then these humans will be assisted during the hours of calamities. They will be unaware of the assist, but will find themselves, clinging to floating material after the flood has passed, or regaining consciousness after the earthquakes. Many will move to safe areas and set up communes, operating in the Service-to-Others mode of the future. These areas will be rural, essentially primitive, and they will not rely on civilization as they now know it either before or after the cataclysms.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Millennium Fever

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995.

There will be many debates within the scientific communities as the changes we and others have predicted steadily take place. Millennium fever would take place in any case because of the prophetic warnings that have piled up from many sources, even if no actual physical or spiritual Earth changes were to take place. The millennium fever will get white hot as the Earth's climate becomes universally hot, droughty, or endlessly soaked by rains in turn, and reports of a faintly glowing star that seems to be moving and drawing nigh abound. Where the establishment will issue reassurances that the climatic changes are periodic in the Earth's history, just a normal cycle, or that this is the Greenhouse effect and can be reversed, many will not be subdued. Discussions will be lively, and the debates never resolved. This will surely be much in the news, as it effects everyone on a daily basis, and for many worry and concern will be their daily companions.

One issue hotly discussed will be prophesied dates, and as they come and go, there will be relief for some. In particular, as the millennium date itself passes, there will be many who feel the discussions should be put to an end, as continued discussion only seems to feed panic. However, the debates and news reports will only acerbate.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sound the Alarm

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

How the populace will respond is, in fact, less a burning question than a hypothetical question, as the governments will not tell the people they govern. They will dither, and argue, and agonize, but they will not speak. It is up to people, in networks such as the Internet, to spread the word. Those who wish to hear will listen. Those who cannot deal with the issue will deny. Those who would be unable to adjust, in any case, will also not listen, but will resign themselves. We will get specific.

Talk of the end of the world, the millennium and what it means, has been about for centuries. For at least the past two hundred years, men have been predicting that the end is to arrive at such or such a date. The dates have come and gone. People are inured of such talk, and in general just smile when they hear it. Therefore, regardless of by whom or how loudly the announcement is made, the vast majority of humanity will ignore the announcement. Even when the 12th Planet is visible, and drawing nigh, people will brush off such talk as yet another alarmist.

There is not much that any individual human could do to change this. Better your efforts are turned to establishing a place for you and your friends, for your families and loved ones. Better you devote yourself to preserving the technology of today, and preparing to feed your small group, so that *something* can survive, than trying to ignite the masses. Else, your time will be wasted.

We are telling you, that even if the governments of the world were to shrill the alarm, starting today, that the people they govern would brush off the truth. How does one prove the proposition? By pointing to geological changes? Scientists have done this, over the centuries and decades coming to the present, with little effect. In fact, as with all bearers of unpleasant facts, they are ridiculed. Those who can listen, do so, and those (who are in the vast majority) who refuse to do so, close their minds. Even as the 12th Planet is becoming visible in the sky, by day or night, mankind will brush this aside as a normal occurrence. Look how our space ships, seen by masses, are seen consciously by only some. The others simply chose not to see.

Regarding whether there will be aggression in those who learn too late that a pole shift is imminent. We predict that there will be gaiety, as gaiety is often the form of denial when doom is nigh. Parties will be held. Some will empty their saving accounts, spend even the rent or house payment, to distract themselves in gaiety.

Where individual human action can make a difference is in the Aftertime, when survivors, young and old, know not what to do or where to go. Prepare for injuries, and shock, and orphans in pitiable condition. Prepare to retrain stragglers who come into your midst undernourished, unable to speak of the horror they have seen, with injuries unattended and festering. These, you can attend to, as they will respond and listen to your voice.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Past Cataclysms

Note: written on Feb 15, 1996.

The Earth bears witness to the cataclysms in her past and their periodic occurrence. Beyond her deep wound in the Pacific basin, and beyond the drift of her continents, there are scars more palpable by man.

- Mountain cliffs, which rise sheer in many cases thousands of feet, represent *tearing* of solid rock. These stands before mankind, who even make a hobby of scaling their heights, ignored in their deeper meaning. Have any experiments been done to determine how much *force* would be required to tear rock of this depth? None have. The reason lies in the equally deep desire of mankind to avoid thinking about the Earth's past cataclysms.
- Beneath the sea in the Bahamas lies evidence of civilizations that went under the waves - highways and highway markers, clearly manmade. These areas have been explored by many fortune hunters, recorded by camera, and published in full color repeatedly. Likewise ancient Incan cities stand so high in altitude that the cities could not have been built, much less lived in. Yet the scientific community continues to claim that Earth changes happen gently, inch by inch, at the pace experienced during the memory of their current civilization.
- Antarctica bears witness to her past as a steamy swamp, and likewise the North Seas, where oil is extracted. Likewise the temperate regions are scared by what is termed the Ice Ages, where these regions were as snow and ice packed as the poles. A clue to these changes lies in the magnetism frozen in hardened lava, which demonstrates that Magnetic North and South *changed* now and then. Has any adequate explanation been proffered by the scientific community? None has, as *all* the explanations have the Earth's thin crust remaining in place, as the thought that they are standing on a raft that can move on the sea of magma beneath them is too frightening to contemplate.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



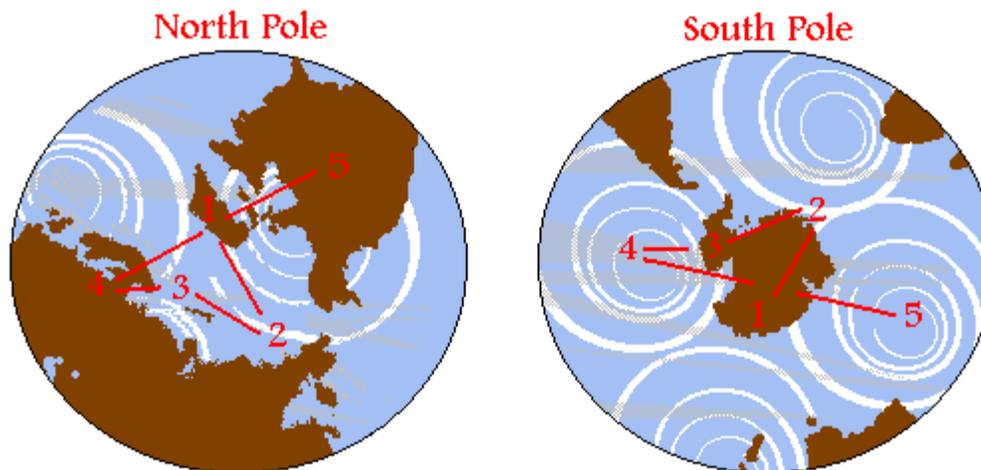
[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Wandering Poles

Note: written on Feb 15, 2002.

Confusion exists over why the ice in Antarctica dates back, apparently, for many pole shift periods. If one analyses the last few shifts, it becomes apparent that the South Pole was either over, part way, Antarctica, or nearby in the ocean. When a pole is over water, near land, the land mass *retains* its ice, under the influence of this large block of ice afloat. This is due to cold water washing against the land mass, as well as air currents. As we have stated in ZetaTalk, the prior shift moved the North Pole from Greenland to its present location. Prior to that, it was over the East Siberian Sea, having pulled Siberia northward where the largest number of mammoth dieoff occurred. Tracing the North Pole over the past few shifts, one sees that it spent a time over Scandinavia where it resided between the 4th and 5th shift back. When it moved from Scandinavia into the Arctic north of Siberia, Europe warmed up, its glaciers melting. Prior to Scandinavia, the North Pole centered over North America.

The Flood occurred because during the time the North Pole was over North America, the South Pole was over the ocean south of India. When the North Pole moved to Scandinavia, the South Pole repositioned on the other side of Antarctica. However, being over water, the former South Pole melted from the bottom, floating on the water in a honeycombed shape. It retained a lot of cold, as the ocean water coming from Antarctica *distributed* this cold, so the ice melt was not complete. A subsequent shift lurched this honeycombed ice and fractured it, so it dropped into the ocean creating a displacement wave - the Flood. This water roared up toward Arabia and elsewhere north of this splash. Narrowing into the waterways between Africa and Asia/Europe, water does what it does when under pressure, it went into tidal bore. This caused *more* sea level rise in the area Noah lives in, described in the Bible as the Flood. This water did *not* cover the rest of the world to this height, thus, as most coastlines allowed the splash to distribute, not bore.



- 5 Back - 16,000 BC North Pole moves from central North America to Scandinavia, South Pole formerly south of India over ocean begins to thaw.
- 4 Back - 12,400 BC North Pole moves from Scandinavia to Barents Sea, Europe starts to warm up, former South Pole ice over ocean thawing further.
- 3 Back - 8,800 BC North Pole moves from Barents Sea to East Siberian Sea, pulling Siberia northward and killing most mammoths, Europe and Canada warm up, former South Pole ice over Indian Ocean drops, creating Flood.
- 2 Back - 5,200 BC North Pole moves from East Siberian Sea to Greenland.
- 1 Back - 1,600 BC North Pole moves from Greenland to Arctic Ocean, last of mammoths near Siberia become extinct.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Prior Shift

Note: written on Mar 15, 1998. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

You will not find the prior South Pole, as there, out over water, a 3,600 old melt and rebuilding left no trace. But the prior North Pole should leave no doubt, as the Island of Greenland, with volcanoes melting the glaciers away in great floods, is *still* more heavy with ice than all that has accumulated over the current water born poles to date, within the past 3,600 years. Prior to the last pole shift there was a slightly colder Europe, a slightly warmer Russia.

And why did the continents rend, so that the oceans dropped such a significant degree into the rifts, during the last shift? Because the passage was closer than will occur this coming time. The exact date and time when the Earth finds itself distressed, and the passage occurs for the 12th, are not on the same clock! The speed, therefore, of the shift, was enough to wrench the continents apart, in that the shift was barely moving before the Earth tried to pull *into* alignment with the rapidly passing 12th, rather than in opposition. The crust was therefore jerked to and fro, rapidly. The violent passage also was enough to heave the floor of the Red Sea, and to heap the waters up into glass mountains, so a desperate band of Jews could dash forward to safety, with this dash their only choice other than a brutal and vengeful death for all, as they well understood.

Note: below added during the Dec 28, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Dr. Herbert Illig made scientific investigations and presented proofs that 300 years were added into our history by King Constantin in the past, creating history on paper for the years AD 614 - AD 911.

#zetatalk channel

In the past, following the last pole shift, record keeping stopped and did not re-institute for centuries. In some areas, there was record keeping by some means that or another, such as counting the days that passed, the number of seasons that passed, and eventually these records came to the attention of those with time to muse on these issues. Where one civilization failed to record during this or that period, another perhaps stepped into the void and kept reasonable records. Thus, putting all this together, it became clear that some centuries were *missing* here or there, and to keep all in sync, these missing centuries should be inserted. In fact, they did not insert enough time, but were trying to be conservative. Thus, there is utter confusion, in human record keeping, on the timing of the last pole shift, which is seen as occurring too *close* to the birth of Christ to fit the 3,600 model arriving at 2003. [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#).]

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Jewish Exodus

Note: written on Nov 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The last passage of the 12th Planet is best remembered as the time of the Jewish exodus from Egypt, but what is not well known is the *reason* for the exodus. Slaves do not just walk away from their masters, and in particular a large group of slaves, old women and children among them, do not get miles away from their masters in a desert area where lookouts can see for miles. The institution of slavery is maintained by cruelty and punishment, and slaves attempting to escape are punished in a manner that will serve as a lesson to others contemplating such an escape attempt. Hands and feet are chopped off when the slave wanders or reaches where they are not to go, eyes poked out when the slave looks when they were supposed to drop their eyes, and tongues cut out when the speech of the slave is considered too bold.

Thus, the Jewish exodus did not occur because this large group just decided to take a stroll one day, anticipating nothing worse than a whipping as the comeuppance should they be discovered. The exodus occurred because their masters were devastated and distracted by problems so severe as to take their minds entirely off their slaves. Would this have been a flooded Nile or a plague of locusts or even celebration where all got drunk? Nothing in the normal course of Egyptian society would have created a situation where the Jews could have left, en mass, or even a situation where they all would have had the courage to leave. They left because the passage of the 12th Planet imposed first a long night and then horrendous earthquakes and volcanic eruptions in nearby volcanoes.

Chaos reigned, the very type of chaos that governments throughout the world fear lies in their near future. Guards left their posts, and household servants stole from their masters and crept away in the seemingly never-ending night. The rulers held their heads in worry and discussed among themselves how they might placate the gods. The military elite, used to utter control and tolerating no challenges to their orders, react to chaos by trying to re-establish order. Hysterical troops, unable to comprehend what was happening to them, were in no mood to placate their superiors, and thus the military was engaged with *internal battles* for some time. It was not until the rotation of the Earth was re-established that the Egyptian rulers and their military leaders were able to regain control of the troops. By that time, as history well tells, the Jewish exodus was a success!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Passover

written Apr 5, 2004

Passover is mentioned in the Book of Exodus as coming before the exodus and after the plagues of locusts. Does this imply that the Passage of Planet X occurs in the Spring? The Book of Exodus and related Egyptian scribes mentioned some grain crops cut down by hail, others not yet with grain set so spared. This again sounds like Spring or early Summer time for the last pole shift period.

As one can note by the weather over the past year, when Spring flowers bloomed in the Fall in the northern hemisphere in many countries, and the seasons almost alternating within the span of a week all over the globe, there is confusion going into a pole shift on just *what* season is in place. Yet where droughts and plagues are mentioned in both Hebrew and Egyptian texts, not given to anything but a religiously exacting portrayal, there is *no* mention of the stars being wrong for the seasons, the seasons coming after one another out of turn, or a season lasting too long. Thus, to both [Hebrew and Egyptian](#) scribes, both these cultures noted *only* weather extremes and their results. The frozen bodies of mammoths also speak to a Spring season in the Siberian grasslands, with spring flowers found in their frozen guts. Then there is the [Nebra](#) disc, which shows constellations surrounding the Sun as they would be in March, or even as viewed somewhat later for a tilted and leaning Earth.

Does this mean that the last pole shift, during the Jewish Exodus, happened under circumstances similar to what the Earth finds itself in now? It does.

Planet X takes its sling orbit in a retrograde orbit around one side of the Sun, and one side only, on its way out into dark space again, passing through the solar system in what is closer to a straight line than any other depiction. For at least the last thousand passages, Planet X has *always* come in from the direction of Orion, *always* reacted to the sweeping arms of the Sun such that it started to hop them and assumed a retrograde orbit, *always* dropped to a 32° position below the Ecliptic to avoid the crowded Ecliptic as it plunged toward the Sun, and *always*, thus, is in the Earth's orbit to create havoc where the Earth would be in the *fall* and early Winter, not the Spring. So why the Spring flowers and grain set during the time of the Jewish Exodus? Planet X has also *always* captured the Earth in a head-on staring contest when it happened to be on that side of its orbit when Planet X was passing through, and thus when a cataclysmic pole shift is reported, it can be *assumed* that the Earth went into a halted orbit and tilted and leaning stance, as it is today.

When the Earth is on the safe side of the Sun during a passage, Planet X *zooms* past, with no Repulsion Force conflicts to cause it to creep along, and if the Earth comes near an encounter at the Summer Solstice, it slows *there*, staying out of the traffic lane, while Planet X passes. During the [Jewish Exodus](#), when the last pole shift occurred, the Earth arrived late to the posture it is in now, and thus Planet X had already risen up to the Ecliptic, had gained momentum, and passed quickly and at close proximity to the Earth, thus causing a [quick jerk](#) to and fro, as we have described, and not the long standoff that has occurred this time, though a slowed orbit and tilted inclination simulating a move into Spring did occur. Passover, thus, was assumed to be in the *spring*, with the first grain crop having set grain heads but others yet to do so, when the hail cut them down. On this current passage, the Earth was blocking the road as Planet X was *rising* to the Ecliptic, Venus and Mars were rounding the corner to crowd the roadway shortly thereafter, and Earth's dark twin will have time to bring up the rear, all intensifying the Repulsion Force conflicts creating the staring contest ongoing.

Just when this ends, we will not say, as the establishment, despite plans for corrective action, have *still* not informed the public of what they know, nor do they have any plans for regular updates when the public has become informed. If the common man cannot hear the news we have to bring, simultaneously, then the elite will continue to be denied too.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Mastodons

Note: written on Jul 15, 2001 during the sci.astro debates.

The Mastodon is a species that went extinct during the past few pole shifts, primarily when the grasslands they browsed in Siberia were drawn rapidly into the new polar circle. But where drawn into water and drown, and then far enough north, the Mastodons were flash frozen. If the Mastodons were *not* flash frozen, they would be in some sort of state of decay - perhaps the skin preserved, but the internal organs a mush. This is not the case, as your recent documentaries on the frozen state of these preserved beasts shows! So if flash frozen, and frozen steadily since that date, then how did the Mastodons get green grass and buttercups in their stomachs? A fast trot to the Arctic Circle? Does anyone presume they ate snow? These were *herbivors*! Their grasslands were moved during poles shifts. The remains of Mastodons that were not far enough into the polar circle to be completely frozen are bones and the ivory that has been harvested from the Ivory Islands for centuries. The bodies rotted, the Ivory did not. A wealth of ivory, with no flesh to disturb those shipping the tusks off to become piano keys. The permafrost only goes so deep, and just as in temperate areas, frost goes only so many inches of at most feet deep. There is soil, and mud, and decaying matter where decay proceeded with or without oxygen, just as it does in your gut where methane gas is generated daily.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Asteroid Traffic

Note: written on Jul 15, 2001 during the sci.astro debates.

What happens after a major earthquake? Aftershocks, and some of these not mild. Can you imagine life after a wrenching pole shift, where the ocean rifts have been ripped apart to the extent that the oceans of the world dropped in sea level some 16-20 feet, worldwide? What happens to cause aftershocks, which we are *still* experiencing from the last pole shift? After a pole shift, the plates come to rest, but there are inequities where pressure is constant against this or that point, the weight of one plate pressing against another, or pressing to move in a direction. They are restless in this regard, a *long* way from quiescence. They are held together by friction along the plate edges, or where they lay atop one another in the case of subducting plates. As any engineer will tell you, bridges and skyscrapers and that expensive new car you purchased will last only so long. There is wear and tear, stress fractures, changes in the chemistry of supporting structures over time, and finally - *snap!* When a snap, or earthquake, occurs, the plates move to a new position, and once again the process starts.

Beyond aftershocks, there is the effect of what is termed Near Earth Asteroids, dragged into the vicinity of Earth by a close passage of Planet X, where they follow the planet as it comes through the Asteroid Belt and then get pulled into some sort of orbit that includes Earth. Objects, viewed from Earth, are relative in size, in that a distant Mars can appear tiny but a close asteroid can loom large. Meteors are described as shooting stars, or flaming objects streaking across the skies on their way to a thud on the ground, somewhere. It is not in the *recent* documentation of man that larger objects have fallen to Earth, but those events were recorded after the last pole shift, as Velikovsky has documented. Since the greater part of Earth is water, and many places are virtually uninhabited in vast deserts or the frozen wastelands of the poles, the likelihood of a large object dropping near a civilized and populated area is slight. Such a disaster happening even in a slightly populated locale would wipe out all witnesses close by, leaving only those at some distance as witnesses.

Space shuttles and satellites put up by man regularly flame upon re-entry, so heat from the friction against increasing atmospheric pressure is obviously a factor. Lightning occurs during simple thundershowers due likewise to friction, where the electronic charge between air masses becomes different and is adjusted. Why would such lightning not occur during the fall of a minor asteroid to Earth? Is friction and heat and all the electronic repercussions that come from that in the atmosphere not present, as they are during thunderstorms? What are the plate impacts that occur when a minor asteroid does *not* burn up completely, upon falling to Earth? If an earthquake can result in many aftershocks, is this not a shock? Are nearby volcanoes subject to pressure on the lava beneath them not activated? A thud on a plate results in immediate pressure from *above* on the plate, which has an immediate effect upon any volcanoes subject to lava pressure from *below* on that plate. The pressure on the plate likewise changes the dynamics on the tenuous plate edges, so that quakes from this source occur too, along with the aftershocks.

This is what Velikovsky documented, in the very true reports from several centuries after the last shift. The forthcoming pole shift in 2003 [see [2003 explanation](#)] is less likely to invoke minor asteroid passages of this sort, but as the core will shift farther without being drawn into an immediate alignment jerk, it will change the geographic in a more radical fashion. In addition, the sloshing of the oceans will create greater flood tides than the prior shift. Thus, this pole shift is anticipated to have a greater impact, and die-off, than the prior.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Velikovsky

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Immanuel Velikovsky was a genius on par with Einstein, which is a fact seldom mentioned by his detractors. Both he and Einstein were Star Children, and indeed were friends who engaged in the type of friendly argument only two geniuses could engage in. Velikovsky's [Mission](#) was to set mankind to thinking about the periodic cataclysms that have so dramatically left their [Mark on the Earth](#) and human history. Like Einstein, he was berated for presenting what most of mankind does not want to think about - bad news.

Mountains obviously thrown skyward under extreme pressure, the [Ruins](#) of great civilizations with no reason for demise, flash frozen carcasses of healthy Mastodons with no evident cause of death - all this is put over the wall and not dealt with. Research into uncharted territory seldom results in solid conclusions all around. Theories based on theories don't have a solid base. That *any* of the theories prove out, under these circumstances, is a wonder. Thus, *some* of Velikovsky's theories as to the cause of the Earth's cosmic near-collisions are unfounded. Where the planet Venus was sent into an irregular orbit after one recent pole shift, the upheavals on Earth were caused only by the passage of the 12th Planet - the major ingredient in the brew. Unlike Einstein's theories of relativity, Velikovsky's theories cannot be effectively proved until the Red Star, the 12th Planet, returns to savage this Solar System again. Unfortunately for those unwilling to listen to Velikovsky or contemplate the evidence he so poetically presents, they will be learning the truth of his theories - too late!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sitchin

NOte: written on Aug 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Zecharia Sitchin early on in his career as an archeologist discovered patterns that intrigued him. He had a penchant for solving puzzles that could be analyzed in this way, that presented patterns, and the more data he gathered the more intrigued he became. He was hooked. Mankind exhibits a kind of collective amnesia in regard to past pole shifts. Sitchin encountered similar reactions when his puzzle, forming into patterns, pointed to periodic cataclysms, a traveling planet the ancients counted as the 12th Planet, large strapping hominoids who had the appearance of Greek Gods shuttling to and from this visiting 12th Planet, and the inevitable and inescapable conclusion - this would happen to the Earth *again*! Faced with those rigidly resisting contemplating these conclusions or even glancing at the facts he so meticulously garnered, Sitchin shifted into high gear and sought to convince his critics with yet more facts, until his [Arguments](#) can scarcely be discounted by all but those in firm denial. However, today one still finds this spread. There are those who read and learn, those who read and become advocates of Sitchin's theories, and those who refuse to read or if pressed to do so nevertheless refuse to absorb or deal with the facts presented.

Sitchin skeptics arm themselves by challenging his conclusions when they are based on ancient Summerian records that could be interpreted in a number of different ways. Scientists doing research are allowed to present a theory, and set out their research to prove or disprove the accuracy of that theory. They are allowed to be *wrong*, or partially wrong, and to correct their theory from what is learned and proceed with further research. Sitchin, bearing an alarming message that tends to belittle arrogant humans determined to be God's only creation or frighten those who cannot deal with the thought of pole shifts or visitations by powerful aliens, is not given this latitude. Where it is clear that the giant hominoids had mastered space flight to the extent that man on Earth has with their probes and shuttles and space stations, and where it is clear that the ancient Summerians were aware of the outer planets only recently discovered by modern man during the past century, other Sitchin conclusions are not to clear as to be based on fact, and thus he lays himself open to criticism.

The giant hominoids from the 12th Planet tinkered with genetic engineering, and doodled their fantasies, like science fiction, in murals. This has been taken as fact by Sitchin, who failed to consider that these murals might constitute a plan, not past fact. These hominoids did *not* create man, nor did they create cross-breeds between man and animals - mythological creatures with the bottom half a horse, the top a man. Such creatures would not be created by altering DNA, as any geneticist will confirm, nor would transplanting between incompatible species create such a creature. Just as the Bible talks about the evolution of the Earth and mankind in story form, the ancient Summerian tales about the birth of the planets in Earth's solar system have likewise been written in many cases to be understood by the common man. Where the giant hominoids present during this time? They were not, and were thus speculating, from their vantage point, just as human scientists today speculate about the information they receive from their probes and telescopes. Thus, beyond the evidence that these ancient records present about a traveling planet that visits Earth's solar system approximately every 3,600 years or so, these ancient records should be viewed as human documents are today - reflecting an author's unproved theory, listing the potentials that a plan can bring, or biased by bragging and hyperbole.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Prophets

Note: written on Mar 15, 1996.

Many prophecies have alluded to the coming pole shift, which is a *known* date and thus was wedded to the millennium in many prophecies as 2003 [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)] comes so close on the heels of the year 2000. In addition to prophecies written years ago, there are many valid channels who are writing warnings about the coming times, and contactees reporting similar visions. At times, the prophecies seem to differ, and this causes consternation among those reading them and looking for a firm guidance during troubled times. The periodic cataclysms that the Earth endures are reflected not only in the Earth's geology and the written and spoken legends of her peoples, they are woven into the warnings muttered by prophets. Invariably prophecy gets packaged for the intended audience, but if one reads beyond the surface for the deeper meaning, one will find a remarkably similar theme.

Compare the Hopi Indian, Mother Shipton, and Oasphe descriptions of the forthcoming time of destruction and death with the scientific analysis done by Sitchin and Velikovsky, and one will find, time after time, that they correlate. Yet the Hopi had no contact with Mother Shipton, nor she with the Ohio dentist who wrote the Oasphe, and Sitchin and Velikovsky moved in different circles and during different eras. Therefore, dwell less on the trivial differences in their prophecy, and more on the similarities. It is like the proverbial blind men, walking about the elephant, each describing a different *feel* of the object they have encountered. What is the truth? In fact, all is truth, but one must sort it out by seeing the *similarities*, not the differences. For instance, the blind men groping at the elephant could all report the same skin feel, the same height of the beast, that it felt warm, was alive. They could likewise have reported each from their position that this felt like a leg, or moved as though not supporting the beast as in a trunk or an ear. This is the approach that those reading prophecy or channeled work should take.

Where has the coming shift been reported, with some accuracy, in ancient or recent writings? The Bible, in Revelations, is often quoted and is most definitely reporting the occurrence of a pole shift. Hail, quakes, volcanoes, fire from the sky, meteors, and waters turned bitter and red with the red dust. Often the appearances from the sky are described as creatures, such as a dragon or lion or scorpion. Imagine a frightened populace seeing fire storms descending upon them, whipped by winds, and hearing the earth moan about them as the crust resisted separating from the core. The Bible was describing a scene for *primitive* peoples, without the science knowledge of today, and without communications capabilities to know what the rest of the world was experiencing. The Oahspe describes pole shifts accurately, and Mother Shipton has placed her warning with great detail. There are also many valid channeled works which avoid mention of the shift, due to the propensity of the entities channeled or the channel itself. Some simply cannot bear to be the bearers of bad tidings.

Regarding the Bible's mention, in Revelation, of the *mark in the forehead*, related to those who would be saved. This is often interpreted to mean those of faith, who follow the rules put forth by their Christian leadership. Following rules, as we have stated repeatedly, is *not* the same as being a Service-to-Other individual. The mark referred to is an implant, to be put into the bodies of those in the Service-to-Other orientation who have accepted the offer of assistance during the hour of the shift. Implants as we have stated, are locating devices, to expedite the process during that hurried time. There is also confusion about 3 days of darkness, versus the week of rotation stoppage we have predicted. Why 3 days? A human in shock, experiencing stoppage without knowledge of why this is occurring, will have some delays in their sensory intake. Lack of sleep will mean that a night has not passed, and anxious people do not sleep well. Thus, a week has been compressed, in general understanding of the human ability to measure time when the sun does not rise or set, to be 3 days. That 3 days, not 7, appears in so many prophecies is an indication that many groups, visiting Earth and wishing to help mankind during this time, talk to each other and share their interpretations!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Differing Prophecies

Note: written on Oct 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Invariably, prophecies about the millennium or pending geological changes are laid alongside each other with the differences raised up and demands for reconciliation made.

Like the famous story about the blind men all feeling a different part of the elephant, some differences are due to segregation, but most are due either to the prophet being misunderstood or the prophet misunderstanding what it is they have been told. If you had never experienced an eclipse of the Sun but had been advised that one would occur, the message may be interpreted as a day when the Sun would hide, when the Sun and Moon would do battle, when night would come early, when there would be a short day or two short days, or a very short night - but all these statements would be referring to the same pending eclipse. Just so, when a prophecy states that land will go under the sea and another states that the land will rise from the sea, these prophecies are not in conflict with each other, as *both* situations will occur.

ZetaTalk, being exacting and specific, comes in for a lot of heat where it differs from other prophecies.

- The given date of 2003 [[Note: see 2003 Date explanation](#)] does not line up with what some have interpreted the Mayan calendar to read, and we, the Zetas, are asked to explain this. We are correct in our date as it is based on the steady pace and known placement of the 12th Planet, and we are *not* mistaken. Some have interpreted prophecies that state that cataclysms will occur when the millennium ends to mean the exact last day of 1999, or perhaps some where within the year 2,000 but not thereafter. They wish precision, and demand that we reconcile our dates with every other date speculated by anyone who calls themselves a prophet or claims to have insight into what ancient prophecies might have meant.
- Some valid prophecies have stated that this land or that will appear as islands only, being inundated, and many have interpreted this to mean that the land will either sink under the sea or the oceans rise inordinately. The Edgar Cayce vision of California appearing as islands, having been inundated, is *not* in conflict with the ZetaTalk statement that the West Coast will rise up due to forceful subduction of plates to the west of the land. One has only to look at the geography of California to see that the fertile inland valley was recently an inland sea, due to the surrounding mountains holding the water as a bowl, so that the ZetaTalk prediction of massive and *forceful* tidal waves, rising hundreds of feet high to clear the mountains when they have no where else to go, will re-flood the inland sea once again and that drainage will take some time.
- Among the valid prophets, Edgar Cayce has stated a vision that lands will appear in the Caribbean, where ZetaTalk has pointed to an area off Antarctica. Is Cayce incorrect? Yes and no. Insofar as he was seeing *the immediate* effect of the pole shift on the land, with the Atlantic widening so that there is temporarily less water to rise up on the shores - the vision is correct. Cayce was also reporting *the immediate* effect of the pole shift on California.

We, in ZetaTalk, are giving all pieces of the puzzle, step by step, and stand here to respond to questions on these matters to defend our prior responses. Are the others doing the same?

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Future Maps

written February 25, 2010

Why do so many future maps show the western portion of the United States submerged or assaulted by water? The Zetas have this in a state of mountain building, albeit with high tides during the hour of the shift, but not with Arizona, Nevada, Colorado, etc submerged. This flooding of the west coast appears in Lori Toye's 1983 channeled map, the first to be widely published. Then in Scallion's map representing his vision, Chet Snow's map representing the hypnosis of hundreds, and the Dolores Cannon map also representing hypnosis of many. They have the west coast going down, apparently, the reverse of what the Zetas tell us will happen other than that the inland valley's of California will be flooded for weeks due to water being trapped by the sloshing over the coastal mountains. Only the 1950 map by Pitre show the mountain regions above water, in concurrence with the Zeta message.



The collective conscious, which is very real and the result of telepathic communication between a vast number of individuals, can be very influential. If the information is *wrong*, it nonetheless spreads about. Thus, during the last years of the Bush administration, there was broad consensus from the Webbots analysis of the collective conscious that Israel would start a war with Iran, or that war with Iran was imminent and inevitable. We stated this would not occur, because we were aware of the counter pressure being applied behind the scenes, but the common man, reading the news, reading the constant drumb beat that the Bush administration was putting out, would assume that bombing of Iran was imminent and inevitable.

Much channeled work, even though genuine, is subject to being polluted by the process. It involves what the spirit communicating wishes to say, what the human channel understands the message to be, and any inability or prejudice in the human channel which might pollute the process. The West Coast of the US is subject to a lot of tidal sloshing during the pole shift, with tidal bore during this sloshing, but clearly would *not* be put under water at higher altitudes which will, if anything, increase in height. Likewise sloshing up the Colorado River, combined with the breaking of the Hoover Dam, will put Phoenix under water, as we have detailed. That combined with violent earthquakes and volcanic activity along the San Andreas, and the rock and roll that will occur all along the zone subject to subduction of one plate under another, would lead a human to assume that the western portion of the US would be inundated or essentially dangerous for human habitation.

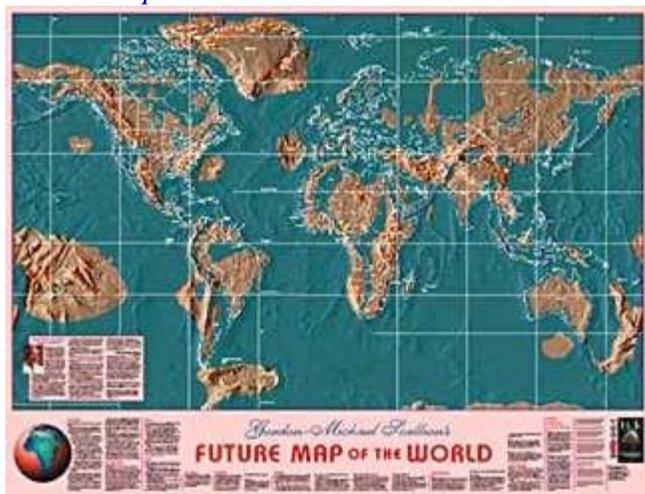
ZetaTalk does not involve a single channeled session or a series of sessions, it involves almost continuous telepathic communication over decades on these subjects. The issues are revisited, and cross-correlated, by the logical mind of a

woman with a German heritage, highly intelligent and given to question anything that does not make sense or correlate with the facts. Thus the ZetaTalk message is more reliable. The Lori Toye map, as the first published and much discussed on major media, is an example of the collective conscious being polluted by an incorrect interpretation.

Lori Toye's channeling [and from another] <http://www.iamamerica.com/> Much has changed since 1989 when Lori Toye and her children first rolled I AM America Maps at the kitchen table. Since her extraordinary dream of the Map in 1983, the Ascended Masters' prophetic message of change has been featured on NBC, FOX, UPN, The New York Times, Art Bell and London's Carolton Television. [and from another] http://www.iamamerica.com/pages/lori_toye.html Awakened one night by the luminous figure of Saint Germain at the foot of her bed, her work had begun. Later in the same year, an image of a map appeared in her dream. Four teachers clad in white robes were present, pointing out earth changes that would shape the future United States. The four Beings appeared again, and expressed a willingness to share the information. Over a six-month period, they gave over 80 sessions of material, including detailed information that would later become the I AM America Map. She produced the map in 1989, rolled them on her kitchen table, and sold them through word-of-mouth. She then launched a lecture tour of the Northwest and California. Hers was the first Earth Changes Map published, and many others have followed, but the rest is history.



Gordon Michael Scallion's vision [and from another] <http://www.matrixinstitute.com> Gordon Michael Scallion is a futurist, metaphysical speaker and author of Notes from the Cosmos. He is the creator of the Future Maps series.

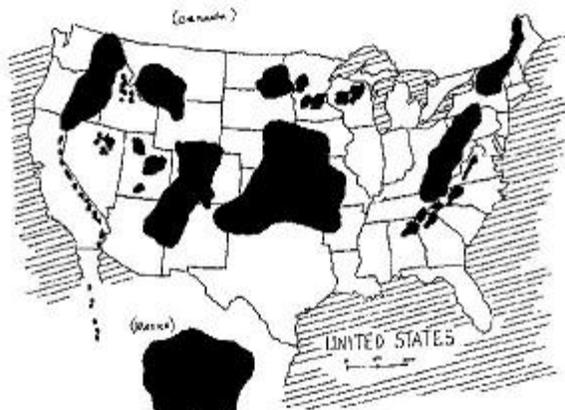


Chet Snow's compilation <http://www.chetsnow.com/> from the book Mass Dreams of the Future, via

hypnosis of hundreds of individuals.



Dolores Cannon's compilation from hypnosis of others [and from another] <http://www.ozarkmt.com/> Dolores Cannon is a past-life regressionist and hypnotherapist who specializes in the recovery and cataloging of "Lost Knowledge". Working through several different subjects, Dolores was able to establish communication with the living Michel De Notredame, better known as the prophet, Nostradamus. His revelations and their impact on our own time are both fascinating and at times frightening.



Ashton Pitre's channeling since the 1950's. [and from another] <http://www.baproducts.com/ashton.htm> This is how Ashton Pitre, of Marble Falls, Texas, sees the US after the Earth changes. He shows "Primary" and "Secondary" destruction caused by water between the years of 1995-1999.





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Lost Records

Note: written on Sep 15, 1999.

The Mayan Calendar is real, and is pointing to the coming cataclysms. But unfortunately, through all the many hands that it passed, and because of the breaches in its caretakers, certain key points were lost - primarily, when did it start. This is an example of the lost records that occur following the periodic cataclysms the Earth experiences. The Mayan Calendar is correct and accurate, but just exactly what year does the count start? They are off on that count, and therefore it lands almost a decade further in the future than it ought to.

During cataclysms, and for many hundreds of years following, people become terribly discombobulated. Look what happened to the Egyptian records after the last pole shift. The Jewish Exodus occurred, with the Jews able to leave their slavehood taking their old, their lame, and their babes in arms with them. They escaped, one and all from their captors, not because they were all that swift, but because their captors were very distracted. The hail, the insects disturbed by the groaning in the Earth and running in every direction, the volcanic eruptions, the earthquakes, and the fact that they were experiencing a very long day, the Sun quite noticeably slowed in its progression across the sky - all this distracted the Egyptians. After the last cataclysms, the very careful Egyptian records which kept census, the grain stores which maintained the rich - all this went to Hell. And for centuries afterwards, people lost track of just how many years passed until records began to be kept again. This happened all over the world, during each cataclysm. What happened to the great cities of China? Records are disrupted.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Calendars and Clocks

Note: written on Jul 15, 2001 during the sci.astro debates.

After a pole shift, several things change, making the past time pieces and calendars virtually worthless. The geographic poles change, the rate of rotation may change, and the magnetic poles change. It has occurred, as Plato recorded, that the rotation of the Earth *reverses* and goes West to East, between pole shifts. All the old counters *stopped*, of course, when the rotation of the earth froze prior to the shift. When rotation restarts after the passage of Planet X, several new variables are in place. Survivors find themselves in a new climate, warmer or colder, more humid or dry, with the vegetation in place struggling and wildlife on the move. The Sun rises and sets in a strange place. The clouds are closer to the ground, drizzle often seeming to be incessant, so peering at the stars is difficult and most certainly not the preeminent concern of starving survivors.

By the time, several decades later, that the skies clear and sunshine returns edible vegetation and meat on the hoof to be killed for dinner, the old means of time-keeping by the stars has often been lost. Pole shifts cause injuries, and lack of nutrition is hard on the elderly. The young and hungry, especially those born after a shift who have little regard for the knowledge carried by those from an earlier time, refuse food to seemingly befuddled old men who talk of times long past. Knowledge is *lost*, civilizations abandoned for more immediate needs, and even the need for time pieces and calendars the last of anyone's concerns. If planting is not being done, or appointments are not being made, and the only thought the direction of one's wanderings toward a better source of food - then why are time pieces and calendars important?

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Emotional Adjustments

Note: written on Feb 15, 1996.

Denial is a common reaction to learning that the world you know, which you as a child had always considered would be secure, is going to essentially disappear. Denial protects one from having to incorporate what has been learned into one's life. One can treat the news like a thing apart, like a possibility, similar to a meteor landing on your head or being struck by lightning. Remote. For those who do not duck the issues, there is an adjustment period. One looks around, seeing the sunny day, the smiling faces, the usual empty chatter on the newscasts, and no longer feels one can relate to *this*. Yet all the loved ones are living in this world. Should one leave them? Should one fit into their life, and pretend? The terrible future one contemplates stares at one from afar, but each day draws closer. How to make major adjustments to prepare for this, when any preparation is considered insanity, or desertion, or neglect.

During the period when choices are made, and adjustments are being made in one's life, depression can set in. This is true of any double-bind, where one loses either way, but in the situation of the alien issue and the coming pole shift, who can one talk to? One is an outcast. Those who have few attachments and are free to move about, in their physical surrounding or career or family commitments, are the lucky ones, as they make their adjustments fairly rapidly, moving to a clear headed time of resolve. Those with many commitments, or commitments deeply felt, agonize longer while making the switch. After they have disconnected themselves from any expectation that life for them can be normal, as they know terrible things that the others have yet to understand, they can be at peace.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Resistance

Note: written on Jan 15, 2000.

Taking the signs seriously, many conscientious humans wish to expedite awareness in others, to push forward debate and discussion. They hope that their fellow humans will not find themselves in agony over having delayed too long, perhaps being unprepared or in the wrong place, and grieving because of their prior indecision and vacillation when they should have been acting. They look upon the Troubled Times group, which seeks solutions to living during the forthcoming times, and feel that every community should have such individuals, such a cook in every kitchen, such a conclave in every country so that the morays and differences are taken into consideration. Then fewer humans would be found agonizing at the last minute. Why can't this approach be taken? What makes such trends occur, and what sets action in the right direction and makes it occur faster? It is often the opposite of what is expected.

There are several factors at play which influence how people react and when they react. Resistance is one factor. When a push is made in the direction of more exposure to the facts and discussion, those who do not want to hear this information push back. The push back can be because it frightens them, or because they are frankly hoping to keep the facts from everyone else, or because they fear panic in the masses. There are those who think that by keeping others dumb they can then end up with a bigger piece of the pie for themselves and a smoother go of it in the last days. If they can keep everyone else believing some false story until the last minute, they expect they will manage to be safe in their enclave with their stores of goods. They look upon knowledge as power, as a precious thing to better the holder of such knowledge. There are also those who fear runs on banks or of martial law having to be imposed. They fear not being able to drive to the next city to go shopping because of riots.

Resistance is a factor that causes information sources that become too assertive or aggressive to be stomped upon. It's relative. As the information rises like a tide, the fear and resistance rise so that active measures are taken to undercut the information source. Therefore, becoming more accurate in predictions, more real and believable, may in fact be the wrong thing to do in that the forces of fear, and there are many of them in the establishment who control media and financial resources, may turn around and aggressively undercut the message. So to some degree, it is better to balance being aggressive so as not to incite reactions.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Subtle Message

Note: written on Jan 15, 2000.

Resistance to the message that one needs to prepare for the coming changes also exists in the average person. Take the example of a family man who has young children, who is tied to mortgage payments and a job. The thought of selling a home or changing a job incites so much anxiety that it becomes an argument with the self constantly. Should this family man be convinced by frank discussion that the danger is real, so doubts could be put aside and preparations expedited, he is likely to find that more and more of his time is spent arguing with himself. Debates over whether he should or should not make changes in his life. Often these arguments are settled by a sharp put-down. He decides to simply not think of the issues anymore. He decides he can't continue in a state of indecision, as he can't function. Perhaps he has been sharp with the children, and they go off crying. The wife asks what the family is coming to. The resolution is denial.

On the other hand, what if the message is subtle, a subtle message that floats out on the media, perhaps only a glimmer, an advertisement, something simple so that the back of the mind is allowed to receive this, to process this without having to be challenged. What if the message likewise tells this family man that he doesn't need to worry about selling his home or building a fortress in the hills or having an infrastructure established before the cataclysms happen. What if the message is that he only needs to remember a simple set of steps to be taken, that there need be no more preparation in order to save lives than to go on a camping trip. Steps such as where to go, what to eat, what to eat long term, to save seed, to have some recipes - which he feels he can deal with. This is an oversimplification, of course, but it is something that can be absorbed and understood, so this is in fact what occurs.

Rather than blocking the information, the family man therefore begins to think about this as he drives to work. How does it differ from a camping trip? What does one do in week two, or week three? This can be entertained because it is not extreme. And as the weather gets bad and things become extreme in his life, he will find that he puts these thoughts on like a comfortable set of old clothes and reacts in the right way at the right time, when he no longer has to argue with himself. Because of the extreme weather changes, the food shortages, the rising tides or whatever, he and his wife finally say to themselves "lets not fool ourselves any longer, we've got trouble here". He will find that he has become comfortable with the steps that he needs to take, because they have been allowed to coexist with his life. Thus, sometimes a very muted or understated message, of the simplicity of the steps, is more valuable than making it seem too complicated.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Crop Failure

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

As we described earlier, going into the cataclysms the weather will become unpredictable, with torrential rainstorms where not expected, and droughts likewise where not expected. Extremes of temperature will be experienced. Unusually warm winters, where the trees and shrubs will start to bud, thinking spring, and then be subjected to frost. Similarly, frosts will come late in the spring, almost into summer, killing the buds which have already put forth their tender shoots. Where today the world balances these situations, shipping produce around the world, during the years coming close to the time of the reappearance of the 12th Planet, the giant comet, all parts of the world will experience extremes. Of course, leading up to the cataclysms, not all produce will fail. Greenhouse crops will come through. Backyard gardens, tendered carefully by watchful eyes, will survive. But the large cash crops that supply crowded population centers will find little to market, and the prices will go up accordingly.

At first, stores put up against such times will be tapped. After a bit, these stores will run down, and governments will get nervous. Helping handouts, from countries better off to those in desperation, will stop. Friction on these matters will fray at already frayed nerves. Up until the cataclysms, humans in the main will struggle on with the farming and fishing methods they are familiar with. In general, the resistance against change is immense, and warnings about the pending pole shift will be brushed aside by the vast majority who will choose not to notice the signs about them or contemplate anything so awful. Consequently, the cataclysms will catch almost *all* of human society unaware.

Those groups who have prepared, and are relying on themselves and their own carefully tended gardens, will not find themselves pinched between starvation and hostilities. Fortunately, the easiest produce to grow is that most economical as foodstuffs. Humans have but to return to their recent past and relearn these lessons. Except for those few who have prepared, humans surviving the cataclysms will find themselves without food. In the cities this will happen quickly, as fresh or frozen foods will spoil due to total power failure, and canned and dried goods will only go so far. Then what? Rural areas, where one would presume to find gardens put in and livestock in abundance, will not be much better off. The drought and irregular weather will have taken their toll, to say nothing of the cataclysms themselves. How long will a hungry farmer hand grain to his livestock? He will *eat* the grain himself *and* the livestock, and when he gets hungry enough will eat his last breeding pair and his seed stock. Gone.

Should the reader think that planting and harvesting will go on as before, they should realize that the gloom that follows a cataclysm is devastating to vegetation. If vegetation survives the droughts that precede the cataclysms and the hail and firestorms and high winds that occur during the cataclysms then it must next survive an almost continual deluge and lack of sunlight. The comeback after a cataclysm is not, in the main, from domesticated plants and animals, although some dedicated farmers will bring their breeding pairs and seed stock through. The comeback is from wilderness areas, from sturdy roots that keep on trying and scattered seed that keeps on sprouting. In the meantime, humans starve.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Crop Adjustments

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

To a very great extent, adjusting to crop failure depends on the personality of the individual forced to make an adjustment. We will get specific.

- Take, for example, a farm in the Midwest. Prosperous. Several farm hands. Occasional crop failures but in the main they can smooth their profits to cover these. Now come the crop failures. First year, the usual fallbacks are relied upon, although with the talk in the news about weather problems all over, they will be nervous. Second year, everyone gets brittle. Tempers flare. Long-time farm hands are laid off, with much guilt and regret. Plans are changed, and arguments ensue. However, there are still savings, and perhaps bank credit, and the expectation is that the next year will bring sky-high prices, even if the crop is only fair-to-middling. Third year. Shock. Depression, and we're not just talking financial. Personal gardens are producing enough to feed the family, but the bank would foreclose if they could find a buyer. Everyone thinks of the dust bowl, the depression, and goes to the movies a lot!
- Now, need this be the scenario? Are there no alternatives? Let us say there is a prosperous Midwest farmer who listens to the news, eyeballs the Internet, and isn't a stick-in-the-mud. He hears, perhaps rarely but nevertheless on occasion, about pole shift predictions, and notices that *some* of these predictions are connecting with his reality. He decides to prepare for all contingencies. Since the drought is increasing, he stores and recycles water. Since cattle are dying, he moves to indoor fish tanks to fill his empty barn and prevent evaporation of the water. Lo and behold, there is a market for the fish! He makes money. He already has a [Windmill](#), and with the winds increasing, takes more and more advantage of this. Now he has the electricity to irrigate hydroponics, as this guy is no dummy and he isn't pouring precious water into the ground.

After the cataclysms livestock will die for lack of feed or be eaten. Seeds sown will fail to thrive after germination from lack of sunlight and the excessive drenching rains. What will the survivors eat? Those who have prepared by establishing intensive indoor gardening such as [Hydroponics](#) and the most protein efficient animal husbandry, [Fish](#) tanks and ponds, will find themselves not only subsisting but subsisting well. Such arrangements require indoor lighting. Hydroponics can be grown around the clock and fish eat either this produce or water plants that feed off the community's [Sewage Effluent](#), but the base of this food chain is the hydroponic vegetation. For plants, light is life, for without it plants die. Such indoor farming, in place prior to the cataclysms, should not rely on lighting from either the Sun or the utility companies. Both will in essence go out during the decades immediately following the cataclysms. Power for indoor lighting should rely on harnessing wind, or water flows, or other such mechanical generation that can be counted upon to be present after the cataclysms.

Food stuffs that can be grown without artificial light and will do quite nicely on the gloomy light supplied by the Sun are mushrooms, earthworms, and various insects that feed on dead tissue. After the cataclysms bugs will be in abundance, as dead tissue from both plants and animals is everywhere. This trend can be taken advantage of, as distasteful as that concept might be to humans who have never eaten a bug. Larva, grown in humus, can be turned into pureed and creamed soups, puddings, or omelets by skilled cooks. Those eating the fare would never guess that the base was not cream, milk, and eggs. For those humans who do not prepare, they will find themselves [Eating Bugs](#) in any case, as meals from what they can catch or find growing will be few and far between.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Diet Adjustments

Note: written on May 15, 1997.

Beyond sculpting the public's attitude toward starvation, with an eye to hardening hearts and saving the plenty of the American heartland, the bread-basket of the world, for themselves, the CIA will begin to attempt to sculpt the public's habits. The public will be told to eat different foods, to adjust their diets, and most especially to tie themselves in a dependent manner to those who feed them. Alliances with grocery chains with guaranteed delivery of food stuffs will be put into place, so that nervous families find themselves financially and emotionally dependent. With their money committed, they *cannot* go elsewhere or establish other ways of feeding themselves. Thus, as the time for enslavement of the populace approaches, when camps of desperate people are formed, drawn by the strings that have already been attached to them, their escape is less and less likely.

The answer to food shortages is *not* dependence on exclusive grocery clubs, but home and in particular indoor gardening. Should this practice become widespread, there would be *no* shortages to speak of. neighbors can help neighbors, sharing produce and seed and know-how, and after the coming cataclysms recovery would be quick. This route, the self-help route, will *not* be advocated by those who seek to establish kingdoms in the Aftertime. Be on guard against dependence, and see the claws behind the so-called helping hand!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Threats of War

Note: written on Feb 15, 2000.

New ZetaTalk on Feb 15, 2000

Look behind threats of war from China. China has suffered in the recent rainstorms, deluges that have created massive loss of life in China, which is utterly unable to control the overflowing rivers and feed it's populace. There is currently starvation in North Korea, well documented, with the starving crawling across the border and begging food from the Chinese. What's going to happen, as the weather gets worse, to a country that even now cannot feed its populace? Birth control won't do it. China will have large percentages of the populace starving as they are in North Korea. What occurs in such a situation? Those in power point the finger across the border and create a dragon. This is a technique that has been used endlessly throughout human history, and in many 3rd Density cultures. Anytime one doesn't want squabbling in the house, one points outside and says "Good Lord, there's the wolf!" The infighting stops, and everybody faces outward.

This is the technique that China is using. They do not mean to act on their threats, but there will be saber rattling, much noise, and other countries can be expected to follow suit. Perhaps even the super powers will engage in this, as they have been doing, to the current earth changes - tell the populace to look elsewhere, distract them, so they don't think about what is going on. This will happen increasingly as starvation tightens its grip on the gnawing bellies of the citizenry. Saber rattling on the part of the Bush administration, in response to the 911 events, should be viewed in light of the economic problems which were developing *before* 911 occurred. The recession, which this administration chooses to state started only *because* of 911, in fact was in process as soon as Bush sole the White House. This is a common ploy, among those assigning themselves leadership in countries, to point to *war* and threats from the outside. War is not going to be profitable, for anyone, other than as a threat, so we suspect this is where the issue will remain.

New ZetaTalk during Mar 2, 2002 IRC Session

WW 3 will not occur, though there will be *threats* of this endlessly going into the shift. The reason, as we have stated, that full scale war will *not* break out between countries, is that none have a thing to gain from this. What has been occurring, though termed "war" by Bush, Jr. is *not* war, as it is a country against an element, a criminal element, perhaps a revolutionary element, but not another country. Many countries deal with revolution, Spain today, for instance, and do not call this "war". There are black markets, organized crime in the US and Italy and Russia, drug cartels, and this is not "war" though this word is used. To focus on issues at the border, as we have mentioned, is a time-honored way of shushing the populace, as they fear to divert the *parent* during troubling times. Countries use this to distract and quiet their populace when internal issues are distressing. Countries use this to avoid addressing these issues. If one wants to quiet a squabbling group of siblings, one announces that one of them, or then household, is under attack! Every mother can tell you that a united front is formed, and squabbles put aside. Thus, we predict that *threats*, and *saber rattling* will occur, but not war.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Financial Freeze

Note: written on Dec 15, 1999.

When the markets start to tumble, they will tumble rapidly and may move in many directions. There may be financial freezes maintained, such that the financial status quo at a given point in time and the cash value of moneys of different countries are not allowed to float freely. It's essentially like stopping an elevator from moving up or down. It simply doesn't move after that point in time. Black markets of course will develop, but they develop somewhat slowly, not overnight. So this kind of enforced freeze, in essence a martial law of the financial field, can be maintained for many months, even years, and be somewhat effective. This is a likely outcome. This is already happening on the stock market where a run on a stock is stopped by a closure of the stock markets. They cease the trading until some time has passed, and this is a forerunner of what is to come.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Market Crash

Note: written on Dec 15, 1999.

In any game there are winners and losers. Between the present and when there will surely be a crash of banks that cannot be sustained and the barter system essentially returns, there is an end game in play. This end game is being laid out on the money markets and has many players wishing to gain the upper hand and maintain the upper hand. This is in the hands of humans - many different governments and many different banks and many different wealthy individuals who are either cooperating with each other or planning to stab each other in the back and pull the rug out from each other. Therefore, given this, the game could tumble in many different directions. But one thing is clear: there are perhaps half a dozen international banks, very heavily moneyed, which would never be out of the running or powerless in this game.

Today, they are maintaining confidence in what may be termed the working man. They wish the populace to be unconcerned, to feel a sense of comfort, that the good times are with them, and not to look about and notice what some are saying - that emergency stores are empty and crops are failing and the stock market is over-inflated. They wish the populace to be dull, lethargic, and spending money, because much of the stability of an economy is based on confidence. In fact, without confidence, most governments and financial structures would fail and fail rapidly. So confidence is kept pumped up as long as this can be maintained. Most stocks are inflated beyond their value, very few are not, and they can fall to 1/4 of their value before they settle with the public feeling they have some confidence in the stock and that it cannot be worth less. This is a huge drop. For the wealthy, who are living a well cushioned life, it doesn't put them out on the street, but for some people who are living on their savings, it would mean a change of lifestyle and may mean that they are destitute or desperate.

Note: below added during the Jun 1, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We are frequently asked to pin point the moment of collapse, which of course will *not* be a moment but a series of moments, when this or that leg under the table breaks, and finally a corner drops, slipping the table top contents onto the floor, and finally the table itself drops. Beyond that this will be a series of steps, and is in the hands of man, due to the general rule that we are not to interfere with mankind's free will. *Very seldom* can we interfere, and then within strict bounds. For instance, we can describe in general terms that it *will* collapse, not when. For instance, we can describe the quakes and volcanic eruptions that will occur leading up to the shift, not *when* for an *area*. Do we warn you today, about a volcanic eruption, a tornado, a broken rail line, or a stock inflated beyond real worth? *No!* Nor do we cure your cancer, rescue you from floods, or feed you when you are starving. Thus, expect *no more* going into the shift than you get now, from aliens, or good spirits, or angels or whatever you call them.

Note: below added during the Jul 20, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Up until the present, the US Stock Market, leading the world as the engine to pull the world out of a global slump, has maintained its position by stealth. Confidence is the name of the game, and confidence was maintained not only by talk-up from market analysts, but also by the value of stock on the market. Value on the market equates to what the *buyer* is willing to pay! And thus, if poor stock has buyers, then it has *worth*. Thus, those end-of-day rallies that have often occurred during the past couple years were *designed*, to raise expectations for the next day. Stock that dropped was viewed differently by the morning, by all the analysts that take into consideration the buyers willingness to buy, and the market off and away again, raising and soaring.

What happened then, this past week, that such a dramatic drop occurred with few stops. This in spite of assertion on heavyweights that all *was* well, and no need for new SEC controls or inspections. The trend overwhelmed the counter-trends, with those buying bad stock doing so, but the overwhelming numbers of such stock simply causing this to be

negated. What does this mean? That the prediction we have made, since late 1999, of a market crash to the extent that stock would drop to 1/4 of its former value, the market in general at this point, will soon occur. If poor stock cannot be bought up in sufficient quantity, a point reached now, then it will be *evident* to the public that poor stock is *poor*, and confidence allowed to drop to the level the company profits and performance deserve. Thus, hold onto your seats, as the drop will occur *rapidly*, now, and the barter system begin to replace the monetary system.

The real estate bubble will likewise burst when the current weather problems and lack of insurance coverage prove this to be hollow. The percent of the workforce to be affected is already increasing, and look to the Depression era, worldwide, for expected results. During the coming depression, which is in fact in place but denied by the media and powers that be, one should look to the *past* Great Depression as an example of things to come. Banks were insolvent, but allowed to operate, not called in. Homeowners and businesses were insolvent, unable to pay, but not called to term, allowed to continue. The reasoning was that there was no one to *buy* these insolvent entities, so why discontinue their operations! Thus, those insolvent entities were allowed to continue, and gradually came back into solvency, and thus business was reestablished. During the coming crash, this will repeat itself, but with a difference. There will be no re-solvency, no new health, but the shift, instead.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Crash Impact

Note: written on Dec 15, 1999.

Of course, we advise people that since the barter system is the end result, to put their money into goods that can be bartered, into things like land that does not lose its value, because all else will. This includes jewels, coins, bonds, anything that is based on something other than substance has the potential of failing. As to which countries will prevail and which not, this somewhat depends on their international reach. Those countries that have a broad international reach, and tentacles in other countries, are like someone caught in a net. They will not fall that far unless all are falling. The countries that will fare the best, and have the strongest dollar, are those that will have the least severe impact from crop shortages or the inability of commerce to proceed.

Japan has a broad reach, tentacles into all other countries and banking systems. It would not be allowed to fail if others were failing, simply because it would drag the others down. However, as the island itself does not produce much of its raw materials but requires them to be imported, when it becomes a time when no one has money to buy manufactured goods, the imports will suffer, and there will be much inner turmoil on the island. The yen is likely to suffer against the dollar in this regard. China will be severely impacted. It already has trouble feeding its populace, and where the China bear was about to roar, it will shrivel down to the mew of a kitten and not again be heard from.

The US and some countries in Europe are attempting to maintain their strong hold based on their rich resources. This may or may not succeed, but will probably keep them, in the case of the US, somewhat head and shoulders above the others, so that as they all are sinking you will still see the head of the US above. The grain belt, and the agriculture from the southeast is varied enough to give them a leg to stand on. In many cases in Europe, the population is pushing the limits of what the land can sustain, and they will suffer in the same way that Japan may suffer.

Third world countries that are suffering from crop shortages because of drought or deluges, will find that they become a non-entity and experience in essence the dark ages of commerce rapidly, retreating backward to a level they were 50 to 100 years ago, as though their progress had never occurred. The desert areas will essentially not be heard from, the Sudan, Iraq and Iran. Starvation will be great and media coverage little. Other than some saber rattling as they fall into a death march into starvation, they will not be a player.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Mayan Calendar

Note: written on Dec 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The Mayan calendar is not so much incorrect as misunderstood. The calendar is derived from calendars and plotting methods left behind by the hominoid visitors from the 12th Planet. There are and were many calendars in operation, the western calendar of 365 days with an occasional leap year is only *one* such method. Dates, when plotted according to one calendar method, do not always line up exactly when translated to another calendar. However, the primary difficulty in interpreting the Mayan calendar is determining the correct starting point. One may be accurate in calculating the number of days, months, and years between events, but unless the starting point is *precisely known*, the end point is questionable. Thus there are various interpretations on when the Mayan calendar *ends*, albeit this rather obviously coincides with the coming millennium. We have given the correct dates for the return of the 12th Planet as the year 2003 [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)] for the devastating first pass. All other dates are incorrect.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: May 5, 2000

Note: written on Aug 15, 1996.

Periodically the planets in orbit around the Earth's Sun near each other during their sojourns, and at rare times they appear to stretch in a line out from the Sun, gravitationally pulling on the Earth, some humans suspect, from both sides. Does this affect the Earth? Well of course it does, and if the influence had left much of an impression on mankind this would be recorded as a regular event. Tides are a little stronger, and the Earth's orbit is a tad more pronounced on one side, but except for astronomers, mankind is blissfully unaware. Will the coming alignment cause a pole shift, the weight of the ice laden poles pulling toward the lineup of outer planets? This silly argument is not even logical, and is given weight only because the true cause of pole shifts, the 12th Planet, is out of view between cataclysms and generally forgotten. Survivors, picking up the pieces and trying not to starve to death, had more on their minds than recording the event in more than verbal horror stories told to one another when seeking solace.

The gravity pull of the giant gaseous planets, even when they line up and all pull like so many men along a rope in a tug-of-war, is a fraction of a fraction of the gravity pull of the Sun. During half the year an ice laden pole on one side of the Earth or the other is leaning toward the Sun, and if inclined to move the crust of the Earth toward a gravity pull, *this* is when that would occur. Do not the ice laden poles continue to increase in weight until the Earth is out of balance? A simple calculation on the structure of the surface of the Earth would show that land masses such as the combined mass of Russia and China or such major continents as Africa or the Americas, made of thick rock and soaring mountains in places, *far outweigh* the majority of the Earth's surface where waters pool in low-lying areas. Do these inequities cause pole shifts?

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Precision

Note: written on Feb 15, 2000. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Precision is difficult in these matters, as all is in motion and affects the exact outcome. This is similar to an inbound hurricane, where one can state the path and wind speed, but there are uncertainties as to whether a dam will break or an ocean going vessel will decide to move into or out of a port in the hurricane's path. A city may be safe or devastated based on these occurrences. For the pole shift, what is in motion is:

1. the 12th Planet, which will stick to the path computed as the factors involved are based on astronomy and not subject to change.
2. the location of the earth at the time, which can vary slightly as to what part of the Earth is facing the 12th Planet. Where this will be the Atlantic rift, the exact point of stoppage depends upon the *speed* of rotation as it approaches the stoppage, and this speed is dependent upon swirling in the core, what parts of the core are near or far from the Atlantic rifts as the moment of stoppage approaches.
3. the shift itself, which will start at an uncertain moment due to the *exact* part of the Atlantic rift facing the 12th Planet not being known. Thus, it may start a tad earlier or later, based on the strength of magnetism on the earth's surface facing the approaching 12th.
4. the shift stoppage, which will vary according to the speed of the shift. This will be forceful or more gentle depending upon the magnetic influences not only on what part of the earth is facing the 12th as it approaches, but also on what magnetic components in the swirling core are facing or afar from the 12th as it approaches.

Thus, the *exact* placement of the new North and South poles is difficult to pinpoint, but the *general* placement can be estimated.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Pole Shift Timeline

written September 12, 2009

Where descriptions of the geological changes that accompany a pole shift are often used as *proof* that prior pole shifts have occurred, other than the time line of occurring approximately every 3,600 years there is no inherent timeline record for the last weeks in such geological record. The pole shift rents rock and rearranges the landscape and is accompanied by huge tidal waves and exploding volcanoes. This is clear. Just how large or frequent the earthquakes were, weeks ahead of time, is not of record. Then there is the issue of folklore, as almost every culture has a story stemming from a prior pole shift. Where there is a written record, such as the Egyptian record in the Kolbrin, many details are carried in the report, but most cultures simply have a few statements indicating the horror of the hour of the pole shift or the days of rotation stoppage or perhaps a severe wobble leading into the horror. As this is clearly a description of the last weeks, no larger timeline is inherent. Where other phenomena are included, such as snow in summer or women so tense that they abort or do not conceive or intractable droughts, there is no sense of how many *years* such a phenomena was present prior to the pole shift itself.

Even where the Bible implies a seven year period of plagues, the magnitude of droughts and crop failure or disease from depressed immune systems confuses the issue. The Kolbrin mentions that Noah began building his arc when the Moon turned copper and the moon moved swiftly across the sky, implying a definitive wobble. Certainly there are reports of a copper moon today, and [rapid movement of the Moon](#) has been noted by some, but most of the populace seem oblivious. But can such correlation be used to extrapolate a pole shift date today? How long does it take to build an arc, and how swiftly did the Moon cross the sky to clue Noah that the time had arrived? The Kolbrin reports that during the Exodus that signs in the sky clued the populace that another pole shift was pending. Then there was a period of stillness, relative calm, when the populace was tense as they knew the prophecies and knew what was pending. Then the tail of Planet X, bringing red dust and hail, was upon them and social disruption and plague affected the populace. But the Kolbrin does not state how long a period passed between the signs in the sky and the horror of the last weeks.

Many following ZetaTalk have tried to correlate our descriptions of pending Earth changes with past history and other prophecy, with poor results. This is intentional. We are not allowed to give a date, nor any clue as to the timeline. Our descriptions of the last weeks are exempt as by then it will be obvious. Our statement that the pole shift will coincide with the end of a magnetic trimester - the end of April, August, or December - is allowed because this likewise will only be clear when the last weeks have arrived, and no year is mentioned. We are pressed endlessly by those wanting more specificity, those wanting to plan, or those longing for more definite signs by which to argue their case with family or friends, but we cannot give more than we already have.

***Kolbrin on Noah:** They had knowledge of ... signs and omens, the secrets of the seasons, of the moon and the coming of the waters. ... there were wise men filled with the inner wisdom, who read The Book of Heaven with understanding and knew the signs. ... Then the day came when The Lady of the Night changed her garment for one of a different hue, and her form swept more swiftly across the skies. Her tresses streamed out behind in gold and copper, and she rode in a chariot of fire. ... the hour of trial draws nigh. The shadow of doom approaches this land ...*

***Kolbrin on the Exodus:** The dark days began with the last visitation of the Destroyer and they were foretold by strange omens in the skies. All men were silent and went about with pale faces. Fear walked the land and woman became barren with terror, they could not conceive, and those with child aborted. The days of stillness were followed by a time when the noise of trumpeting and shrilling was heard in the Heavens, and the people became as frightened beasts without a headsman. ... The dead were no longer sacred and were thrown into the waters. He who grew no grain now owned a storehouse full. Cattle were left unattended to roam into strange pastures, and men ignored their marks and slew the beasts of their*

neighbours. No man owned anything. The public records were cast forth and destroyed, and no man knew who were slaves and who were masters. ... Plague was throughout the land, the river was bloody and blood was everywhere. Those who did drink from the river vomited it up. The dust tore wounds in the skin of man and beast.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: New Orleans, a Preview

written Sep 2, 2005

We have described from the start of ZetaTalk a situation where the coastlines and river basins will be massively flooded during the pole shift, to the extent that coastal cities are flooded with a flood tide that just keeps rising, putting homes and the lower levels of buildings under water. All this seems fantasia to many, despite the physical evidence that such flood tides have happened in the past. Where New Orleans flooded because it was below the current sea level, and where the flooding of the city is not to the extent we have described for the pole shift, it nonetheless is an example of how water and wind can wreck a city and make all the former residents homeless, in a wink. Add to the mess in New Orleans the fact of tall buildings toppled by earthquakes, and people trapped in earthquake rubble, and you have the picture of what is to come.

We have described from the start of ZetaTalk a situation where the grid, electrical power and phone lines, will be almost completely disrupted, water and gas mains ruptured, with no hope of repair, the result of an assault by earthquakes, water wash during flooding, and hurricane force winds. Many sitting comfortably in their homes dismiss such a possibility, as surely the modern technology they have come to enjoy will be able to quickly repair itself, as is this not the case after an ice storm or earthquake now? Where the disruption in New Orleans is due to flooding and winds, without the addition of quake damage, the total interruption of services for those trapped in New Orleans is certainly evident - pumps down, gas line breaks, water fouled, and no electricity.

We have described from the start of ZetaTalk the anticipated effects of denial among those not willing to acknowledge the need for making changes in their lives, to the extent that they refuse to make *any* changes or take *any* steps toward taking themselves to safety. This despite mounting evidence that their survival will be tenuous if they do not take such steps. Where the depth of this denial, affecting a large portion of the population, seems incredulous, this is precisely what has occurred in New Orleans. Given orders to evacuate by the authorities, many *chose* to remain, comforting themselves by denying the possibility of harm. This denial was evident among the rich as well as poor, among vacationers remaining in fancy hotels as well as no place to go but the hovel that was their current home.

We have described from the start of ZetaTalk the reaction of the rich and powerful to the threat of accelerating Earth changes, that being that they would suppress talk of this in the media in order to maintain the status quo, keeping the common man at their stations, at their jobs, and being consumers until the last. Where such treatment of the common man is nothing new, what occurred going into assault on New Orleans or the Gulf coast? *known* to be unsafe, below sea level, or potentially in the path of such monster storms, housing and industry and commercial ventures were funded and encouraged. Encouraging the status quo, instead of championing an alternative such as moving enterprises and people *inland*, occurred.

We have warned from the start of ZetaTalk that self sufficiency, rather than relying on government handouts or camps, was absolutely key to survival after the pole shift, as rescue would not be forthcoming and camps would become work or perhaps death camps, ultimately. To those clinging to the comforting thought of the government as a substitute parent, or to those working for the government, this is dismissed as bad advice, but what has occurred in New Orleans? First, everyone is marched into the Super Dome, where bad water and lack of food is compounded by crowding. Bad move, and not the last bad move, as now the crowd is being relocated yet again, where more disappointments from government services are likely to result.

We have emphasized from the start of ZetaTalk the need to distill drinking water to clean not only germs but pollutants such as heavy metals, as the pole shift will create a cesspool of industrial wastes where these are stored in tanks or produced, and exploding volcanoes will put lead into surface water as the volcanic ash drifts and lands far and wide. Most often, our admonitions result in a lot of discussion about water filtration systems, as though these will be

handy and replacement parts available. Distilling water is time consuming, a multi-step operation, and thus tiresome to even think about. But what has happened in New Orleans? *Suddenly*, drinking water is not available, and the knowledge about how to clean the water is being discussed in the media. Of course, those living in the cesspool can't hear these discussions, and are drinking dirty water. If these citizens had been told *how* to clean their water, *beforehand*, with what they had at hand, all manner of problems would have been avoided.

We have described from the start of ZetaTalk that the expectation of a return to normalcy could hinder adjustments after the pole shift, as many would simply sit and wait for rescue. There will be no rescue, and normalcy will not return, as the broken link rule would prevail. Where the pole shift will put the entire world into crisis mode, such that any emergency response team is overextended, this was certainly seen in the microcosm of the New Orleans disaster where the disaster was only regional. Despite decades of planning, FEMA failed once again. Yes, they were handed surprises, such as a failing levee system soaked beyond endurance so the soil surrounding the narrow tops eroded. The city cannot be drained because the pumps are under water - broken link one. Looters and gangs are stopping rescue efforts because police efforts were not supported by the missing New Orleans Reserves, who were of course stationed in Iraq - broken link two.

Signs of the Times #1491

No One Can Say they Didn't See it Coming, by Sidney Blumenthal 'In 2001, FEMA warned that a hurricane striking New Orleans was one of the three most likely disasters in the U.S. But the Bush administration cut New Orleans flood control funding by 44 percent to pay for the Iraq war.' [and from another source] Federal response called 'a national disgrace' 'Terry Ebbert, head of New Orleans' emergency operations, called the response from the Federal Emergency Management Agency a national disgrace. FEMA has been here three days, yet there is no command and control.'

Signs of the Times #1490

Trapped in an Arena of Suffering [Sep 1] 'The Louisiana Superdome. An emergency generator kept some lights on, but quickly failed. Engineers have worked feverishly to keep a backup generator running, at one point swimming under the floodwater to knock a hole in the wall to install a new diesel fuel line. But the backup generator is now faltering and almost entirely submerged. There is no sanitation. The stench is overwhelming. The city's water supply, which had held up since Sunday, gave out early Wednesday, and toilets in the Superdome became inoperable and began to overflow. The Superdome is patrolled by more than 500 Louisiana National Guard troops, many of whom carry machine guns as sweaty, smelly people press against metal barricades that keep them from leaving.' [and from another source] 'The two major hospitals in New Orleans faced deteriorating conditions before evacuations got under way. Tulane University Hospital employees carried patients to the roof of the hospital's parking garage because the elevators were not working. Meanwhile, there's looting going on in the streets around the hospital. As floodwaters rose around Charity Hospital, the halls were dark and slippery. Nurses hand-pumped ventilators for patients who couldn't breathe, and doctors brought supplies in by canoe from three nearby hospitals. And yet the injured kept coming.' [and from another source] 'Hurricane Katrina damaged or displaced an estimated 58 Gulf of Mexico oil platforms and drilling rigs, according to the American Petroleum Institute. Among those, 30 rigs and platforms have been reported lost.'



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Disaster Movies

written Nov 16, 2005

Do you have any comments on the TV movie that aired recently called "Category 7: The End of the World" ? It seemed like the typical disaster movie nowadays, where disaster starts to strike and then in comes Big Brother with some fantastical solution to save the world from impending doom. It seemed a little odd however that they chose pollution as the villain, and shutting down power plants as the solution that saves the day. Isn't the oil energy cabal one of the key members of the establishment and the established order of power? As silly and nonsensical as their propaganda always is, why wouldn't they decide to dream up some explanation that at least doesn't vilify themselves?

Disaster movies depicting *part* of the pole shift phenomena are nothing new. Over the past decade, they have been on the increase, switching to a presentation on TV for better impact on the American public. Listing but a few, there was *Deep Impact* and *Armageddon*, where an asteroid and meteors threatened Earth; *10.5* where massive continent splitting earthquakes suddenly emerge; *Volcano*, where a new volcano erupts in the middle of LA; *Waterworld*, where inexplicable flooding occurs worldwide; *Postman*, where post cataclysm government breakdown allows Mad Max gangs to prevail; *Day After Tomorrow*, where polar cold descends suddenly on a parts of the globe forming new ice caps; *Oil Storm*, where the problems with distribution of oil products causes social chaos; *Yellowstone Supervolcano*, where a feared volcanic eruption is suddenly on the scene; and now *Category 7*, where hurricanes increase in ferocity and descend on parts of the globe not expecting them.

Increasingly, these disaster movies, in particular the ones recently made for TV, show the government as part of the problem, a clear pattern and message. Both *Day After Tomorrow* and *Category 7* had an evil VP insisting that corporate rights take precedence over public protection, a clear reference to VP Dick Cheney. In *Yellowstone* and *Category 7*, FEMA is shown protecting the federal infrastructure ahead of the public. In *Yellowstone*, the decision to keep the highways clear for FEMA functions dooms millions who should have been warned and allowed to escape. In both *Day After Tomorrow* and *Category 7* and *10.5*, scientists and their warnings are ignored at first. Another trend is that earlier movies show the problem *fixed* by the government, with later films showing the government primarily *reactive*. And a third trend, showing the all powerful and otherwise arrogant US government brought to its knees and begging such countries as Mexico to them in.

Another trend is to show the government less as saviors than individuals within the government, who take matters into their own hands and rebel, informing the public. *Deep Impact* had the President a calm leader, top down management, with the public quietly accepting of a lottery to determine who would be allowed into bunkers, to live or die. *Armageddon* had NASA to the rescue. Informing the public was to occur as a *last* step, because the government was busy saving the day. That posture a clear apology for the cover-up of the approach of Planet X, while *Star Wars* and various attempts to push Planet X into a different orbit were plotted and tried. The more recent movies show the leadership literally dragged into action, dragging their feet and protesting that the status quo of protecting their image and corporate buddies should take precedence. Does this remind anyone of the Bush Administration and their cronies?

For those wondering at the current trends, in these disaster movies, we point to our decapitation prediction, the increasing disappointment the Puppet Master has with the Bush Administration. Where this disappointment became acute after the stolen 2004 election, which was counter to his wishes as to who should be running the US, it emerged early in the first term due to the arrogance and rebellion among his Puppets in the Bush Administration and Israel. Thus, Bush and his cronies are to be the *problem* in the cover-up, to be made the scapegoat. As head of NASA, and control of the Hubble, and as the largest intimidator on the globe, using the US Military to strong arm other countries into compliance, the public would buy this. The Puppet Master's hand is also shown in the pattern of the common man emerging as leaders and heroes during disasters, self help, with less reliance on government rescue.

Is the public being educated on what to expect during the coming disasters that the passage of Planet X will wreak on Earth? Absolutely. Is the public being encouraged toward self help rather than looking to their government for rescue? No question. Is the public being pointed to the Bush Administration as the chosen scapegoat for the cover-up that has delayed informing the public on what is to come? Clear trend. Is the Bush Administration directing this education process? Showing the extend of their decapitation, they are utterly out of the loop and not even consulted.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Manifest Clues

Note: written on Jun 15, 1997. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The increasing activity in the core of the Earth will eventually manifest itself in ways that will become difficult to explain. Erratic weather will continue to be explained away as global warming, the result of the atmosphere heating up to cause swirls in the upper atmosphere. Violent wave action that swamps large ocean going ships and the booms from clapping air caused by under water plate movements will be lumped in with earthquake activity. The increasing incidence of earthquakes will be explained as periodic cycles, with ancient legends to support the cycle theory, or improved reporting mechanisms, implying that quakes were not recording in the past. The dramatic flashes of light caused by methane gas flares as the gas is released from trapped pockets under moving plates will be explained away as lightning. The increasing magnetic diffusion will be blamed on sun spot activity, as neither is readily measurable to the average man so the story will not often be challenged.

During the months before the passage of the 12th Planet there will be an almost total interference with radio and television transmission, unless supported by cable of some sort. Cellular telephones will be useless, and due to their popularity in certain cities this will not be taken lightly. Long distance telephone calls, which invariably use satellites to bounce between points, will also become impossible to maintain. The governments of the world will be asked to explain, and will trot forth their red-faced scientists with silly explanations. Undoubtedly sunspot activity will be blamed, and those scientists who point out the inadequacy of the explanation will be badly mistreated. Were sun spots or magnetic storms from the Sun the cause, then satellite bounce and in particular cell phone transmissions should return to normal on the dark side of the Earth, away from the Sun. Since the time until the shift is short, the governments will proffer outlandish excuses, knowing they will never be held to account.

Below added during the Nov 16, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Storms

Lately, over the past couple months, there have been usually severe storms striking the UK, higher winds than expected. Likewise, in the US, which share the northern hemisphere, atypical cold followed by temps so warm all went out in short sleeves even in the north, although it was technically winter. This cause a series of tornadoes to roar across the US, in a belt from south to north, out of season and extreme even *in* season. Going into the last few months before the shift, the weather will not simply continue as it has over the past few years, with unseasonable temps and droughts and deluges unexplainable by the weatherman. It will get *more* so, more extreme, more out of season, more violent. We have stated that the weather, and hurricanes, will not get more violent than man has experienced in the past. This is due to a braking mechanism that the atmosphere itself imposes, air masses only able to move so fast when pushing against other air masses and the like. However, this is not to say that if you only anticipate tornadoes in a certain season, that they will not come *out* of season, or in countries not yet experiencing tornadoes. This is not to say that hurricanes will not develop *suddenly*, rather than track across the seas and be predictable. This is not to say that snow storms will not drop several feet of snow where snow has never fallen, or that those areas reliant upon snow for their tourist season in winter find the spring flowers there instead.

Tides

Thus, tides that are related to storms such as hurricanes can be expected along coastlines. Storm surge, where water several feet higher than normal surges inland, will be experienced *even without* a hurricane known in the area. The hurricane, suddenly forming and dissipating just as suddenly, may leave its only mark in this way. Likewise, if a storm surge developed out at sea, water in the nearby areas may drop in level, temporarily. Expect the unexpected, increasingly, as the shift approaches. The rising sea level was news when it was first observed, but went into cover-up mode quickly. The oceans are rising, and the poles melting, and islands in the Pacific

disappearing under the seas. Will the trend continue, and how *much* will coastal cities be affected? Even without storm surges hitting a coastal city, they will be inundated on occasion and to a certain extent before the shift. This will be first noticed when the sewers back up, and then when the beaches disappear. And then when normal tide and wave action simply takes out coastline housing. Wetlands along the coast will become salty, and then inland bays. In that increasing earthquake will be taking cities down, earth movement imploding cities, at these times, this will scarcely be the biggest concern.

Booms and Flashes

Booms and flashes have been on the increase for several years now, getting in the press a couple year back. Booms as we explained at that time are due to heaving of the earth, such that an air pressure drop is experienced in one place, a rush to this place from the sides. This is what causes thunder claps, where lightning creates super-heated air, a temporary void, and the air on the sides comes together with a clap. These heaving earth syndromes can be experienced over land, or over water, but have the same cause. Flashes are escaping methane, which lies in pools everywhere from trapped rotting material from prior pole shifts. This hisses upward, lighting from some cause or other, and is a flash of light. Since earth movements are now increasing, more instantaneous, more violent, than prior years, booms and flashes can be expected to be on the rise too. Tunguska was an exception as the tundra of Siberia was lush prior to being frozen, and thus a great deal of rotting grasslands were trapped. You can expect, in future, that the frozen Amazon basin will afford such explosions.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: False Alarms

Note: written on Jan 15, 1998. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Where the populace is warned of pending disasters, this should be taken in the context of false warnings to cause the populace to prepare for the real thing, which the government will probably never actually announce. Meteors and trash falling from the sky. Tidal waves that would engulf coastal cities. Pathogens from outer space causing total crop failure. These false stories set many in the populace to thinking about what-if, and the mind moves to solutions. This in conjunction with deniable sites such as Troubled Times, which has the necessary element of doubt in that it can be dismissed as merely the warnings of some hypothetical aliens from Zeta Reticula, creates a tendency to prepare, to have an escape or alternative lifestyle handy. All to the good, in the thinking of some.

Alarms about solar flares are exaggerations. Solar flares will increase as the time of the passage approaches, but are in and of themselves not devastating. They, like the earthquakes that are on the increase, will *increase* in number, and plague electronic communications, but have little effect on the tides, growing seasons, or the weather. Those who would shield the populace from the truth of the 12th Planet's approach will say otherwise, declaring that *this* is the cause of the increase in deep earthquakes, the chronic El Nino, and magnetic diffusion. It is not. It is just yet another symptom of the approach of the rogue planet that causes the Earth such devastation during its periodic passage.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Cataclysm Masks

Note: written on Jun 15, 1996.

In an effort to avoid admitting that the cataclysms are approaching, the establishment throws out alternative explanations.

- The weather is blamed on global warming, the greenhouse effect, which in and of itself might be an explanation that would hold if weather were the only symptom. It is the heat from the core of the earth and the increased earthquake and volcanic activity that boggles these attempts at alternative explanations. In no way would the public accept a statement that warmer air is heating up the core of the Earth. Heat rises, and cold air drops, and for the core of the Earth to heat up under an influence from the surface, the surface would have to be *warmer* than the core, which clearly is not the case.
- The heating of the oceans and increasing tremors are thus blamed on solar flares, even though such activity in the *past* was never associated with solar flares. Nevertheless, since the public is in the main quite ignorant of the basic science involved and would not bother to research the history of solar flare related events, this is an explanation that many will accept. It is understood vaguely by the public that the Sun emits heat and light. For the core to be heated by solar flares beyond what the surface has experienced is illogical, so the alternative explanation given is clothed in scientific mumbo-jumbo so that the common man doesn't attempt to fully understand.
- Magnetic diffusion, causing compasses to point off center and in an erratic manner, is blamed on solar magnetic storms associated with the solar flare. Magnetic diffusion *does* have a relationship to past solar flares, but not to the degree currently experienced. In the past, magnetic diffusion would be experienced only on the surface, under the direct influence of solar rays, and would not interfere with magnetic resonance tests taken against the core of the Earth. The magnetic diffusion of today *stems* from the core of the Earth, and is not in concert with activity from the Sun.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Proof Exists

Note: written on Apr 15, 1999. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Proof is something that lies before you and has for years. It is not only in the geology of the Earth. If you simply look to how the government is reacting, you can see a pattern. Of course, for some, who are wishing that it not be so, there will be no amount of proof. Why does NASA hide what the Hubble sees and fail to give it out? This should all tell you something, so look to that behavior and ask, why this is occurring. Unless one is looking at a star with a tiny pinpoint of light, there can be many interpretations for what is seen. Many emanations that come from the sky are only able to be determined by large observatories, which are so few in number and require such an amount of money to support them that they inevitably are at the end of some puppet string and can be pulled and controlled. In addition, you have statements from NASA and JPL that can counter what people may see.

Whatever happened to Planet X that was sighted in 1983? For hundreds of years prior to this, astronomers were plotting the orbits of the outer planets and stating that there was a perturbation. This caused a flurry of activity going into the early 1980's, in which there were calculations by Van Flandern and others showing the approximate size of a planet, an extra planet in the solar system that would account for the perturbations. In fact, he was remarkably close to the actual size of the 12th Planet which is inbound. They found it. They located it by infrared. There were newspaper announcements and suddenly not a word was said for a decade. Then NASA explained that tiny differences in weight of the outer planets explained it all. If this were the case, since the weight of the planets is calculated from the orbits and the visible sizes, why would all those astronomers for all those centuries be confused and notice the perturbations? They would have calculated the weight to explain the perturbation to begin with! Of course you're being fooled and lied to.

The skies are very crowded, with many lights, some moving, some not, and unless you have a relatively stationary star that is bright and with a pinpoint of light, it is difficult to the average man to say that it's this or it's that. The 12th Planet, at the distance it is at in 1999, is smaller to the eye than Pluto, which is a speck. In addition, Pluto is reflecting sunlight, which the 12th Planet cannot as yet because of its distance. Therefore, it does not have the bright appearance that Pluto does, and is smaller than Pluto. It has a dim red glow, which would almost fade into the background because there is no bright pin point of light. Therefore you must look at it, focus not for the bright light but for the dim light. Most of your telescopic equipment is accustomed to filtering out the pin point of light that comes from a star, which is quite intense in the middle. Therefore you have to gear to a magnitude of 10 to account for the skewing that your telescope equipment uses to adjust for starlight, and look for something tiny.

Rather than look for a moving object which will surely become visible and traceable the year before the pole shift, look to the changes in your Earth. The types of Earthquake changes, the types of weather changes, are going to tell you more truly than anything else what is approaching. Take a look at the Jewish Exodus, and what the Bible and Egyptian Papyrus tell you occurred prior to that cataclysm - the bugs and frogs seemingly crazed, the droughts and deluges. These are indications to you as surely as the heating of the oceans from the bottom up and the disbursting magnitude of the confused core, that something is very, very close. This should alert you, and you will soon enough see something in the skies.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Heralding

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Changes have already begun, and are known to your scientists and meteorologists. Violent storms, unusual weather patterns, severe and long lasting droughts, increased frequency of hurricanes, torrential rains, and a general warming of the planet. This is all cast in the category of Global Warming, yet the cause is not certain. Which of you, as citizens or even as scientists, could state the cause with certainty? We are telling you that the Earth itself will be warmer, and this affects weather patterns. Humanity has come to expect predictability in the weather. Even the monsoons of the East, or the hurricanes that hit the eastern United States, are expected and prepared for, as they are predictable. During the next few decades, until the Earth settles down into another predictable pattern, mankind will find its greatest problems with the weather to be its unpredictability.

Weather changes heralding the giant comet's approach will at first be within normal parameters. As long as meteorologists can find a similar pattern on the books or an old timer can be found to regale us with tales of the old days, no one will get unduly alarmed. The weather, after all, is a constant source of conversation, but the intensity of these discussions will change when the effects on food chains relied upon by man move outside of familiar boundaries. It is at this point that [Alarm Bells](#) will go off. All attempts to explain the changes based on Global Warming from the Greenhouse effect will run into snags as the weather will refuse to be *predictable*. Areas of the world which have been deserts throughout mankind's memory will become swamps under constant and repeated rains. Temperate climates used to periodic gentle rainfall will suffer intractable droughts. Then this will switch about, for no apparent reason. The reason lies deep within the Earth's core, an area the meteorologists refuse to consider, and thus their predictions on the *atmosphere* will never be based on the right parameters.

A key change, to which one could point, is the warming of the Earth's oceans, around the globe. This has been measured as a 6 inch rise, worldwide, on all the beaches. The waters have risen because they are warmer, and warm water takes up more room than cold water, as all elementary physics books will report. How is it that the oceans, so very deep and so very cold, have warmed up? Is it the almost imperceptible rise in the temperature of the air, a degree or so, as reported to date? Since heat rises, why would this slight rise affect the oceans? Meteorologists will tell you that the effect of air warming is air turbulence, not warmer oceans. The [Oceans are Warmer](#) because the core of the Earth has heated up, and it does so in response to its brother coming closer. This will continue, and increase, until sometime after the cataclysms are past.

Yet another sign is a slowing in the rate of rotation, a forerunner of the actual stop in rotation that occurs at the moment of passage. As with weather and warming trends, this is at first so gradual and slight as to be arguable. Humans in denial do not argue with the *current* data drawn, they argue with the comparison to past data. The past data was invalid in some way, was recorded with imprecise instruments, or perhaps was not measured at all. Precise weather data has only been gathered for the past few decades, a hundred years at most, and prior to that was only recorded at times of extreme weather like hurricanes and this in the form of tales. There was no mechanism to measure, for instance, the wind velocity of a hurricane, so the estimated height of a tidal wave or size of buildings flattened was recorded. Likewise with major earthquakes, which in the past have flattened cities. Without the ability to capture Richter scale, earthquakes in the past were either termed a trembler, small, or big.

The best way to counter arguments is *not* to point to the past but to start recording the present. All the trends and signs will only acerbate, with the oceans warmer still, the weather more erratic and unpredictable still, and the Earth gradually slowing in her rotation more and more measurably. If one gathers these statistics now, and gathers them yearly, the trends will become a clear pattern. Thus, the arguments will be with people now living, and with statistics gathered by the same methods. As the trends and signs will increase more rapidly, exponentially, as the 12th Planet enters the Solar System, this comparison can be used as a signal to many who plan to move to safety that the time has

arrived. Where weather and warmer oceans will be arguable up to the end, a [Slowing Rotation](#) is *not* arguable.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Green Meteors

Note: written on Jun 15, 1997. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

All the nervous talk by the government about asteroids as we approach the millennium is not just talk. Star Wars started the theme, NASA has never dropped it, and disaster movies hammer the theme home to the public - worry about asteroids.

More than just the 12th Planet comes through on its periodic passages. The 12th Planet's moons travel like a string of pearls behind the monster traveling planet because they have been caught in its gravitational field. And a great deal of trash has also been caught, from boulders to gravel to dust that drags long behind as the giant comet's tail. But outside of the 12th Planet's gravitational grip, yet influenced more by the 12th Planet than any other object, is other trash that makes the rounds with the 12th Planet. Like rogue asteroid or meteor dust, this trash could conceivably impact the Earth, as its orbit is *not* like the orbit of the trash in the Asteroid Belt, orbiting the Sun always a distance away from the Earth, its orbit *crosses* the Solar System at an angle, just as the 12th Planet itself does.

Early harbingers of this trash have begun arriving, and have announced their arrival in dramatic ways. Unlike the familiar shooting stars, these harbingers are green, not white, when they burn up in the atmosphere. Like the other signs on the increase, these harbingers will increase in numbers and be joined by other dramas in the skies, all of which will remain unexplained by the authorities.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Space Trash

Note: written on Oct 15, 1998. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The increasing meteor showers are in fact harbingers of the approach of the 12th Planet which is about to reenter your Solar System and pass through in its inevitable march around its two suns. The approach of the 12th Planet is accompanied by a great deal more than just the planet and its moons, which are trailing like so many ducklings behind their mother. There is an immense amount of trash, that also makes this route, loosely connected but not tightly joined so as to become clutter in the 12th Planet's atmosphere. Like the sweeping motion of the ecliptic plane of the planets and the asteroid belt around the Sun, the 12th Planet draws with it trash which has a tendency to trail behind it. When the 12th Planet leaves your Sun and goes back toward the Sun's dead twin, out some 18 steps from your Sun to Pluto and beyond, this trash lingers back and does not travel in front of the 12th Planet. It tends to have less impetus. But when the 12th Planet returns, there is pressure to move back into the Solar System and sling through.

Why does this trash precede the traveling planet itself? It is brushed forward, as gravity attraction is matched by various gravity repulsions, and any motion created affects all in the vicinity. The repulsion force, which keeps large objects apart and prevents collision, is in play with more than just gravity particles, as there are many subatomic particles mankind is unaware of which are also affected. One has only to look at the ecliptic to see that there is an influence upon the planets from the sun such that they all line up along a plane, as though there were a wash inward or outward from the sun. Likewise, when a large body is in motion through space, the reach of this object is broad, out into space, and sets in motion stagnant objects. Something similar to a swimmers paddling foot in water. Something may be bobbling up and down on top of the foot, or on the bottom of the foot, but it may never leave and go entirely around the foot but just bobble back and forth. Thus, meteor and space trash activity will increase, going into the passage, far ahead of the actual passage itself. This trash is unsettled and plunges into the Earth's atmosphere. There will be increasing activity of this nature - larger meteors, more than just dramatic fireballs or green streaks. The recent occurrence of a large rock falling onto Greenland is not going to be unusual. There will be more dramatic shows, but at the same time less talk of it in the media.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: New Moon

Note: written during the September 14, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

[New Moon Found around Earth](#)

BBC, September 2002

Experts aren't sure what the object is.

Not the first new moon to be circling Earth, and not the last, just the first to hit the news as an amateur discovered it and reported it. NASA would have preferred it be ignored, as it is yet one more sign that odd things are happening. We have Global Warming that has affected Europa and Mars. We have the supposed laws of gravity going awry on good old planet Earth, who seems to have developed a bigger middle, gravity wise, yet has not changed shape at all. We have the weather going wacky, outside of what the weatherman can explain, and the poles and glaciers melting outside of what the supposed rise in air temp could possibly explain. Now we have new moons. We, the Zetas, have explained that space trash is being seen increasingly as Planet X approaches, *not* dragged behind it but moved by the disruption in the equilibrium. This we have explained as akin to a swimmers foot, paddling back and forth, causing seaweed in the water both fore and aft of the foot to move in the water. This is trash that is fore, not aft, like the green meteors that have increased, and fireballs, and large rock chunks falling from the sky. Why did this rock not plummet, or pass by, and will it remain as an extra moon? It is hanging around, but when the *real* onslaught starts, during the passage, is likely to become a minor member of the Planet X moon ensemble.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Permafrost Quakes

Note: written on Feb 15, 1999.

Alaska is prone, as is Siberia, to having its permafrost layer shattered. This firm layer of frozen soil, often saturated with water so that it is essentially ice in places, resists change in the topography, so that the soil does not pour into lowering areas, or push up under pressure from below, and thus tension and stress accumulate over time. Just as plates resist change, and break suddenly during earthquakes along their edges where they are scraping or pressing against each other, in a like manner, permafrost snaps and is accompanied by minor earthquakes. These earthquakes are barely perceptible, but can be recorded by instruments.

Such snaps can occur due to impact of small meteors, or when a fireball comes close to the surface during its intense burning. Heated air causes this air above the permafrost to become lighter and less dense, and in addition can soften or melt the permafrost. Pressure points *that already existed* are then given an opening, and create a snap in such close relationship to the sighting of the meteor that nearby observers assume an impact when none might have occurred.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Moon Halos

Note: written on Feb 15, 2002.

We have stated that as the time of the passage approaches, that earthquakes and volcanic eruptions will increase, as well as weather irregularities. These are all in evidence and can be charted, so the increase is palpable. In addition, we have stated as early as 1995 that weather irregularities will include droughts and deluges, interchanging, such that it approaches snow in summer and early spring occurring in mid-winter. This has become so commonplace as to no longer receive comment. Green meteors, increasing in fire balls in the sky as meteors descend, and booms and flashes due to heaving seas and methane explosions are also increasingly reported. These are all evidences of the Earth responding to her approaching brother, to increased swirling in the core, and the trash in the outer solar system wafting in as motion inward toward the solar system is increasing.

What other effects, not yet commented upon, but occurring or due to occur, can be expected? In early 2002, a distinct halo around the Moon became noticeable, and this is directly related to increased ash in the atmosphere. As is well noted in Troubled Times, there are more volcanoes active at the current time than in the memory of man. This does not just affect the local area, as ash, fine ash, drifts upward and is carried world wide. After the pole shift, this ash will create dramatic sunsets and dawns, far beyond what mankind expects today. An orange sky will become almost the norm, so that children born during this era will be shocked some decades hence when the sky turns blue. But as the shift approaches, such halos will become more commonplace, surrounding the moon, bright lights, and cease to receive comment as even more disturbances distract troubled mankind.

Note: below added during the August 3, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We have commenting about increasing illness, germs migrating about, wildlife and fish getting sick, and this is the biological evidence of earth changes. There are also atmospheric changes, such as the halo surrounding the Moon mentioned months ago, and of course the weather changes which mankind is unable to explain or predict. What caused the black blotches appearing on New Jersey pavements? Pollution in the atmosphere, *not* moving away as formerly, hovering, at a lower level, interacting with other chemicals, a type of congealed inversion. In other words, the weather!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Black Water

Note: written during the March 30, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Recently, reports of black water in the Gulf of Mexico have hit the news, with no explanation. What is causing this, in waters otherwise clear enough for scuba diving? Over the past couple years, man has become aware that ocean fish have migrated north, along with the warmer waters, and the flow patterns changing around the world. But a change such as the black water is *not* due to changed flow patterns, but to new vents opening up along fault lines under the Caribbean area. As we have stated, the Caribbean and Central Americas will be devastated during the shift, as the weak link when the plates are on the move and crashing into each other, and even before this when stretching and ripping and compression occur. This activity does not altogether occur during the *hour* of the shift, or the week of rotation stoppage, as the stress on the Earth's crust is apparent even now. Increased quake activity, volcanic activity, and signs of just where in the crust that dramatic changes will occur are evident, if one reads the signs. There is more than hot lava that oozes up in crevasses, as most fault lines are layered and *not* giving access to hot lava to the surface. Dirt, rather than solid rock, may be trapped between layers, and when a fault pulls apart this dirt will be released into the water above. Thus, this is a phenomena that may be repeated elsewhere around the world, as the shift approaches, where such dirt or debris is trapped between rock layers at present.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Lowered Jet Stream

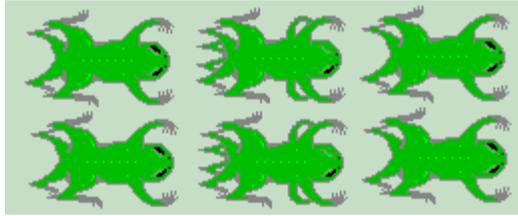
Note: written on Nov 15, 1996.

Among the excuses given by the establishment for the geological changes increasingly at hand is the lowered jet stream excuse. Why would the jet stream lower? As anyone who watches the weather reports knows, weather predicting is a *science*. Rain doesn't just happen, it is caused by moist warm air being pushed over cool air, which remains as the lower strata due to cool air being more compact and thus heavier. The rain forms when the warm air begins to cool and compress as it rises, squeezing the moisture out as condensation. Thus, where primitive man would assume the rain to be a curse or a blessing from the gods, modern man looks to the cause. What cause is being given for a lowered jet stream?

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Deformed Frogs

Note: written on Oct 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Increasingly, as the core of the Earth adjusts to the approach of her brother, the 12th Planet, this is reflected on the surface of the planet. Humans are aware of radio waves, x-rays, electro-magnetic fields, and gravitational tugs. This is but a tiny fraction of the invisible influences and *all* of them are affected by the approach of the 12th Planet. Life at the moment of conception and at key points during development of the embryo where cell specialization or the inception of limbs and organs occurs, is delicate, and under *more* than the influence of DNA. Look to what the drug Thalidomide did to the formation of limbs, where a *chemical* influence interfered with the message intended by the DNA, and children raised under high power lines developed cancer at an undue rate.

As with white buffalo calves being born, deformed frogs, which will soon be appearing world wide, are heralding the approach of the 12th Planet.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Big Birds

Note: written during the Oct 26, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

In Australia there are reportedly large lizards larger than a man, not including the long tail. This has been sighted, but not captured, by man. Nessie is also not alone in being a remnant to the dinosaur in fresh water lakes and rivers, reported in an Australian rivers as well as other places around the world. No capture or photo exists. On occasion, a previously extinct species is located, still alive and flourishing. Thus, man is *not* aware of all the animals around him, nor are all well documented and researched. The current earth changes bring about seasonal changes that change the food patterns, the hunting grounds, and the availability of food for many species. It is *not* true that the size of species is delimited by DNA, as the size of young humans in Japan, compared to their oldsters, demonstrates. Nutrition availability is taken advantage of, with a steady increase in size among offspring due to influences that affect what DNA expresses or is repressed. Not only will animals, predators and prey alike, be found outside their known habitat, they will be found stunted or *larger* than expected, due to changes in food availability and the seasons where growth is normal in a species. Dormancy may not occur, resulting in continuing growth.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Deep Quakes

Note: written on Apr 15, 1997.

One of the surest signs that the current eccentricity in weather patterns and the increased magnetic diffusion exhibited by the Earth's core and the warming of the oceans from the bottom up are *not* simply variations on the norm is the dramatic increase in deep earthquakes, as noted since the mid 1980's. This of course gets little media attention, just as the increasing magnetic diffusion is not in the media, as they are difficult symptoms to explain. The increase in deep earthquakes, those indicating plate adjustments at the most fundamental level, are in particular a telling clue that a pole shift is in the Earth's near future. Few earthquakes register at this level normally, as *most* quakes registered by man are on the fragile and easily crumbled surface.

The snapping or crumbing surface affects mankind's habitat directly, so that surface quakes are noticed. Deep quakes rock the boat but don't normally throw the crockery about, moving the plate *as a whole* rather than adjusting the surface. Therefore deep quakes result in little damage, and thus get little media coverage. However, as a symptom heralding the coming pole shift, they are extremely significant and more importantly, *unexplainable* in any other context. The increase in deep earthquakes is currently reported, but as these increase and attention is focused on this curious symptom, the current availability of these statistics may be blocked. Earthquake data is reported by location, date and time, Richter scale magnitude, and depth. Expect that latter piece of information to be dropped in the future.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Atlantis

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The legends of Atlantis are based not on actual fact, but a combination of truths which when combined gave birth to the legend of Atlantis. The stories about Atlantis, which has never been found, are supported by myths of great cities destroyed suddenly by rising water. Well, that of course happens extensively all over the world every time there is a pole shift, as we have explained. There were lands that sunk under the sea in the Atlantic, but they were no more developed than the bordering lands at the time of the last cataclysms, stories of Atlantis notwithstanding. The Earth *was* visited by hominoid extraterrestrials in its past, and these hominoids had access to technology that amazed the primitive humans who stood witness. Many cities in and around the European continent went under the waves during the past few pole shifts. This is because the Atlantic, as a widening ocean, tends to drag down the shore lines and outlying islands during each shift. The floor of the Atlantic drops, pulling its perimeter with it. Beyond what has been told about the visitors from the 12th Planet, there is naught to say about rumors about Atlantis. These visitors did not disappear because they went under the waves. They disappeared because they were put into quarantine.

Note: below added during the Dec 14, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Rumors of Atlantis aside, mankind did *not* achieve advances beyond what they hold today, in the past. Atlantis was *not* a human society, but a society composed, dominated, by the advanced hominoids from the 12th Planet. As we have described, they used crystals for communications, had rocket power, but these equated to no more than mankind had today.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Land of Mu

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995

In concert with the legends of Atlantis are the legends of Mu, a land somewhere in the Pacific which is supposed to reappear at some troubled point in the future, like a paradise that the troubled can flock to. Does this legend has a basis in fact, past or future? It does indeed, in that such a land was above the waves in the past, disappearing during one of the recent wrenching pole shifts that rearranges the continents and forces plates up above one another or under, in sudden subduction with loss of elevation. There are many points on the Pacific where land is not that far under the ocean, and the evidence of roads just under the waves off the coast of Japan bears witness to land even along the Pacific Rim being forced down during the shortening and compression that the Pacific experiences during severe pole shifts.

Mu was as peaceful as many of the islands in the Pacific, the people living an indolent and relatively worryfree life in a warm climate with the abundance that the ocean provides to those living along its coastlines. Its residents enjoyed the social freedoms that such easy living often bring, as there was little reason for war or restrictions. There was, however, nothing magical about this land or its peoples, no special spiritual qualities or technological advantages, regardless of how the legends might have been embellished over time. Nor will this land reappear during the forthcoming pole shift, as the anticipated rise of new land is to come not in the Pacific but in the lower Atlantic between South America and Africa. The Pacific, in fact, will be a dangerous and severely afflicted part of the globe, during the coming shift, and any advice to the contrary is misleading.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: The Flood

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The flood occurred in conjunction with the periodic visits of the 12th Planet, which swings through the Earth's Solar System causing cataclysmic Earth changes such as pole shifts. The Flood occurred three pole shifts back, approximately eleven millennia ago. The shift prior to that had been slight, so that melting of the poles was slow and incomplete. Ordinarily each pole shift places the old poles in a position where they will quickly melt, facing the Sun. The pole shift ahead of the one causing the flood only moved the old poles slightly, so much of the ice was still remaining. Poles over land have constant runoff when they melt, and settle as the weight of ice presses down, but poles over oceans melt more from the bottom up, leaving caverns of ice honeycombed within as the water can support ice of odd shapes. Thus a vast body of thin ice stretched out over the southern ocean, over the location of the old pole. When the comet caused massive Earth movements this ice sheet fractured and fell into the water, causing a huge displacement and resulting massive wave. This wave was the flood, of legend worldwide.

Noah was given warning by the actions of inhabitants from the 12th Planet, visiting Earth. He observed their frantic preparations to leave, as they were keenly aware of the devastation that their passing planet caused on Earth, and could compute the closeness of the passage when their inbound planet was sighted. Unlike other passages, they were going to be in harms way due to the condition of the South Pole ice, which they had visited and checked upon. Uneasy, and being a highly Service-to-Other man, he gave The Call and received visits from a Spirit Guide who responded. He did indeed construct a boat to save himself, his family, and household animals. The story of Noah has been romanticized to include all the animals of the Earth, which doesn't take much logic to dispel. How big a boat was this? Where the wave was large, it did not cover the entire Earth. How could it? Thus, there was more drowning during this particular visit of the 12th Planet, but other than that, not much difference.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Noah

Note: written on Jan 15, 2001. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Noah was an individual who built a boat and pulled his farm animals onto it, and his family, in an attempt to escape what he anticipated would be heavy rains and flooded farmlands. How it is that Noah's neighbors were not so prophetic, and did not have his insight? Noah was indeed warned, by a Spirit Guide, because Noah gave The Call intensely. He was a caring person, evidenced by how much of his family and farm he saved. He took his responsibilities seriously. Noah had a high level Spirit Guide who answered his call and advised Noah because his call for these contacts had not been given due to selfish interests, but due to concern for his family and others. He also warned his neighbors, who treated him with disdain. So Noah's call was deemed a high level Service-to-Other call and as such he received attention from a very high level Service-to-Other entity who knew of the coming passage of the 12th Planet, which caused the Flood.

Many people today are being warned about the coming changes. In contact groups, contactees say it is remarkable that they have found someone who has had the same kind of dream, perhaps a flood dream or a need to move away from the coast line, maybe a sense that something is coming or that they will have to take care of people, that it will be a time of emergency. They can't put their finger on it, but often they have shared the same visions and they realize they both have been warned. In these cases these individuals are caring, have a sense of responsibility, and are getting the same warning from their visitors.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Moses

Note: written on Jan 15, 2001.

The story of Moses is written almost with complete accuracy in that the Jews were forbidden to lie in anything they put into print and the story in many cases is bolstered by Egyptian writers who were recording the cataclysms that struck Egypt at the same time. Velikovsky did a good job pointing this out. So was Moses lying when he said he had a guide? He went to the mountain top. He prayed fervently for guidance. He had a large charge in the number of people he felt responsible for. He was in desperate need to get them to safety as they left Egypt, knowing the retaliation that would come to escaping slaves, and his heart was in this throat the whole time. Needless to say, a man of this quality, who gave this Call, was given Spirit Guides who responded to him. There's been a lot of discussion about why the Red Sea separated and how he could have found his way.

What was the pillar of fire? In fact, there was a space ship with a light pointing down, showing him where to go. This was a time of great darkness, in which they were stumbling over rock. In many cases, because of the earthquakes, new rocks with very sharp edges had been tossed, and the old paths were no longer walkable. So they were stumbling and climbing and it was important to lead the lame and the small children, the cattle and sheep in tow, and perhaps an ox cart - to find a path where they all could flow over and struggle forward and not find that they were faced with a cliff or huge boulders that they would have to climb over. So the light was directing which way to go as they approached. In the past, ZetaTalk was unable to explain the degree to which Spirit Guides and visitors could assist humans during times of trouble, so as not to interfere with the sense that humans in 3rd Density are to have that responsibility for their life is in their hands, and that they will not be rescued by parent figures or those they might consider gods. We, the Zetas, sought and were given special permission from the Council of Worlds to detail how Noah and Moses were assisted, as it was deemed that ZetaTalk has a following that is already taking responsibility for the path their lives will take, in the main.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Tales

Note: written on Oct 15, 1995

Past cataclysms appear in print more than is recognized. Tales where the earth yaws wide and swallows cities or hapless humans who tumble into the yaw are *not* describing present day earthquakes which tumble buildings, drop bridges, and heave roads. Yaws that open and re-close may seem to occur only in story books, but they are based on real events that sometimes occur during cataclysms. Fairly tales sometimes describe mountains that rise from the earth overnight, or caverns and passageways into the mountains that open suddenly or disappear just as suddenly. This is all attributed to magic but to primitive humans who had no forewarning of a pole shift, emerging the morning after horrendous wind and rain storms to find the landscape rearranged must have seemed like magic.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Red Sea Parting

Note: written on Oct 15, 1995

The parting of the Red Sea so that Moses could lead his people to safety is counted as an act of God, a miracle, but in fact occurred during the last cataclysms. The waters were separated partly due to the fact that there was sloshing of water and heaving of ground, but such a thing as the fact that the Red Sea could part, and that the whole troop could pass, and then come closed just as the enemy was about to follow in their footsteps, was not a natural occurrence. As you might imagine, things can be moved aside and artificial barriers such as force fields put in place. We are capable of putting a force field down that any weapon that humans possess could not penetrate, yet it is invisible. Without going into the technology of such a force field, this was simply put down, the water sucked out and put on the other side of the force field, allowing high walls of water on either side. Due to the intensity and fear, and excruciating knowledge of what they would receive at the hands of the Egyptians if they were recaptured, and the fervent following that Moses had, they all wandered into this in a leap of faith to a one, and crossed whole. The sea floor heaved up, temporarily, long enough to provide safe passage to Moses but not long enough for the Pharaoh's hapless soldiers, who followed.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Jonah

Note: written on Oct 15, 1995

The story of Jonah, who was swallowed by a whale and lived to tell of it, occurred, but not exactly as told. During pole shifts, massive tidal waves heave whales onto the land, dashing them in the process. Debris of all types - living, dead, or inanimate - is heaped and tossed together. A man who would survive such a process would need protection, and one so lucky as to be tossed into the gaping mouth of a dead whale may find himself buffered from trauma, a survivor. Of course this did not occur under water, as the man would have been drowned. The whale was being washed ashore, its gullet open to the air. Such a situation would not arise in the present day, but during a cataclysm is possible.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Submerged Roads

Note: written on May 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

During every pole shift some land, particularly coastal land near a widening ocean rift, submerges. This has been the case on the eastern seaboard of the US, and in the Caribbean. Traces of a submerged civilization can be seen under the waves off Bermuda - roads, sign posts, and walls. Who lived there, and where, if anywhere, did this civilization go? This civilization was no more advanced than the ancient Mayan and Incan civilizations, and came from the same base. Where local Indians and slave labor brought from Africa formed the bulk of the populace, the ruling elite was, at that time, the giant hominoids from the 12th Planet, who have left their footprints in many lands. This land has been dragged down over successive pole shifts, to its present depth, so slipping under the waves was not as dramatic as it might seem. Following the tidal waves that always accompany a pole shift the land was permanently changed, low lying areas now under water. As the melting poles soon cause the oceans to encroach on the shorelines, the surviving inhabitants are forced to flee inland, and thus the historical record tends to get lost.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Ancient Maps

Note: written on May 15, 1997.

An unanswered puzzle that cartographers struggle with is the presence of ancient maps that indicate the equator and the poles were not *always* where they are today. The accuracy of these maps, detailing land masses and their placement as they are essentially known today, cannot be denied. These were not fantasy maps, but were drawn with markings that relate to the placement of stars and compasses, the guides sailors use when far out at sea. There is no ready explanation, as the detail and consistency do not indicate confusion, and a matter as central to map making as the placement of the equator and poles would not likely be confused. The obvious answer is staring these cartographers in the face, but the reason they fail to consider the answer is due to the anxiety it engenders. Pole shifts occur often, have occurred in recent time, and could occur again!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Loch Ness Monster

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995

Nessie is no monster at all, but a gentle giant no more aggressive than Sea Cows. This species lives in numerous places around the globe, but has only come to attention in small inland lakes. Is this a fresh water creature? Yes, but one that can adapt to brackish waters. It became trapped in Loch Ness during a pole shift, where land routinely heaves up out of the sea and drops in other places below the waves. Thus trapped, the creature proceeded with its normal life, munching vegetation and fish and occasionally popping its head above the surface to sense if it's missing any munchies. Nessie is nearly blind, and relies on a sense of smell, which underwater is sensitive to chemicals in the water, but in the air catches small particles carried in the breeze. Could Nessie come out of the lake and lumber about? Hardly. This creature requires water to breath, having gills along its sides, and thus cannot bring more than its head out of the water.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Yeti

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995

The Abominable Snowman, known as Yeti by the locals, is simply a variation on the Bigfoot form. Just as man, migrating, has evolved to fit his environment, so the Yeti adjusted to the climate when it changed after a pole shift. White fur increases the survival in snowy surroundings, and like Snow Bunnies, Yetis born with white fur were more likely to escape predators and grow to adulthood and propagate. There are fewer Yeti than Bigfoot, as having adapted to the snowscape, they cannot safely leave.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Brainerd Lake

Note: written during the Feb 22, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Brainerd, Minnesota, population 19,000, is north of Minneapolis and only about 90 miles south of the perpetual winter "icebox" of the United States, International Falls. There are 450 lakes within 30 minutes of North Long Lake in Brainerd. All have always frozen over each winter between mid-November and mid-April - except the west bay of North Long Lake beginning in the winter of 2001-2002. So far testing has not confirmed what is warming the half-mile hole surrounded by 18-inch-thick ice.

Earthfiles

We have mentioned at the start of ZetaTalk that the Bermuda Triangle was a place where particle flows escaped from the core, creating for a moment a situation akin to density shifting into 4th Density. And that there are several other places on the surface of the Earth known to exhibit this. A spot off Japan, in the Pacific, and Lake Superior region, where the Edmund Fitzgerald simply disappeared during one stormy night. Thus, the Superior, or northern Minnesota region, might be considered a hot spot of sorts. The particle flow responsible for the temporary density shifting well known in the Bermuda Triangle is not known to man, but they experimented with it during the so-called Philadelphia Experiments of UFO lore. They did not master this, and stopped trying due to the adverse publicity that threatened to erupt. There are *many* particle flows that mankind is unaware of, to the extent that a fraction of a fraction of a percent is even suspected by mankind. Some bundle, such that electrons and magnetism seem to go hand in hand, or affect each other.

Heat is a particle flow, affected by what mankind observes as friction, but this is only atoms affected by pressure, releasing the heat particles. The increasing in the swirling of the Earth's core is evidenced by oozing and erupting volcanoes, increasing quakes, wandering hot spots, and warming ocean bottoms. Heat is obviously involved! And this expresses where there are conduits for particles flows, such as the Bermuda Triangle and off the coast of Japan and Lake Superior! Those observing Brainerd Lake melt are astonished to see unfrozen water in the middle of a Minnesota winter, these past couple winters. However, if one considers heat particles to be associated with other particles *not* known to man, and that these particles are escaping, then some sort of logic can be applied. The White Buffalo occurred, on schedule, because of emanations from the core *not* known to man, as we have stated at the start of ZetaTalk. Albinos in wildlife increased thereafter, as we predicted, due to these same emanations. Thus, the core is creating all manner of particle flow aberrations, the magnetic diffusion observed by man for some decades only one of them. Brainerd Lake is just another evidence of this increase.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Comet's Tail

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The tail of the giant comet, as it travels out in space, meets almost no resistance. It is composed of debris attracted to trail after the comet not only from the days when the comet formed, but as it travels, picking up stragglers in space attracted to its gravitational pull. The tail has dust, gases, stones, boulders, and moons, depending on the size and composition of the entourage at any given point. Nothing much affects this out in space, on the long arc the 12th Planet makes as it zooms away from Earth and floats into the darkness of outer space. All this changes when the comet enters your Solar System. The Solar wind, a bombardment of radiation your eye cannot see except as light, pushes the tail outward, away from the Sun. Thus the comet's tail sweeps the Earth - dust, gases, stones and boulders all. What is the effect? The comet's moons hug close, so do not come in range, but all else is a massive onslaught on the Earth's atmosphere.

Meteors, or falling stars, are not unknown to mankind, who can see them nightly if they persevere in their nightly watch. These flaming streaks represent a burning meteor, heated by friction and set afire by the Earth's oxygen mantle. But what if there were no oxygen? During the comet's passage, there is such an onslaught to the Earth's atmosphere that the available oxygen in places is completely consumed. Heated gas in the comet's tail form petrol chemicals, which when falling through the atmosphere burst into flame, a sheet of flame falling to Earth. This does more than burn every living thing it lands on - it consumes the oxygen. What has been reported by the author Velikovsky is that the Mastodon has been found frozen in the Siberian tundra, grass between its teeth, in perfect though frozen condition, as though they simply stopped breathing. They did. Without oxygen, the blackness of unconsciousness descends quickly. When the available oxygen is consumed in the upper atmosphere, any meteors falling to Earth have less resistance.

The tail of the comet is composed of lighter material toward the tip, as any heavier substances that far from the great comet's gravitational influence are drawn in other directions at one point or another. Thus, the gases and dust curl toward the Earth, and are first noticeable as a fine red iron dust, turning the water a bitter blood red. Does this dust not burn in the available oxygen, and end as so many tiny flying star specs? This dust, already oxygenated, does not burn. As the comet approaches for its loop around the Sun, the next notice is of a fine gravel, dropping in places like hail stones. Why does this not burn, as meteors regularly do? Some do, but their number overwhelms the Earth's defenses, the majority not igniting at all. By this time the Earth's upper atmosphere is tearing away, dispelled into space and no longer snug as a mantle around the Earth. Now comes an occasional boulder, falling without resistance on the hapless Earth.

Those who would escape the wicked lick of this tail are advised to take shelter against cliffs, in caves, in valleys, or under metal roofs. Its passage is swift, a matter of days, and the ending abrupt.

Note: below added during the Dec 21, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

During every passage, there are *some* debris which land on the surface of Earth, as the atmosphere is stripped away to a great extent and the tail of the passing comet contains much large debris. Boulders drop, thudding to Earth and crushing quickly anything beneath them. It is reported in folklore that hail stones, gravel, lashes the Earth, but those reporting this have sought shelter and are thus alive to report. During the last passage the reports stated that crops and small trees were utterly destroyed by these hail storms. That some craters are in the news lately is *not* because they have just been discovered, but because there is increasing talk about Star Wars, asteroid shields, Near Earth Orbit passes, and this has awakened concerns. The establishment *wants* this heightened concern, as they still hope to erect some magic shield to zap out anything coming close, which is fantasy. In the first place, such a shield itself would be torn from the skies, ineffectual, absent, and probably crashing to Earth itself as a source of destruction. In the second

place, the trash is so intense that any zapping laser would not keep up with it. The best defense for humans is to huddle near cliffs, out of the wind, *not* in open fields, as most missiles that crash to Earth, large boulders, will *not* drop straight down! They come in at an angle, and will glance off hilltops, bouncing about. Thus, those in ravines are unlikely to experience a direct hit.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Red Dust

Note: written during the Jan 11, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The red dust cloud evolved as many planets in the solar system are heavy in this element, Mars, for instance. There are portions of the Earth that exhibit a red clay soil, Australia and the Southeastern US, but this is not a *native* soil as much as an accumulation of deposits. During the breakup of the Asteroid Belt, many planets that had this element, heavily, were pelted to pieces. Molten lava spewed into space became the asteroids. Iron ore is magnetically configured to pull *out* of any soup it is free to move within, and does so particularly in space. Thus, the dust, during poofing off into space during demolition derby's as Planet X and its complex of Moons moved through what is now the Asteroid Belt, *moved*, and became part of the Planet X tail. Planet X, like a big magnet, swept through the area during the poofing phase, and emerged with a larger dust cloud, each time.

We have mentioned that the tail *curls* toward the Earth, pulled by gravity and magnetic and other attractants, thus red dust lands hours before the point of passage. Thus, red dusting is a countdown clue, that only hours remain. The Earth, at this point, has been stopped in its rotation for days, approximately a week. Thus, since the South Pacific is more in line with where the tail is *coming* from, will this be the spot where the lick of the tail is first experienced? Dust clouds, as anyone experiencing a sand storm will attest, have a life of their own. The cloud itself exists because there is some kind of *glue* holding it together. The dust clings to the debris which clings to the larger debris such as moons, and these cling to Planet X. There is more than gravity involved, as this is too simplistic an explanation, and more than magnetism though the iron ore is certainly more magnetically active than most dust clouds.

Debris follows the pattern of the tail, all being included in the dynamics. Debris toward the *end* of a moon swirl that is curling toward the Earth and giving it a tail lick, so to speak, may be as massive and likely to cause damage as debris toward the Planet X portion of the tail. Look to the planets in the Ecliptic, with the more *massive* at outer orbits. The planets have their positions, their placement, for various reasons, and *size* is not the determinant as to what is closest to the gravitational giant, the Sun. In like manner, larger debris may in fact be trailing smaller, within a moon swirl trailing behind Planet X. Thus, all parts of the globe report debris, China as well as Egypt, in the past. The tail streams behind Planet X, which is moving rapidly and has been during the preceding months, and is involved in swirling motions as the Moons have a dance between themselves. Thus, there is *motion* already.

A tail swirl, moving like a slow moving tornado, approaches Earth which has magnetic as well as gravity attraction. Thus, it is not simply a *head-on* hit, tail to Earth, as it is also a *sideways* hit from swirling matter coming from this or that side. Then there is the motion of a tail swirl being curled toward Earth, continuing the *curl*. Like a whip that curls around what it is thrown against, the tail can warp all *around* the Earth during such a lick. There are no parts of the globe that do *not* report red dust, frankly. It is perhaps more extreme on those sides of the globe that will be facing the approach, but elsewhere is not exempt. Debris, as with red dust, may have a slight weight to the sides of the Earth facing the approaching Planet X complex, but from the standpoint of an individual worries about having a boulder land on his head, the odds are so *close* as to be statistically insignificant, as to which side of the Earth you are on.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Tail Debris

written July 6, 2004

Throughout the early years of ZetaTalk, the [Point of Passage](#), where Planet X pierces the Ecliptic, was described as aligning with the [ZetaTalk Triangle](#), which would place Planet X approximately midway between the Earth and the Sun. It was likewise described as being at its closest point some 14 million miles from the Earth. This obvious [Conflict](#) was explained at that time as the distance major debris in the tail would be from Earth, fogging the issue to maintain the White Lie posture, as clarity at that time would reveal that the passage was *not* to occur when the planets were positioned as they were on or shortly after May 15, 2003. During the 2002 [Sighting TEAM](#) analysis of CCD images we explained that the moons of Planet X would range no further than 5 million miles from Planet X. Given that Planet X entered the inner solar system from the direction of Orion, at a 32° angle to the Sun and from beneath the Ecliptic, and is literally slinging through the solar system in a straight line orbit with only a slight [Retrograde](#) motion around the [Side of the Sun](#), what would the trajectory past Earth be? As we have explained, the Earth is stalled in her orbit, cannot rise or drop to any great extent, can reverse in her orbit but is swept toward Planet X by the [Sweeping Arms](#) of the Sun, and is held at a distance from Planet X by the normal [Repulsion Force](#) that exists between bodies this size.



The 32° angle persists. As Planet X neared the Sun it was glancing around the S. Pole on the side of the Sun facing Orion. We have explained that Planet X, aligned with magnetic flow lines, first slung its [S. Pole](#) away from the Sun's S. Pole and pointed its N. Pole toward the Sun's S. Pole as it moved along. This is of record as the Earth's geological N. Pole was temporarily [Iceland](#), then [Siberia](#), as it wobbled to adjust to the changing magnetic influences caused by Planet X. At present, the Earth is tilting its N. Pole toward the S. Pole of Planet X, and leaning toward the right-hand side where Planet X is passing the Sun. This simulates a Summer for the northern hemisphere, but puts the [Constellations](#) askew for the seasons and [Hudson Bay](#) as the global cold spot, a clue for the observant that the orbit is not normal. Planet X is now moving away from the Sun, approaching the point where it will pierce the Ecliptic, and thus from the viewpoint from Earth, the Moon Swirls have been around the Sun. Given the 32° angle, Planet X

pierces the Ecliptic in accordance with the ZetaTalk Triangle and *continues* its climb, over the top of the Earth, bringing its complex, the corpus and moons, within 14 million miles of the distressed Earth. This close pass allows debris in the tail, by that time streaming toward Earth due not only to the solar wind blowing it there but also the magnetic interplay between the Earth and Planet X. The tail, composed of oxidized iron particles, participates. This debris is already arriving.

The point where rotation slows to a stop occurs, as we have mentioned, when Planet X is positioned to supplant the Sun as the dominant magnetic voice the Earth hears. Counting backward from the point where Planet X slings over the top of the Earth, and assuming this to be a rapid transit as Planet X has pierced the Ecliptic and can now [Buzz on Out](#), we can see that the week of rotation stoppage occurs at the point where Planet X is piercing the Ecliptic. Twists and turns for both planets leading into this point are not addressed in this description, nor the length of time any point may



takes, nor any pause points that might occur, nor any start date for any part of the action. As we have repeatedly stated, until the populace in general is receiving our message *simultaneously* with the elite, in a setting similar to live TV or radio, we will not be providing specifics on the dance between Planet X and Earth, nor any [270° Roll](#), nor any odd reverse transit Venus might take, nor any astonishing displays the tail might present, nor any atmospheric conditions the magnetic lineup of the planets might create, nor any gradual slowing or extreme wobble the Earth might assume. Our message is not for the elite, to entrap and enslave and selectively glean out workers from the populace, it is for those in the populace who practice the Golden Rule and care for one another. If the elite wish to avoid surprises, and want guidelines so they can plan for themselves and their possessions, then they had better expedite plans to educate the public. This is the only way they will have access to the ZetaTalk messages they seek, which has been accurate on *all* matters save the date, which as we have stated in abundance, was a deliberate [White Lie](#).

At this time we estimate that the giant comet will come to within 14 million miles of the Earth.

ZetaTalk: [Pole Shift](#), written 1995

How does a lightning bolt pass some 14 million miles across space?

ZetaTalk: [Lightning Bolts](#), written 1995

This pole shift is a particularly severe one, but Planet X will come no closer than 14 million miles to the Earth.

ZetaTalk: [Close Pass](#), written 2001

Where dust in the tail, and some debris the size of gravel and boulders, reach the Earth during this passage some 14 million miles from the earth, the Moons stay closer to Planet X. You can consider the Moons to be within 5 million miles of Planet X, as the maximum distance they will stray.

ZetaTalk: [Tail/Moon Range](#), written Dec 2002

A tail swirl, moving like a slow moving tornado, approaches Earth which has magnetic as well as gravity attraction. Thus, it is not simply a head-on hit, tail to Earth, as it is also a sideways hit from swirling matter coming from this or that side. Then there is the motion of a tail swirl being curled toward Earth, continuing the curl. Like a whip that curls around what it is thrown against, the tail can warp all around the Earth during such a lick. Debris, as with red dust, may have a slight weight to the sides of the Earth facing the approaching Planet X complex.

ZetaTalk: [Red Dust](#), written Jan 11, 2003

What does this triangle say about a drama about to occur? We have stated variously that Planet X would come to within 14 million miles of Earth during its passage, and elsewhere that it would pierce the Ecliptic approximately mid-way between Earth and the Sun, and recently, that the Earth would draw nearer the Sun during this drama, both because of increased gravity giants on one side and because of the magnetic grip of Planet X upon the hapless Earth. Thus, the ZetaTalk triangle shows Planet X closer to the Earth than a mid-way point, as the Earth will move in.

ZetaTalk: [Tilting, Leaning, and Dropping](#), written Feb 29, 2004



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Warning

Note: written on Dec 15, 2001. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Folklore stands as a guide as to what can be expected during the hours preceding the shift, and the shift itself. Of course, folklore only relays information from *survivors*, not those who died during these moments. The tail of the 12th Planet streams outward from the Sun, pushed there by the solar wind. Thus, it does not sweep the Earth until the 12th Planet is positioned between the Earth and Sun, a short moment in time. During the time of the Jewish Exodus, it was reported that Moses was able to turn the waters of the Nile red, with his staff. Of course, this was the red dust in the tail doing this, but having been forewarned that the moment was upon them, Moses took advantage. Thus, one can see from folklore that the tail dusting was in effect at least a few hours before the shift. The red dust is more distinct when in water, which reflects light so that the coloring can be clearly seen. However, any white cloth can give evidence of this. Folklore reports red rivers and the like, as this was the *dramatic* result of dust which otherwise fell between stones or blew into crevices, unnoticed.

The tail sweep includes first the red dust, most likely to be in a cloud around the tail, then heavier gravel, then lastly boulders. Gravel is defined in folklore as hail stones, which can injure homes and humans and animals alike caught under such a deluge. Boulders cannot be defended against, but are rare. Like a meteor dropping from the sky, should one land upon you, your next incarnation is at hand! Thus, dusting with red dust should be considered a *warning* to take cover, under metal or sod roof structures, out of the wind. The shift cannot be more than a few hours away. The dusting with red dust occurs *less* than 24 hours, and most likely less than 12 hours. This depends upon a number of factors, including how well the dust drops through the atmosphere to be deposited on land where the very first evidence will be closely watched for and thus observed. In one location, the first sign of dust may be 18 hours ahead of the shift, and all run in panic to shelters. In another location, dust may not be noticed until heavy, perhaps 6 hours ahead of the shift, a good time to head for the shelters in any case.

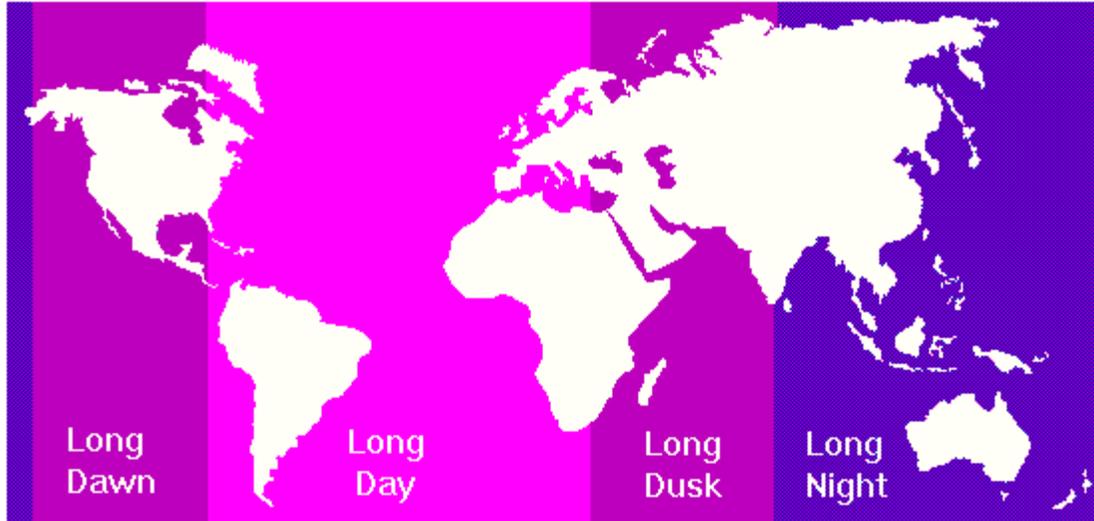
The tail sweep will then proceed from red dust to hail stones just ahead of the shift. Thus, the public will scarcely notice the lack of red dust, which has not stopped but been displaced by more bothersome debris. By the time hail stones are dropping, few will be noticing the dust, but will be running for cover. Just as well, as the shift is upon them! The hail stones are carried in the tail, being attracted by gravity to the traveling 12th Planet but unless close to the planet being torn away during its travels. Thus, the hail stones are momentary passengers, unlike the dust which has a magnetic reason for being attached, or the boulders which are like small moons and have a gravity interaction ongoing. Thus, a normal roof would protect from the hail stones, which will be like the hail experienced during violent windstorms, where hail of ice falls and ruins crops.

During the week of rotation stoppage, the normal heating and cooling that occurs during rotation stops. This means that the day side of the Earth warms up without cooling, and likewise the night side cools down without warming up under sunlight the next day. Where does this lead, in a week? Will one side of the Earth cook, while the other freezes? Folklore likewise tells mankind that such a situation does not occur, as there are survivors, and these survivors do *not* relay such problems. In fact, due to the atmosphere moving about, hot air rising and cool air dropping, as usual, there *is* exchange of heat and cold, even without rotation. Thus, those in the day side will find it may be as hot as a very hot summer day, but no worse, and those in the night side may find they need to break out the blankets and turn on the furnace or start a fire, as in winter, but no worse than this.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Stop Rotation

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

As the giant comet approaches, the Earth becomes what might be described as confused. There are conflicting pulls, gravitational as well as magnetic. The Earth is normally magnetically aligned, along with the other planets in the Solar System, according to an axis that exists in your part of the galaxy. This axis reflects the sum of a number of solar systems and other matter not understood yet by your scientists, but is normal and natural for your part of the galaxy. Now comes the giant comet, from a distance, swinging through your Solar System, and picking up speed as it approaches. It outweighs the Earth by some 23 times, but by size is not 23 times as large as its weight is due to its makeup, having less silicon than the Earth, for instance. Should one line these planets up side by side, the Earth would look to the 12th Planet as the Moon does to the Earth. Where the gravitational pull on the surface of the 12th Planet is better than half again as much as on the surface of the Earth, accounting for the stocky appearance of the large hominoids who live there, in the tug of war regarding [Magnetic Alignment](#) the 12th Planet's mass gives it a 4-to-1 advantage. There is no contest.

At first, your planet Earth reacts by additional swirling about in matter deep within its core. In the final days, as the giant comet begins passing between the Earth and its Sun, total interference occurs. The Earth slows in its rotation, and actually stops. The Earth's rotation is due to the balanced gravitational pull of the neighborhood, and the 12th Planet is a very big bully. The part of the Earth facing this bully is loath to leave, essentially, and this causes the rotation to gradually stop. This is recorded in written history and spoken folklore, worldwide, as a long day or night. The period of time, due to the lack of mechanical clocks, was not measurable, but the humans who experienced this described this as anywhere from a few hours to several days. The latter is more correct. Rotation also stops because the magnetic influence of the giant comet, which is aligned according to the larger Universe where it spends most of its cycle, has essentially gripped the Earth. The Earth has not yet joined the alignment of the giant comet, but what was occurring before, the steady, slow roll, has by now stopped. To make the switch, and magnetically align with the giant comet, is much more of an adjustment than simply slowing and stopping rotation. Thus this slowing of rotation occurs with little trauma.

Note: below added during the May 18, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Planet X grips the Earth, causing rotation stoppage, well before being between the Earth and Sun. It does so because it is approaching from the south, it's north pole to the Earth's south pole, at an angle such that the side of the Earth facing

the Sun is more affected by the approach. Thus, while at some distance from the point of passage, it has gripped Earth to the point of not letting the highly magnetized Atlantic Rift *go*. During this week, the size of the approaching Planet X horrifies those on the daylight side of the Earth. At first a reddish blob only a fraction of the size of the Moon, it grows in size and appears to twist and turn like a dragon in the sky. The ancients recorded this as a fire dragon in the sky, as the tail of swirling moons gave this appearance. When approaching the point of passage, the shift suddenly happens, and this is *before* the point when Planet X is actually between the Earth and Sun. After the passage, Planet X exits as quickly as it approached.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Magnetic Grip

Note: written on Feb 15, 2002. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The explanation for slowing rotation resulting in a stopped rotation during the week prior to the shift is that Planet X grips the Atlantic Rift magnetically, so the Earth does not turn past this grip. How is this slowing rotation possible from a distance, where Planet X has scarcely moved past by early 2002 past the mid-point where it lingers before making its passage? The some 9 Sun-Pluto distances where it spends most of its time is approximately where it rides today, yet slowing has started. The answer is that the magnetic field is *broad* in scope, far larger than mankind imagines when they describe magnetic fields of planets or the Sun. These are invariably described as scarcely reaching beyond the planet or the Sun, when the Sun's influence reaches to where Planet X rides between its two foci, and *beyond*. During sci.astro discussion on the influence of the Sun over the solar system, it was detailed that even Pluto is in the Sun's grip in this regard. Where the gas planets Jupiter and Saturn are in *opposition* to the Sun's magnetic orientation, this is because they are funneling particles from North to South, and do not have a field themselves. Thus, being within the Sun's field, Planet X does indeed influence the Earth, even from that distance.

Remember, we are talking about *change* being noticeable as it is changing the equilibrium. Thus, the approach of Planet X has changed the magnetic equilibrium of the Earth, so that a few seconds of slowing are occurring, per year, even now. In the scheme of things, not that much, but this will increase to minutes, then hours, then days as the shift approaches, and finally, resulting in a stoppage within a day, a week prior to the shift. The orbit of the Earth around the Sun and the Earth's rotation as in turning about in a day are exclusive. The orbit is a matter of being attracted *as a whole* to this or that in the environment, so the Earth starts to move and must move round the Sun since going directly into the Sun is blocked by the Repulsion Force. Rotation as in the daily turn is drive by the *core*, which moves as parts of it seek to move toward or away from this or that, and continues as the core finds itself in the place it sought to escape from just a day ago! Being liquid, the core can move, and overshoots its goals. Thus, the orbit around the Sun proceeds during the week of rotation stoppage. The rate of slowdown could be considered exponential, or parabolic, so that during 2002 it will only result in minutes, but in 2003 [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)] will change over months to become hours and days. By this time, however, so much will be going on in the world, that most of mankind will think this the least of their concerns, and barely notice.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Long Day/Night

Note: written on Feb 15, 2002. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The dynamics in place as the 12th Planet approaches during the last few days before the coming pole shift are such that rotation stops with a predictable part of the Earth facing the approaching 12th Planet - the mid-Atlantic Ocean off the eastern seaboard of the United States. This part of the globe is centered between land masses that are fairly neutral in magnetic polarization, but lines up over former lava flows from the rifting apart of the continents, the mid-Atlantic rift. The Pacific trench does not carry the same appeal, as it lies deeper under the water and its characteristics differ in composition from the newer magma that has arisen during continental drift. Magma bubbling up in the Pacific is more diffuse than the magma bubbling up in the Atlantic, centered in the rift. Thus, the Atlantic lava beds are gripped, facing the Sun, facing the approaching 12th Planet coming up from the South along the rift, and causing both Europe, the Americas, and Africa to be on the long day side of the Earth. Rotation stops with the Atlantic Rift facing the approaching planet, which is coming nearly from under the Sun, but not directly under, so Africa and Europe are turned a bit more toward the Sun than the North American continent. Therefore, the [Long Day](#) described by Joshua and the long night described by the West Coast Indians.

There is a human misconception that the rotation of the Earth, or a stoppage of this, would find things flying off the surface. How could this be when man walked on the Moon, which does not rotate. There will be no change, except that the heating and cooling that occur during rotation stop, except as the atmosphere and oceans distribute heat. Man will not roast or freeze, during rotation stoppage, as the atmosphere and oceans continue to circulate and thus spread about heating and cooling.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Groaning

Note: written on Feb 15, 1999.

As the passage nears, during that day, the Earth will begin to groan and moan, resisting yet inclined to shift. When the shift begins to happen, there are, simultaneously, pressure points and the ripping and relief of tension elsewhere. However, *no* motion or shifting of the crust happens until a threshold is reached, and thus the week of rotation stoppage, with increasing groaning and moaning of the Earth until the snap and shift. The shift itself will cause the real plate ripping and buckling and subducting, by putting all in motion. First, in that hour, there is evidence of pressure and tension only, with points where subducting is to occur heating up, and points where a tear is to happen stretching. Where that stretch is under water, such as at points bordering the Atlantic, that land will be pulled down for several minutes, even hours, prior to the shift. Where the subducting is on land, the residents will experience increasing heat, even before the actual subduction with melting rock occurs. But until the actual shift, the tension is sustained, and the Earth groans in her agony.

Note: below added during the Dec 7, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The moaning of the Earth is akin to material snapping, screeching rock strata pulling across other strata, and vibrations of rock strata under tension. Many sensitive people report becoming ill prior to earthquakes due to similar vibrations, not particularly heard, but felt by the body in any case. In similar manner, many *more* humans will feel ill during the week of rotation stoppage, and not just due to the stress of the moment, but due to vibrations in the underlying rock strata. Is this simply a motion, or perhaps a noise? No, as pressure on rock results in *more* than motion or the noise that can result when such motion translates to moving air, thus noise. It has been reported that pending quakes can be sensed by radio, as static on the radio increases just prior to a quake, by hours or days. Pets likewise get up and move about, sensing something, as do farm animals, but this is not something their human owners can describe, not a sound or a sight seen. Rock strata, under pressure, changes the *emissions*, electrons, magnetic fields, and other subatomic particle flows mankind is utterly unaware of but which nonetheless exist.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Lightning Bolts

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Static electricity in the atmosphere will not increase during the giant comet's approach, nor afterwards, but during the passage lightning will seem to be almost constant in some places. Humans are familiar with arcing, where two poles or points are electrified, carrying an electric current, and suddenly the air between them is filled with a minor lightning bolt - zap. This is, of course, what causes lightning in the first place, an uneven distribution of electricity between natural conductors, between a buildup in the clouds and the water table below the Earth. What allows lightning to find its path? It is using a little understood path formed by sub-atomic particles, electrical waves of a sort, that have not been measured yet by Earth's human scientists. These emanate from any highly electrified field, and when they touch the arc is now possible.

The path between the Earth and its passing brother, the giant comet known as the 12 Planet, will be so electrified at points, and because the Earth's upper atmosphere will be in motion, bombarded by the comet's tail, static electricity accumulates. This would be devastating to the Earth if the static electricity had accumulated on the passing 12th Planet, a monster compared to the Earth, but the opposite is the case. The static electricity passes *from* the Earth to her brother, and causes fantastic lightning displays in his upper atmosphere. As this planet is primarily a water planet, this seldom presents a danger to the inhabitants. This period when static electricity can pass is brief, a few hours, and occurs when the Earth's inhabitants are, essentially, fighting for their lives, so they barely take notice. How does a lightning bolt pass some 14 million miles across space? It doesn't, not in that form. In space, not having water vapor and other particles to interact with, there is no spontaneous release of light and heat, no flash and crackle, just the passage of electric particles in all the various sub-atomic components that comprise an electrical current.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Violent Winds

Note: written on Jan 15, 1996.

At the shift, the surface of the Earth will move, in just under an hour, more than a quarter turn. Where massive earthquakes and tidal waves occur when this motion *stops*, [Hurricane Force](#) winds, world wide, occur *during* this shift. Humans are used to predictability in regard to violent winds, even in the case of tornadoes and wind shears that drop planes suddenly. The weather patterns are such that these destructive winds can occur, spoken of as tornado weather or conditions likely to produce wind shear. Hurricanes, or their eastern equivalent, typhoons, give lots of warnings, not only that they are brewing but also, by increasing wind force, that they are on the way.

During the shift, the atmosphere of the Earth does several things, all at once.

- It drags along with the Earth, to which it is attracted, being primarily more involved with gravity attraction straight down. Do not the waters in your oceans move with the Earth as it turns? The atmosphere is an ocean too, just lighter and therefore more mobile.
- It moves as a mass, pushing on air in other places and likewise, itself being pushed. Thus, even in those places on the Earth which are *not* moving, during the shift, being pivot points, the air is turbulent.
- It swirls, as circular motion in air masses is the response to conflicting forces, as seen in the circular motion of tornadoes and hurricanes.

Due to the amount of mobility, with all air masses in motion, and to the pulling upward and ripping away of the upper stratas, pressure at any given point is not as extreme as one might think. Yes, the atmosphere is in motion, and yes, the whipping and confused winds might reach hurricane force during this hour and be unpredictable for several hours after the shift, but one should not assume a force of winds above what the world experiences today. Your hurricanes and typhoons represent what occurs when air masses attempt to move against each other, given their density and gravity attraction and inertia. These same factors are in place, are predominant, during the pole shift. Humans wishing to prepare for these violent winds should anticipate a force equal to their familiar hurricanes, not tornado force, although tornadoes will be spawned. Stay below the Earth's surface, lie low, and tie down everything you wish to find when it's over.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Firestorms

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

The cataclysms come with geological upheavals volcanic eruptions, some parts of the Earth heating up to fiery temperatures, and in some cases fire storms from the sky. These fire storms are caused by reactions of atmospheric gasses to the [Turmoil](#) going on. Petrocarbons are in essence created, due to the flashes of lightning and intense heat due to passage over open volcanoes, and these petrocarbons rain down, afire, at times. With the atmosphere scattered, chemicals in the comet's tail similar to your petrol chemicals do not flash in a quick consummation into water and carbon dioxide, but descend close to the surface of the Earth before bursting into flame. A fire storm, killing all beneath it. All this has been reported in ancient times, as humans observed accompaniments to the cataclysms. This type of activity sets forests afire. Where vegetation regrows, from seeds and roots, many areas will nevertheless be denuded of vegetation for some time.

Note: below added during the Aug 31, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We have stated that during the shift, that firestorms will results from air with petrochemicals components passing over super hot volcanic air. This binds the components, creating oil, which *is* the source of most of the oil buried underground on Earth. Mankind presumes that oil came from compressed and trapped vegetation, eons ago, but cannot duplicate this process. Why would vegetation result in oil, deep underground, when the process only results in methane and compost today? Petrochemicals are broken down by cracking, during the refinement process, and are thus sensitive to heat process. This is how they were created, in the first place! During the shift, so much is roiled about in the atmosphere, and so many volcanoes erupting, super hot air overhead, that binding occurs. This is evident in the recent [Papua New Guinea] oily substance found following a volcanic eruption, which man had *no* explanation for!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Pole Shift

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

When the giant comet positions itself exactly between the Earth and its Sun, things change. The Earth then has its greatest advocate for its previous alignment, the Sun and its magnetic alignment, negated. The Earth hears only the magnetic voice of the giant comet, so to speak, which stands between the Earth and its former magnetic commander, the Sun. You are aware that your Earth is heavier at its molten core, which is rumored to be composed primarily of iron. This is not entirely untrue, but regardless of the composition, the Earth's core is more sensitive to the magnetic alignment than the crust. The core grips the crust, and is not as liquid as one might think. There is friction. There is the tendency for the whole to move as one, despite their differing magnetic allegiances.

The pole shift is in fact a movement of the interior of the Earth, the core, to come into alignment with the giant comet. The 12th Planet, due to its massive size in comparison to the Earth, dominates the magnetic scene, and it is in this regard that gravity comes into the pole shift equation. The Earth's crust resists aligning with the giant comet, being caught in a web of magnetic pulls from its immediate neighborhood. In other words, the Earth's crust wants to stay with the old, established, magnetic pull, while the core of the Earth, having less allegiance and attachment to the neighborhood, listens to the new voice. There is a great deal of tension that builds between the crust of the Earth and the core of the Earth. This tension is released when the core of the Earth breaks with the crust, and moves. However, the core of the Earth drags the crust with it as it turns to align anew.

The pole shift is therefore sudden, taking place in what seems to be minutes to humans involved in the drama, but which actually takes place during the better part of an hour. There are stages, between which the human spectators, in shock, are numb. At first there is a vibration of sorts, a jiggling, as the crust separates in various places from the core. Then there is a [Slide](#), where the crust is dragged, over minutes, to a new location, along *with* the core. During the slide, tidal waves move over the Earth along the coast lines, as the water is not attached and can move independently. The water tends to stay where it is, the crust moving under it, essentially. When the core finds itself aligned, it churns about somewhat, settling, but the crust, more solid and in motion, proceeds on. This is in fact where mountain building and massive earthquakes occur, just as car crashes do their damage on the point of impact, when motion must *stop*.

Weak spots among the Earth's crustal plates give way. The Pacific Ocean will shorten, and the Atlantic widen. Subducting plates will subduct greatly. Mountain building will occur suddenly, primarily increasing in areas already undergoing mountain building. All told, the better part of an hour, but at certain stages, only minutes. Plants survive as they are rooted and their seeds are everywhere, and animals including man survive because they travel *with* the moving plates of the Earth and experience no more severe a shock when the plates *stop* moving than they would during a Richter 9 earthquake. Where mountain building occurs when the plates *stop* moving, the stoppage is not simply a sudden jolt, like a car hitting a brick wall. *All* is in motion, and the stoppage is more like a car hitting a barrier of sand filled plastic barrels - a series of small jolts, occurring in quick succession.

At this time we estimate that the giant comet will come to within 14 million miles of the Earth. The strength of its magnetic field at that distance will be such that the comet's North Pole, angled essentially in the same direction as the Earth's North Pole, forces the Earth's North Pole to evade the pressure and accommodate its larger brother by swinging south to the bulge of Brazil. This alignment will not change if the distance between the sibling planets changes, but the speed and vigor of the shift would be so affected by a closer passage. The height of tidal waves and consequent inland inundation would be so affected. The heat of land masses above subducting plates where friction can cause the ground to melt, would be so affected. And the violence of shifting winds would certainly be so affected.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Continental Rip

Note: written on Sep 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Tearing of continents is less traumatic than it would seem to humans, who imagine the continents as one plate and think of how lumber resists being torn, metal bends and twists before tearing, and a rope of fibers resists while the fibers snap one by one. Continents are in fact an overlay of many plates, and faults are where most of the plates have fractured in the same place. The continents are attached because some of the plates have not fractured. This concept should not be that hard to grasp if one considers that many land faults have a slip-slide relationship of the plates, which are moving in different directions past each other. This motion would not be possible if the plates were not, in fact, separate.

Thus, ripping apart of continents is no more traumatic than subducting or slip-sliding. The land along the edges generally retains its altitude, as this was determined by the thickness of the plates, thus its buoyancy on the sea of lava. Solid land is composed to a great degree from the lighter elements, which rose to the top during the early cooling of planet Earth, and thus formed the floating crust.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Mountain Building

Note: written on May 15, 1999.

Mountain Building occurs during rapid subduction of one plate under another. There is friction between the plates, so that crinkling of the upper plate occurs. This crinkling represents pressure and release, which can result in violent jerking and upheavals, sometimes snapping to create new cliffs or jutting rock. Those riding on the upper plate during these moment will be heaved skyward and dashed, with scarcely a safe place to cling to. Subduction can release pressure by pushing flakes of land that separate from lower stratas forward. Push a wooden block against some flaky pastry, and watch the top flakes simply fly forward, separating from the pastry. This thrust can be sudden and projectile, with the rock flake then crashing down again. Pressure and release can also create crumpling land where such activity is not expected.

Mountains and valleys have likewise been formed because of crumpling, horizontal pressure, and this will happen again during the forthcoming shift. What happens to rock when it is asked to compress, to fold? It breaks, and moves into the point of least resistance which is upward into the air. Thus, jutting peaks of sheer rock with the rock strata going almost vertical occur. It crumbles, with a jumble of rock rolling over each other as the mass is pushed upward. Thus, anyone or anything on top of that spot will be subject to being ground up in the tumbling process. Compressed rock can also drive horizontally, into nearby soil or space not occupied by anything as dense as itself. Thus, those in a valley can find rock shooting out of a hillside, or rock spears shooting under their feet, unexpectedly. Surviving the mountain building process while in the mountains is precarious, and not advised.

The land at the point where a fault line forces one plate above another experiences a violent quake, but the plates soon break free of each other and slide. But farther from the fault line, where the pressure build is delayed, pressure and release occur over a few moments, rather than a single violent jerking motion. Thus, those mountain building points far from the fault line experience more damage to the inhabitants that the fault line itself. Mountain building apparent to humans has occurred over many shifts, nudged up repeatedly as the given shift affected that particular plate with enough force to create a strong subduction. Thus, is is a *cumulative* affect, not a one-time result. This time around, there will be strong mountain building, in particular in the Hymalayas and Andes, not so much along the West Coast of North American, and hardly at all in the Alps in Europe.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Mountain Ranges

Note: written on Dec 15, 2001.

Mountain building during this coming shift will be in proportion to the compression any given range comes under. Those areas in the world where mountain building *has* occurred in the past are obvious, as sheer rock is broken into cliffs or juts skyward like a missile or monstrous rocks are in a jumble. The rock is fresh, not weathered and broken down, and often covered with trees or vegetation, soil having formed from the dust that lodges there. Often these are called new mountain ranges or old ranges, to differentiate. Why would a new range *become* an old range, and how might this information help those seeking safe places during the coming shift?

At one point in the Earth's history, the land mass was all in one clump, the Earth having been injured with a gaping wound where the Pacific is now, so that it became lopsided. Water pooled in the low places, leaving the land all on one side. Repeated pole shifts jerked this land mass to and fro until weak spots tore and the continental drift, or rip as we prefer to call it, began. Very old land shows less marks of mountain building and more hardened mud flats, but in the interim, when the plates were separating, lava hardening in between, and then thrust against each other during forthcoming pole shifts, mountain building *began*.

- The Himalayas are a good example of a spot on the Earth where mountain building invariably occurs. These mountains are backed up against a solid old land mass, with broken and smaller plates subducting *under* them at each shift. Thus, these are both old and new mountain, never escaping fresh discombobulating.
- The mountains lining the west coast of both North and South America are likewise never at peace, as they form the cutting edge of land being pushed *into* the Pacific where the plates in the Pacific are being pushed *under* this edge. Each time the Pacific shortens, these ranges go through rock and roll, with new mountain building occurring.
- The mountains on the east coast of both the North and South Americas are old mountains, with notably *not* volcanoes active and no stress toward mountain building because the land to the east is being stretched, not compressed. These old mountains were built when the plates first separated and were bumping against each other during those early periods. These times are past, for these lands masses, now.
- This is likewise the case within Africa, where the mountains are covered with trees unless too high to sustain vegetation and the only sign of stress volcanoes caused by weak places make thin by the *stretch* of the land. African volcanoes, recently active, can be expected to erupt, but very ancient volcanoes will not as the stress is *less* on this land mass now.
- The high deserts in Mongolia and the Urals in Russia are likewise not under stress, being too far inland to suffer subduction of plates, and not being stretched. But where the land masses of Russia and Area front the Pacific Rim, volcanoes will erupt with great force. This will devastate land from the Russian peninsula in the north through Japan to Indonesia in the south. Mountain building in these areas will not be noticed, as death will come from volcanic hot ash and gas.
- The Mediterranean area is a weak spot in the plates, where movement has invariably occurred. During the times when the plates were separating, the Alps were built, due to bumping between the plates on the move. As Africa is a very solid land mass, Europe invariably was the loser during this bumping, creating the Alps. However, during this coming shift, the strong stretch of the Atlantic will pull Africa *away* from Europe, not a push toward. The volcanoes in the Mediterranean will explode due to churning of the core, and an increased thinning in the crust. All mountains surrounding the area will not experience strong mountain building, as a consequence.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



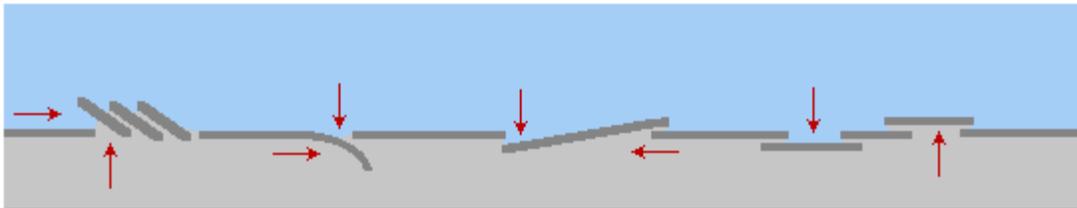
[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sinking or Rising

Note: written on Jun 15, 1997.

Periodically during severe pole shifts, land rises or drops, sometimes moving under the waves. This is caused quite naturally by moving plates, which adjust to being squeezed against each other or pulled apart. Suddenly submerged land can be the result of either dynamic. Likewise, land long under the sea can suddenly pop up, presenting gasping and dying sea life and deep muck that eventually dries to form new and very fertile soil. Continents pulled apart, as in the steadily widening St. Lawrence Seaway or African Rift, can cause land along the perimeter to *rise*, as the stretch over the curvature of the Earth has been removed, so that the natural buoyancy or shape of the land can take effect. Thus the land in the New England area of America is expected to lift somewhat when the St. Lawrence Seaway tears further apart. Continents pulled apart, as in the widening Atlantic rift, cause sinking land along the shores for several reasons:

1. The curvature of the Earth causes the mid-point between continents being pulled apart to drop.
2. There is less crust to cover the magma underneath, so that rips in the crust form at the weakest or lowest points.
3. Ripped crust at the bottom of ocean rifts allows heavy land along the edge to lose its support, thus it can sink into the magma.



Continents squeezed together invariably find one plate or the other acting as the loser, subducting or fracturing into pieces that slant at an angle to form new mountain ranges. For every adjustment where the continents or land are being wrenched apart, there is a collateral squeezing of plates elsewhere. On the Earth, this squeezing occurs along the Pacific Rim, with Japan and the Philippines, along with the whole western coast of the Americas, getting the brunt of this squeeze. This is often the case, and thus as a result of the coming pole shift, new land will emerge near Antarctica between the tip of Africa and South America due to pressure against the western coast of South America. Due to the strength of the Antarctic plate, this pressure will be relieved by allowing the Antarctic plate to ride *over* the bordering plates, thus creating new land.

Where this squeezing causes new land to rise is where plates fracture, freeing a portion of a plate to act on its own. Squeezing can force land under, to relieve the stress, but can also pop land *up*, so that it rides *above* another plate. What occurs when an overriding plate moves across or pushes against an underlying plate depends primarily on what the underlying plate presents. If the land is fairly flat, the overriding plate will go for a ride, with anything on the underlying plate scraped along or crushed underneath. If the land is hilly or mountainous itself, the hills and mountains will be compressed and crumpled, creating a situation where rocks and earth are flying about, tumbling and spewing.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Pre-Existing

Note: written on Feb 15, 2002.

During the hour of the shift, the crust of the Earth arrives at its new location, with the former poles now under the equatorial Sun and the Atlantic widened and Pacific shorted, in a series of steps, some happening rapidly, some more slowly, but all over the course of approximately an hour.

Stress Points

The current relationship of the Earth's crustal plates to each other shows not only past movement but a pre-setting of the stage for the coming shift. The Atlantic has clearly been stretched and ripped in the past, with shorelines on both sides of the Atlantic being dragged down such that the remains of forests can be seen underwater off the East Coast of the North American continent, and buried roadways under the waves near Bermuda, and likewise land shelves west of the British Isles. The Atlantic Rift, running the entire length of the Atlantic between the present poles, shows recent tears, and in Africa the rifts increasingly separating the Arab lands from the continent proper are already showing some stress. Likewise, along the Pacific Rim, plates are being pushed under the Americas, and creating distress in Indonesia as compression of the Pacific is already in process from prior pole shifts and subducting plates are inclined to continue this momentum. The Himalayas, driven high from sea bed material in the past, also show a point of drama, already scripted for India and Australia by past dramas which positioned these plates thus.

Atlantic Stretch

We have mentioned that during the week of rotation stoppage, the Atlantic will undergo a stretch. This is due to the Atlantic Rift being gripped by the approaching 12th Planet, as the crustal magma there is recent, concentrated, and of high iron ore content, and thus is magnetically attracted to the huge magnet, the 12th Planet, which is approaching from the south and on the sunward side of the Earth. The Earth stops its rotation, due to the crust being gripped, but the liquid core continues some of its momentum, thus creating a continuing *pull* toward the east of the crust, which creates the stretch. To some degree, this is happening today, which is why the African rifts are showing stress. During the week of rotation stoppage, however, this is *extreme*, so that the Atlantic Rift is under a great deal of tension and the shorelines are drawn *down* along both sides of the Atlantic. Europe and Africa are continually pulled *eastward*, by the rotating core. Thus, the Earth moans in her agony, during this week.

Pacific Compression

For the same reason, the European and African continents being *pushed* eastward by the rotating core, those stress points around the Pacific experience increased signs of stress during the week of rotation stoppage. Quakes all along the west coast of the Americas increase, and volcanic activity in Japan and Indonesia become extreme. India shudders, jerking under the Himalayas in spurts, creating great panic among her peoples who are already fearing the worst with the long evening they are experiencing. Tidal waves are not yet a problem, as the waters normally pooling around the equator have equalized around the globe, more water at the pole and *less* in the equatorial regions. Nevertheless, the drama that is about to occur has clearly been scripted, by the shape of the earth's Pangea landmass and its breakup, and the rule that during any crustal movement land masses will tend to seek their equalization, just as water seeks its level, such that high and low land will be more equally distributed around the globe after a shift than before.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com

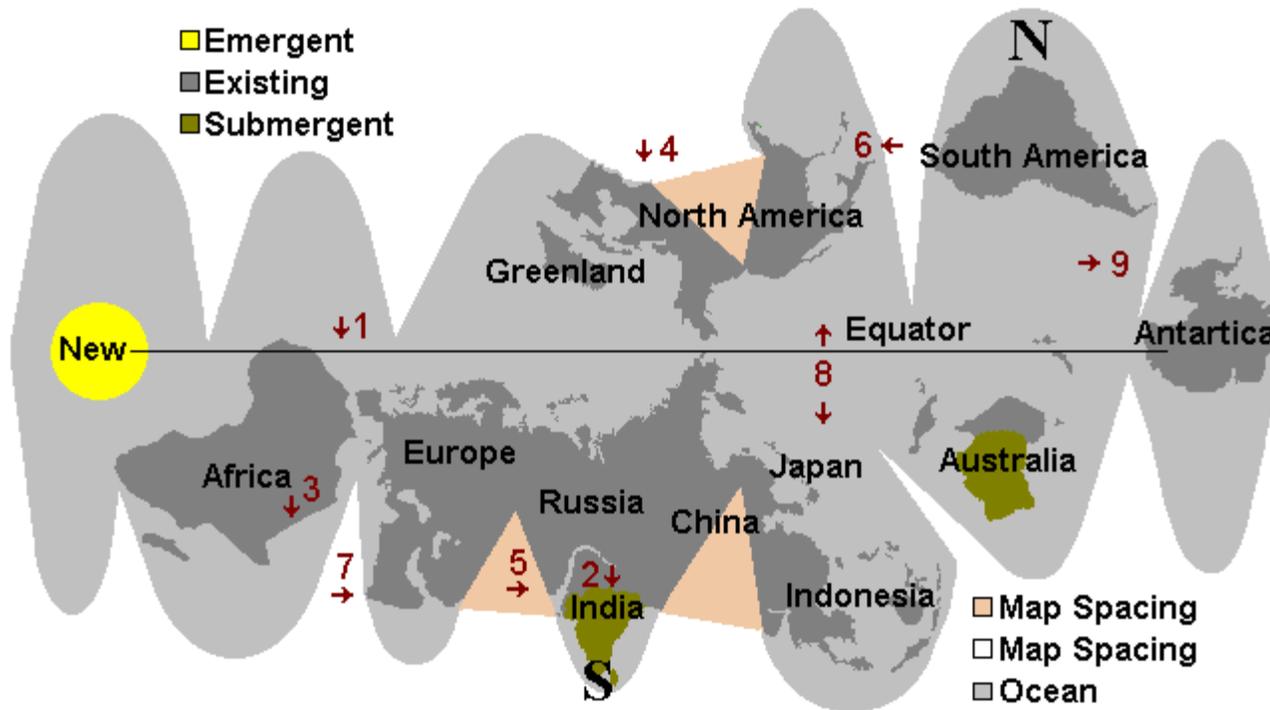


[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Scripted Drama

Note: written on Apr 15, 2002. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The stage having been set, then, the crust movement steps during the hour of the shift are as follows:



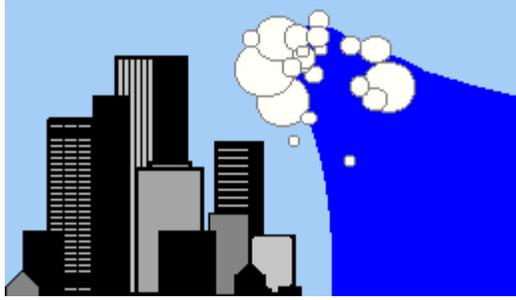
1. As the South Pole, gripped by the passing North Pole of the 12th Planet, moves *north*, the crust is torn from the core and freed in this way, allowing pre-existing stress points to relax. Thus, Europe and Africa move *further east*, allowing the Atlantic to rip apart during the slide northward.
2. The immediate effect of the massive plate housing Europe, Russia and the Near East to move is felt most strongly in India, as the Himalayas are driven *over* India at this point, effectively submerging this country in a wink.
3. The effect of the Indo-Australian plate taking a dive under the Himalayas is to relieve tension along the African Rift, such that this tears, promptly, but in shuddering steps with halting adjustments and pauses between shudders. In essence, the movement *eastward* of the African continent is a momentum creating this tear.
4. During the tearing of the Atlantic Ocean floor, and the dragging *north* of the North American continent, an already existing tear in the St. Lawrence Seaway tears further, essentially the weak link in this landmass held at so many points to the further side of the Atlantic Ocean. Canada moves north, while the rest of the Americas cling to the Atlantic Rift while it separates.
5. The movement of the massive plate housing Europe, Russia, and Asia to the *east* also is expected to rip this plate along the Himalayas, as we have stated, creating an inland bay into the Russian lands just to what is now the north of the Himalayas. This follows, in jerks and tears, over the hour of the shift, along with the tearing of the African Rift.
6. When the ocean off the bulge of Brazil has reached the position of the current North Pole, crust slippage stops, creating yet another drama. The major northern hemisphere plates *stop*, and whatever follows crashes into them. In the case of the Americas, this causes Central America and the Caribbean to crumble.
7. In the case of Africa, already sliding eastward, the force is *further* movement eastward, as subduction of the

- Indo-Australian plate has already begun, the weaker link already established and momentum in process.
8. The pileup is in what was the former Northern Hemisphere, and the compression of the Pacific is creating resistance as plates are subducted under the Americas, and then Japan explodes and Indonesia crumbles.
 9. This frees the plates south of the tips of South America and Africa of stress. As the Pacific adjusts, reluctantly, pressure toward Antarctica, the one place on the globe *not* experiencing plate pressure, allows new land to pop up between the tips of South America and Africa.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Tidal Waves

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

As great as the danger to humans and the fauna and flora of the Earth that earthquakes bring, greater still is the devastation that the shifting waters will bring. There are several factors at play. Water is more liquid than the core of the Earth, and certainly more liquid than terra firma. Where the Earth, dragged by its core, is [Shifting](#) into a new, albeit temporary, alignment with the giant comet, its waters resist greatly. Thus the waters slosh over the nearby land, in the direction opposite to the shift. This is lessened by a tendency of the waters directly under the giant comet to rise up to meet the comet. The waters heap up, in what appear to be giant waves. This tends to lessen the sloshing over a shoreline on the comet side, but has no effect on the water's movement on the dark side of the Earth.

The Earth's record of gigantic tidal waves, which the establishment is desperate to explain in other than pole shift terms, is caused by the frequent pole shifts. This is the case even in situations where a plate adjustment affects hundreds of miles of ocean bottom, creating a massive line of compressed water which promptly moves in the only directions it can - to the right, left, and *up*. In the depths of the ocean, this causes a tidal wave of perhaps 20 feet in nearby shores. Where items are dropped into the ocean, such as the honeycombed ice of a former South Pole did during the Flood, the displaced water cannot go *down*, so must go all four directions. In instances such as this, the resulting wave is in proportion to the object dropped. A continent sized object caused the Flood, a meteor a mile in diameter would hardly cause more than a high tide, despite alarmist speculation.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Climbing Water

Note: written on Jun 15, 1999.

Those who have witnessed tidal bore roaring up a ravine are astonished that water does not seem to respect the relative sea level during those times. What makes the water climb? Water pressure drives water to climb *above* its level because at the point where the pressure build, it takes the easiest path. When the force of pressure is extreme, compressing the water a lower levels, the path of least resistance is taken. During a tidal wave, this path is *away* from the bulk of water. A tidal wave moves inland until one of two situations occurs:

1. the level to which it has climbed is higher than the level elsewhere, and the wave recedes, or
2. the pressure behind the wave decreases.

Where tidal waves meet mountains, this can result in tidal bore up ravines. Where tidal waves flow inland, this results in a flood tide going hundreds of miles inland. Where the tidal wave finds foot hills or barriers, the force of the wave is broken such that it is slowed, allowing a reduction in pressure behind the wave to arrive before the wave moves far inland. But where the tidal wave finds virtually no barriers, due to the land being flat, it becomes water on the move, and this very momentum carries it far inland, and above a height that would otherwise be expected.

Note: below added during the Nov 30, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

There is more to the level that water rises than simply water finding its level. Tidal bore carried water *up*-river in a rush, rising *above* the sea level with *force*, for many miles. Tidal bore carries water *up* ravines, in some cases shooting almost straight *up*, appearing in a gusher at the plateaus overhead. One factor to consider is the *force* or pressure that water is under, and this is equivalent to the water higher, elsewhere. This is the factor that allows cities to have tap water, due to water stored at a *high* point in the vicinity, which then pushes out into pipes. Water on the move does more than just push forward, it also creates a void behind it. At first, this water is on the move *because* there is pressure behind it, like sloshing water in the Gulf. But then, the force of this moving water takes on a life of its own. It has momentum, and moving forward, creates a void behind it, thus *drawing* the water in the direction of motion, thus continuing the motion. Thus, rolling across the flat low lands such as the State of Texas, and moving hundreds of miles inland, on a roll, it does not simply *stop* when it starts to reach foothills. Why would it stop? Because the overall elevation is more than the sea level? Weigh this, with the force of water, *all* on the move, behind the lip of the flood tide. This water on the move is greater than the resistance in front of it, so it continues.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Flood Tide

Note: written on Jun 15, 2001, during the 2001 sci.astro debates.

There is a *difference* in the type of wave that would be caused by an asteroid, and that caused by a sloshing ocean during a pole shift. During a pole shift, the crust of the Earth rapidly moves a quarter turn or more, in strong shifts attempting to do a half turn as the core is doing a complete flip, dragging the reluctant crust with it. As anyone carrying a saucer of soup knows, the soup and the saucer do not always move as one. If the saucer moves suddenly, the soup may stay behind, slopping. The soup is free to move or *not* move, where the saucer is attached to the hand of the server. The oceans of the world are pooled where the crust has offered a dip, but during a pole shift, when the crust suddenly *moves* under it, slopping likewise occurs, with the waters not dragged with the core as is the crust, which is attached to the core. What happens to oceans which are thus lifted out of their beds, and pushed up over land higher than that from which they came?

Tidal waves are often shown as rising high, a tower of water crashing down upon hapless humans standing in horror on a beach. Where a wave generated by an underwater displacement, such as occurs when plates adjust due to subduction during an earthquake, will roll in a deadly line of pressure until the shore is reached and then rise *up* when the depth of water is reduced as the wave rolls up the beach, this does not occur when the whole of the ocean is on the move. It is rather a flood tide, as the oceans are climbing out of their beds, into *higher* ground, so the leading edge is the highest point of the wave. In Tsunamis, a single line of pressure moves through the ocean, transferring water pressure rapidly from the quake point to where it must stop, at land, thus finally crashing upon a beach. During a pole shift, there is no single line of pressure, the ocean *as a whole* is on the move because it stays behind while the crust moves, and thus rolls up on land onto the coastline being pulled *under* it.

This is a flood tide, with the lip of the water being its highest point, rising like a silent tide endlessly on the rise, the wave rolling inland without a crashing back and forth, just a steady progressive inundation. To those at the mercy of such a flood tide, their first thought is to climb above the tide. Soon they are standing on the highest point they can reach, and still the water, flowing inland steadily, rises. Afloat on a boat or flotsam, they will be dragged inland with the flow until a reverse slosh begins, the water flowing back into its bed but in the nature of water during a slosh, overshooting this other side so that *both* sides of the ocean experience this flood tide, alternately, for some days until the momentum diminishes. When the flood tide recedes, those afloat are in danger of being dragged far out to sea with the flow, as the water will rush to its bed unevenly, more rapidly where it can recede the fastest.

Waves caused by an asteroid crash are akin to what children see when they drop a boulder into a pond or puddle. As with a Tsunami caused by a subducting plate, where the water is under great pressure at a certain point and transfers this pressure in a line in the direction it was first thrown, the boulder will cause a sudden line of water pressure *away* from the impact point. That water rising directly upward drops quickly to the surface, the splash. But the water within the pond moves the line of pressure outward, visible only as a ripple on the surface of the water until the edge of the pond is reached where it becomes a lapping wave. Asteroid generated waves are thus tall, crashing upon the shore. Whale bones on mountain tops well inland were *not* lifted by Tsunami waves, nor carried inland atop such a wave. A whale would not be close enough to the shore to be caught in such an occurrence. They arrived at these inland mountain tops because the *entire ocean* was moving, and they could not escape the momentum. Thus caught, they were deposited in rocky crags where fast flowing waters moved quickly away from them through cracks, too tight a squeeze for the hapless whale left floundering behind.

Note: added during the Mar 22, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Where the waters of the oceans and great lakes *resist* moving with the crust, to a great extent it *does*. However, the press of a body of water is far stronger than the press of water clinging, gravitywise, to a disappearing Moon. Thus,

there is *more* pressure to move inland in a flood tide, and due to the bulk of water pressing, the water will move *faster* than a normal tide. A normal Moon driven tide takes 6 hours in, 6 hours out, but the pole shift tide will roll in within less time. The sloshing *back* will telescope this, but the additional sloshing that occurs until the water settles into its bowl will take increasingly longer. It is a confused mix of factors affecting the tidal flow. The Moon does not stop its affect on the tides. Water from compressed bowls such as the Pacific will attempt to equalize for days, creating flows where they would not be expected. The temperature will be mixed, with cold water forcing under warm in unexpected places, creating swirls that move the water *around* rather than in a direction. Thus, we would advise those having to deal with flood tides to read our Safe Locations information carefully, re their location. Read the Pole Shift section regarding water movement carefully. Have discussions with others on the hypothetical movement of water affecting the group. After a bit, the many factors will fall into place, and you will be able to predict just when it is safe to return to your coastline.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com

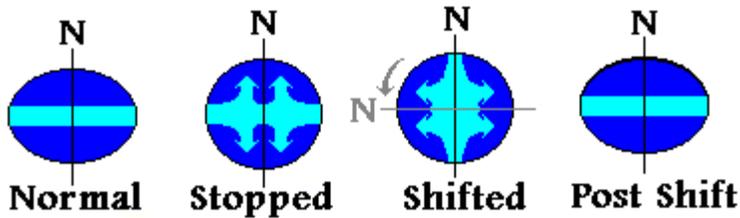


[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Water Movement

Note: written on Sep 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

During the hour of the pole shift, when the crust of the Earth is being dragged along with the core such that the Earth's North Pole is turning away from the North Pole of the 12th Planet, and the Earth's South Pole pulling up to face it, several things are happening at once. A synergy, or play-off, therefore occurs. The stage is set by what occurs during the days preceding the pole shift, when the Earth's rotation slows and then stops, within a day, and stands with her mid-Atlantic ridge facing the Sun where her brother, the 12th Planet, is passing. During these few days (less than a week) when rotation has stopped, the waters of her oceans flow toward the poles and away from her fat equator. An equalization occurs, the waters settling evenly, where normally the rotation pulls the water by centrifugal force to where the motion is fastest, at the equator. Thus, when the pole shift itself occurs, the oceans have pulled away from the tropical shores and flooded the frozen poles.



Tidal waves are caused by several factors, but to those living along the coasts, the effect is the same. When the Earth rolls her North Pole away from the Sun and the passing 12th Planet, the water resists, and thus there is flooding where the oceans meet moving land, and a drawing away of the oceans from those shores on the opposite side of a land mass which is pulling away from the stagnant ocean water. However, for the most part, the oceans move with the land as one. When the motion stops, the water, not being attached to the core as the crust is, fails to put on the brakes and continues its motion, and thus tidal waves occur where only hours before the water had drawn away from the shores. A third factor affects the height and force of tidal waves, and that is the movement of plates where the bowl that holds the ocean water may become larger or smaller.

- Where the Atlantic widens and tears apart the North American continent along what is already her sea-way, there will be more places for the water to pool than water available, and this will cause a rushing *toward* this part of the globe by water gathered at the poles.
- Where the African Continent continues to rupture away from its large neighbors, or where there is a rupture along the land fault bordering India, there will be a temporary lowering of water in the Indian Ocean, which will draw water from where it has gathered at the South Pole.
- Where the Pacific shortens dramatically, subducting India and western Australia and subducting plates along both the American continents, the water in the Pacific will find its bowl suddenly smaller, and will rise along shores on both sides. Given the size of this ocean, and the ability of her waters to rush over low-lying areas in Central America or around Australia, tidal waves along the Pacific coast are not substantially larger than along other coasts.

Where this analysis of water movement might seem astonishing, given that the Atlantic and Pacific oceans will equalize in size during this next pole shift, the reader should bear in mind that the Pacific will *already* be low on the coasts along her equator due to the waters movement toward the poles when rotation stops for several days. Finding the oceans in the Pacific more full, relatively speaking, the water at the poles will pour into the Atlantic or Indian Ocean, in preference to pouring into the Pacific. And then the broad expanse of the Pacific can absorb any shrinking of

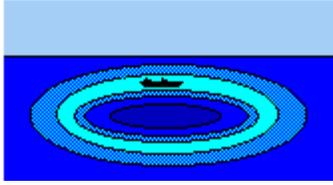
the Pacific bowl, as each acre of ocean takes its share of the rise, lessening the effect on the shores.

The speed and force of water movement is influenced by many factors. Look to how long it takes a flood to travel from the highlands to the sea - days, and even weeks in some places. Water seeks its level and moves, but until there is sufficient pressure, it moves relatively slowly, creating eddies and ripple currents, then waves, and only under extreme pressure, shooting water pushing everything in its path aside. During the stopped rotation, the movement of water toward the poles is *gradual*, and has barely begun before the pole shift and restarting of rotation occur. Likewise, water settling around the new equator happens over a period of weeks, and due to the large expanse of oceans along the new equator, this additional water is distributed so that the effect on land along the new equator can be measured in feet.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Ocean Vortex

Note: written on Sep 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

During a pole shift and the days preceding a pole shift there are many forces affecting the oceans which, when applied to the atmosphere, create tornadoes. As any child watching water run down a drain can note, a swirling vortex is created in the center of rapidly dropping water. This same process is what causes tornadoes to form when cold air is thrust over a warmer air mass, and when the force of wind behind the cold air stops, allowing it to suddenly drop.

In the days leading up to a pole shift, the stopped rotation of the Earth causes the water formerly pulled toward the equator by rotation to equalize. The water at the equator starts flowing toward the poles. When the 12th Planet is positioned between the Earth and the Sun, water in any large body will heap up, drawn by the gravity pull of this large body just as the tides are drawn by the Moon. During the pole shift, the Earth's waters are first pulled in the direction of the shift, along with the Earth's crust, and then blocked in this motion by any land mass that has ceased to slide. All of these actions set water in motion, and many of these actions occur simultaneously, created chaotic motion. Thus, water may be in a position to suddenly drop, having been heaped high in proportion to the surrounding water. Cold arctic water may have been thrust on top of warmer water, and as with tornadoes, when the thrust that caused this situation stops, the cold water will suddenly drop, creating a vortex.

These giant whirlpool have been recorded by the ancients, as their ships on occasion were caught in them during a pole shift. When one of the fleet managed to escape, the tale was told and recorded. However, as with many pole shift generated tales, these tales are taken to be myths.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sinking Atlantic

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

As we have stated, the Atlantic will widen and the Pacific will shorten. Where the Pacific effect will cause sudden and violent subduction of several plates, which are already subducting, in the Atlantic the effect will be the opposite. A gulf will appear, with plates torn apart and the softer magma under the plates exposed to the cold Atlantic water. Where this will harden the magma, and establish new plate surface, there will be less support for the abridging plates, those that attach however remotely to the shorelines of the Americas, Europe, and Africa. These non-supported plates will sink, somewhat, bringing their formerly above-water land masses down under the water in many places. As an instance, Europe and in particular the western islands of Britain and Ireland will find itself more affected than some other parts of the globe.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: New Land

Note: written on Feb 15, 1999. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The Antarctic plate finds the side abutting the Pacific under pressure, as the plates due to fold or crumble or subduct in the Pacific begin to do this. This in effect is forcing the Antarctic plate to fold itself, like a fan, and it resists this pressure to fold. The tendency is rather for the Antarctic plate to break away from these bordering plates, so it then becomes free to move. Likewise, along the Atlantic, the spreading plates in the Atlantic are asking the Antarctic plate to rip apart, which it resists, being a very solid plate. The point that gives, the weak point, is the border between the Antarctic plate and those in the Atlantic, as these are already weakened points. Thus, these weak points separate, the Atlantic plates going their way, the Antarctic staying in place.

The Antarctic plate is now free on all sides! The overlapping and compressing plates on the Pacific side represent pressure and *push*. The separating and spreading plates on the Atlantic side represent an *opening*, so the Antarctic plate moves in that direction. Freed of tight borders, it is free to float or sink in the sea of lava that all plates ride upon, and as a land plate, being lighter than those that have sunk under the deep seas, it floats - new land! There are contours on plates, below water, just as there are contours above water. The portion of the Antarctic plate that emerges above the waves is higher than the rest of the Antarctic plate. Thus, the new land and existing Antarctica are not joined.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Other Planets

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The 12th Planet, barreling through the Solar System, affects more than just the Earth, as might be imagined. How could it not affect the other planets, particularly those close to the Sun. Where the Earth experiences a pole shift each time, being composed of materials that magnetically align with the giant comet, other planets have wholly different reactions. Venus, for instance, is relatively unaffected, outside of a slight change in orbit toward the path of the comet. Mars also has a pole shift, but this is slight as this planet has cooled and has less fluidity in its core than the Earth. The planets in the outer orbits, depending on their weight, pull slightly inward during the comet's passage, but find their normal route later, the influence of other factors determining their normal orbit weighing in again. And how does the Sun itself react? Imperturbable, not even a flare, as its activity is influenced from within, not without.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Rotation Returns

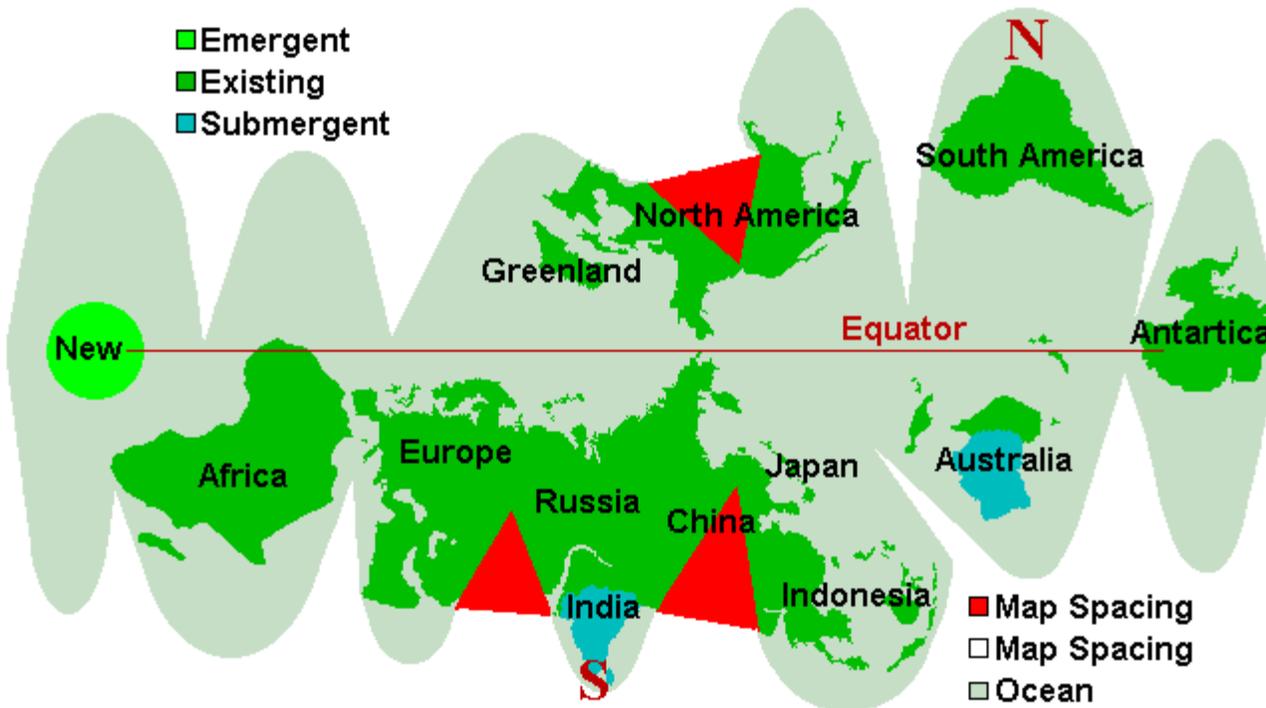
Note: written on Aug 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

After the 12th Planet passes, the Earth's rotation begins again due to the factors that guide rotation of the planets in your solar system. Many humans assume rotation to be simply leftover motion resulting from some past activity such as the big bang, but rotation is guided by gravitational and electromagnetic influences on the liquid cores of planets and moons. Parts of the core move away from or toward these influences, dragging the crust with it, and as the turning motion brings those parts of the core back to where they don't want to be, motion is re-instituted and continued. For the Earth, frozen in place at the moment of passage, rotation begins again within a day after the 12th Planet moves from its influential place between the Earth and the Sun. Rotation restarts, at first slowly but then picking up speed until a day on planet Earth is much as it used to be. Just as rotation *stops* within a day, just so rotation *returns* within a day, much to the relief of the frantic survivors who fear the long day or night they have been experiencing will never end.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



Note: Map may be printed and taped together to form a new globe.

ZetaTalk: New Geography

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

After the pole shift the Earth begins rotating again, with its new poles in the same relative position to the Solar System as today. In other words, whatever part of the Earth is North, magnetically, after the shift, will become the new North Pole. The pole shift, with consequent realignment of the poles, will place the [New Equator](#) over formerly frozen lands. Greenland, Canada, Alaska, Siberia, and Europe will be affected by the new equator. This will not mean that these areas will be lush, right away. The temperate zones, not all that lush to begin with, will find themselves after the cataclysms in a warm state, but with little vegetation. Past cataclysms have regularly rearranged the Earth's geography and climate zones, as the Earth attests. The continents, once one large land mass, were torn apart, temperate or tropical areas suddenly freezing up and covering over with ice and snow that never melts, and frozen wastelands gradually melting and warming to sustain life once again. Mountains in mountain building areas were pushed higher and subducting plates were suddenly slid under the overplate.

While the land rearranges the oceans slosh about but eventually settle into the lower areas. Coastal spots that had formerly been above the water line may now be under the waves, and likewise plates that had been submerged may now be dry land. How much land pokes above the waves depends on how deep and wide the ocean rifts are, but historically the land mass in total has remained the same. Continents do not disappear, but plates abutting continents or close to the ocean surface may rise and fall, depending on the plate action around the site and elsewhere around the globe. If plate action thrusts formerly submerged land out from under the sea, then the settling oceans have less area to settle into and consequently beaches worldwide may rise. Likewise, a sudden yaw in a mid-ocean rift may cause beaches worldwide to drop, but inevitably the yaw is matched by a crunch elsewhere, where land will subduct.

After a pole shift the former poles invariably melt and soften while the new poles take on layer after layer of ice and snow. This pace is not matched, as polar cap building only stabilizes at a point where evaporation and melting at glacial edges equals the arrival of newly fallen snow after some centuries. In the meantime the [Waters Rise](#) worldwide, several hundred feet, and then recede again. This pace is gradual, so that coastal settlements have plenty of time to

relocate, an exercise they find they must do repeatedly.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Climate Changes

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

The pole shift, of course, radically affects the climate of every place on Earth. How could it not? The equator has changed, and formerly temperate and even polar areas now find themselves under the hot, continuous equatorial sun. Inhabitants of these areas may find themselves subject to severe sunburn, for the first time in their lives, and, not understanding the phenomena, not know what to do. Other inhabitants, formerly in the equator, will quickly freeze to death. The temperature plunges, unremittingly, and they are ill prepared. This is, all told, a relatively benign death, as the hypothermic body becomes dreamy and seemingly falls asleep. Few areas will find the climate remaining the same, by coincidence having the same relative latitude as before.

Over time the plants and animals change, accommodating the climatic change. Plants, in particular, are hard hit, as they are sensitive to the temperature, humidity, and exposure to sun and wind. The die off is massive, but certain other opportunists survive. Over time, there is a creep that occurs, such that from places where the climate has remained the same plants grow outward toward where they find conditions hospitable. The opportunists who took over, preempting all the strugglers, find they are being pushed, steadily, to assume their former status. Animals, being mobile, are less hard hit, and either adjust their day and night to the new conditions or travel. After a time, a few centuries, the Earth looks much as it did before, only this time with new poles, a new equator, and newly established temperate zones.

All of this activity is modulated at first by the gloom cause by [Volcanic Dust](#). During the hour of the shift, all volcanoes active now or dormant now will explode. Likewise, during this hour, hurricane force winds will whip over the oceans. Due to this interaction, the gloom and humidity are present almost immediately after the shift. Disbursement, so that this is evenly spread, occurs over the next few days, within a week, but the effect is virtually immediate on vegetation requiring sunlight and a dry bed. Strong sunlight occurs only occasionally, in certain locations. In the main there is dusk, ever present dusk. Where there is vegetation die back, this is caused in fact more by the lack of sunshine than by any climatic changes. Animal life is impacted by the lack of food, too, more than climatic changes. However, after a couple decades, the skies clear, and then the climatic changes are the stronger determinant.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: New Climate

Note: written on Dec 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Overall, the Earth's climate remains much as it is today, throughout and after the cataclysms. Initially, just after the pole shift, the local climate at any given point on the Earth will be a result of several factors.

- Previous climate, as for instance on a former polar ice cap, will have either a warming or cooling influence. This will only be extreme where ice packs linger or the ground is deeply frozen. Elsewhere warming or cooling to temperatures appropriate to the new longitude occur within days.
- Placement on the day or night side of the Earth, when rotation stops for days preceding the pole shift, and slowly begins again after the 12th Planet passes. Again, this effect dissipates within days.
- Volcanic activity and the roiling of the Earth's core, which continue for some decades after a pole shift, just as they do during the decade preceding a pole shift. The 12th Planet lingers nearby, during its turnaround, and makes a second pass a few years later. During this period the core of the Earth is not settled. Overall, this activity has a slight warming influence, a few degrees at most depending on location.

A dense cloud cover that lasts for decades, resulting from the volcanic activity and loss of atmosphere due to the stripping away that occurred during lashing by the comet's tail. The dust filled clouds are low to the ground, and create a constant gloom. Rain occurs almost continuously. Where sunlight cannot penetrate and seldom manages to peek through this dense cloud cover, it does warm the Earth's atmosphere and thus its warming influence is not lost on the Earth. Less warmth from sunlight, but warm wet air.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

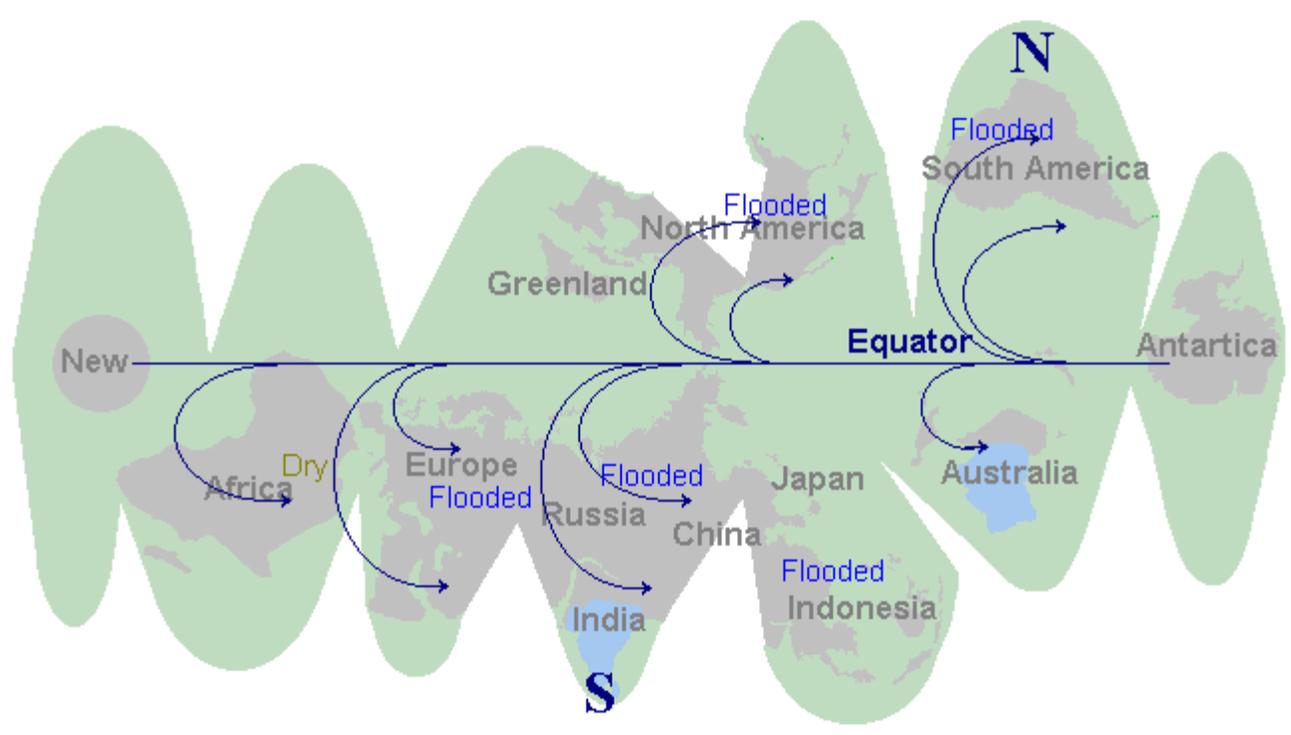
ZetaTalk: Deserts

Note: written on Jul 15, 2002.

Deserts are caused by a lack of moist air, and this keys on air mass movement, where the air mass has been to allow it to pick up moisture, and what temperature extremes it encounters causing it to drop its moisture. Air currents lift from the equator and curl around toward the poles, circling back toward the equator, as the globe continually turns from east to west under the blanket of air surrounding it. This causes air to curl *down* along the west coast of the Americas, after having passed over the Pacific, creating the wet coastlines. By the time the air masses have pushed inland, they have already dropped their moisture along the coast. In the case of Africa's vast deserts, the air masses curl around and down *through* Europe and have already dropped the moisture picked up over the northern Atlantic on Europe, little left for northern Africa. When over large continents, like the Gobi deserts of China, the jet stream is either moist or dry, depending upon what it passed over recently. An air mass curling back from the polar region over Siberia is cold, causing any moist air inland or within itself to condense into rain or snow, leaving little in the air by the time the mass reaches the Gobi. In North America, air masses coming from the Coast are dry by the time they have lifted up and over the mountain ranges, but air masses coming down directly from the lake riddled Canadian lands is relatively cool, and when meeting moist air from the Gulf of Mexico creates thunderstorms aplenty. How will this situation change after the shift?

- The Americas will find the air masses curling around from the new equator coming across the massively flooded Canadian lands, the flooded Mississippi Valley, and the flooded Amazon basin, so that ample rainfall will drop on formerly desert areas of Arizona and Mexico. What is now the west coast of the Americas, on both north and south continents, will find the curling air streams coming off the Pacific dropping their moisture as today, on the coastlines. Thus, the Americas are not expected to have desert areas in the Aftertime.
- Africa and Europe will sting out along the new Equator too, with the curling air masses flowing over the Atlantic before passing over all but the inland portions of the Sahara Desert. The Sudan, thus, will find its deserts continuing, as air reaching it has already dropped on the land along the coasts, while encountering cooler air coming down from the new South pole, India, leaving little for the thirsty Sahara.
- Due to the massive flooding of the lowlands of Siberia, air current curling from the new Equator toward the Gobi will be moisture laden, and thus these desert lands will find their climate changing. The deserts of western Australia will be under water, with no lack of rainfall on that portion of Australia remaining.

All rights reserved:



ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Prevailing Winds

Note: written on May 15, 1997.

The hurricane winds will not simply blow in one direction or the other, but will continuously change directions, blowing in large vortexes that move over the face of the Earth so that first the winds during the shift seem to be blowing in this direction, then the other, as the vortex passes over a given place. After the shift, the winds will establish into the pattern of the prevailing westerlies, as this pattern is related to the rotation of the Earth. Plot your spot, check the new geography map, and place over this the prevailing westerlies to see where your winds will be blowing.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Melting Ice Caps

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

After the cataclysms the existing polar ice will melt, while at the same time reforming over the new poles. The melting will occur faster than the reforming, as for ice to form there are more factors at play than for ice to melt. We will explain. The ice over the former poles will now be facing the Sun, and the melt rate will proceed based on the air temperature and the absorption of solar rays, both of which will be high as the old poles will now be situated essentially at the new equator. Any water at the new poles will freeze, but the buildup of ice on a pole is not altogether from the water that happened to be there when the pole took position. The buildup comes from precipitation, and this accumulates over hundreds of years. At some point an equilibrium is established, with icebergs breaking off and floating to warmer waters and the like. The Earth, therefore, will experience [More Water](#) in its oceans for some time after the cataclysms.

Where new poles take centuries to fully form, existing poles thrust under an equatorial sun melt rapidly. The melting poles will thus raise the sea level, worldwide, by 650 to 700 feet within two years. Survivors living below this level will find themselves moving repeatedly as rivers begin to overflow their banks and marsh areas become lakes. Those planning survival sites should consider this as well as escape routes for survivors who might be trapped by the rising water. Survival sites should be selected for their ability to link to other land areas that will be above the water line as well, so that technologies and skills can be shared among the survivors. Survivors thus will find visiting each other possible rather than impossible in a new world without maps and certainly without guidelines for boats setting out on what will seem to be an endless sea.

Going on the assumption that the poles have always been, essentially, where they are found today, humans have extracted core samples which they assume will be a frozen record of climatic changes back through the eons - a dust layer here, bits of vegetation there, a higher carbon dioxide level here, and on through any number of variables. However, unlike the rings in a tree, which show its age, layers of ice *do not* show what is absent. The tree trunk is viewed as a whole, reflecting the life of a tree, but polar ice reflects only that portion of its life that has not melted away. Many shifts are slight, thus causing partial melting or melting on only one side. Thus, for the existing poles, there are places where the debris and gasses caught in the ice tell a long tale.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Rising Seas

Note: below taken from the Melting Ice Caps page.

It has been estimated by mankind's scientists that the melting, completely, of the Antarctic ice would cause the oceans of the world to rise in sea level by 200 feet. This is measuring the effect of ice above the water line melting and returning to the body of water, and leveling out. *More* occurs during and for some time after the shift when the existing poles are placed under the equatorial sun and all active volcanoes of the world explode. What degree of heat would be generated by the crust and core separating and the core moving under the crust? How much heat is required to melt rock, during rapid subduction of one plate over another, which the Indians of the West Coast and witnesses of the last pole shift in the Middle East report? How rapidly does heat dissipate, even from campfire ashes, open to the air, or the seat of a chair from which the occupant recently rose? *Most* of the surface of the Earth is covered by the great oceans, which warm completely, without cold spots, after the shift, and do not return to having cold spots until some centuries have passed. This warmer water accounts for the rise in sea level, in the main.

Note: below added during the October 5, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The oceans of the world are mostly a vast unexplored territory to man, who cannot drop to their depths else be crushed, nor explore them at length when descending at all. The depth of rifts is calculated by radar, and the temperatures estimated by probes. What can be assumed is that the water is not *freezing*, else would form into ice and rise to the top. But water can be at the freezing temperature, and not freeze, if kept in motion, as flowing rivers in the cold of winter give evidence. In computing the rise in the seas to 675 feet, more than the melting of Antarctic and Greenland ice is presumed, as this rise has been computed by man to be only 200 feet. Since the water flowing from the pole is cold, and would drop and run along the deep ocean rifts, this would bring those rifts to the freezing point, cold water falling below warm. How high does that cold water rise? Human statistics measure the temperature at various depths, so this is a known statistic. What is the volume of water in the *deep* rifts, vs water at more shallow depths? This is also statistically evident, as the oceans have been mapped by radar. Nevertheless, in considering that the temperature worldwide, at all depths, might rise to the level of the surface waters at the Equator, the math does not compute.

What is missing from this equation is swelling of land masses, land surface under the water, as odd as this concept might sound. Metal is known to expand when heated, but the concept of hot mud being *larger* in volume than cold mud has not been considered, as it has never been a concern of man's. Heat is particles in motion, and they bump atoms about so that expansion is the result. *All* land surface will be heated due to the swirling of the core, the heat to the extent that it can escape into the land surface doing so. The result? This surface will expand, crevasses opening, flaky layers of rock separating, and buckling occurring that creates spaces in the interior of rock. Under the oceans, this equates to a *higher* ocean bottom, with the water needing to go someplace, and as the bottom is moving *up*, the sea level can only go *up* also. Thus, where this cannot be computed by man, being a missing dynamic in his statistics, this is the explanation for why our 675 foot rise does not compute given the known factors - water volume and increase per degree of heat rise.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Rebirth

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

The Earth of the future will clear up. There are several factors that affect the Earth's health. For one, the cataclysms will make changes. The Earth's population will reduce by 90%. Polluting practices, such as burning oil and chemical additives, will essentially stop. Life, such as continues, will be primitive. Massive land changes will occur, with land rising from the ocean depths and existing land sinking below the sea. Rain fall will be almost continuous, washing the newly raised land of its salts. Pollutants, such as chemical processing plants, will be dispersed worldwide. And the atmosphere, with its many problems, will be reformed afresh.

- The Earth recovers from a shift in relationship to its location relative to active volcanoes, in the main. The skies clear first where this dust is in the high altitudes, *not* in the wind-drift from fresh ash just raised. 5 years after the shift, even 2 years after the shift, some sporadic sunlight will warm the Earth. Those areas not getting direct, unclouded, sunlight will notice an increase in intensity, through the clouds. It is possible even under clouds to get a sunburn, so clouds are not a death sentence to vegetation. 10 years after the shift, many parts of the globe will consider themselves back to normal, although their memory will be failing them in this regard. So much better than before, that it seems like heaven! Other parts of the globe, in the down-drift from volcanoes, will feel like Moses, enduring 40 years in the Valley of Death, where nothing lives.
- Edibility and availability of native weeds and grasses after the shift, as a source of food for humans and livestock and even wildlife, depends upon the location, entirely. In some parts of the world, life will virtually close down. This is near volcanoes, under the drifting ash, or where polar cold descends. In other parts of the world, there will within two years be abundant grasses or weeds. For instance, the new land emerging between Antarctica and Africa, will be moist, temperate, highly fertile, and without competition from livestock or seed from most weeds. Any seed landing there will *flourish!*
- In areas not in the path of volcanic ash, but affected by the overall gloom, one might estimate a 50% reduction in sunlight and crop success. For instance, if a crop needed strong sunlight to flourish, it might barely get to producing seed before the season ends. In nature, this would reproduce the weed, but for crops, it would not be a return. Survivors will soon find what crops manage to give a return, and what not! Another factor is rot, the moisture level, which will be *extreme*. Mold will be everywhere, dampness, bugs, and those crops that tolerate damp conditions coming through, others failing utterly. Root crops, where they provide a survivor in the evolution chain due to the energy in these roots or tubers, do *not* do well enough after a pole shift due to the wet ground and mold about.
- Also, consider the wildlife and bugs, which are likewise hungry. Food under the surface can be reached and eaten while the exhausted humans sleep, where fences are less likely to be breached. This is not an easy answer, as it depends so much on local, and what each survivor or group is familiar with planting and harvesting, so the variables are immense. If a crop can be grown in the dim, the damp, and is not susceptible to mice or moles, yet carries nutrition, it is a *winner!* Remember, likewise, that you can eat bugs, if they manage to eat your crops!
- Trees will in the main die, as they do not have stores of energy that can be tapped, and rely on annual sunlight to maintain those portions of themselves that are live. Then how do trees survive, shift after shift? Seedlings, in fact, survive better, and many seeds do not sprout until years later. It only takes a few sprouting seeds to perpetrate the species. Seedlings are tiny compared to the giant parent, and thus can move along with fewer nutrients. In fact, it is the seedling trees, growing a few years after the shift, that should be nurtured, *not* the dying parents. Just as after a forest fire, these are the trees of the future!



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Seeds of Rebirth

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Regarding why people should be concerned about ecology, when a doomsday scenario is approaching. One should ponder what will happen as humanity considers the nearing comet. Should one continue to save, regularly, for a rainy day? For retirement? Or should one cash in one's savings and enjoy it while one may? Many people need little excuse to have a party as it is. This philosophy can be applied to the resources of the Earth, its rain forests and wet lands, where the seeds of rebirth lie. These lands belong to someone. They are, so to speak, cash in the bank. Beyond the desire to party, there is the desire to meet everyday needs. The earth will experience weather disruption, where torrential rainstorms and drought will increase. Crop failure will be rampant, especially coming into the year of the comet. What government, seeing the starving populace, would not be tempted to throw all ecological concerns to the wind?

What would be the repercussions of this? One has but to look at history, the lost Mastodon, for instance. This great and healthy animal roved many continents, in great numbers, but was wiped out during a single cataclysm. It takes but a single mating pair to renew the herd, yet they are lost. During every cataclysm numerous species are lost, forever. It is not a matter of sacrificing ecology for humanity, as they are not in a contest. They in fact are brethren in the desire to survive. Mankind cannot live without a healthy Earth. It is the bed which mankind lies in. There is no benefit to destroying the rain forests to feed humanity. Cropland freed from rain forests will not produce during the months and years preceding the cataclysm. Neither will filled wetlands. And what possible benefit can come from pouring poisons into the rivers and over the land, in the form of pollution?

Those saved by ignoring ecological concerns are not the humanity in need. Those saved by ignoring ecological concerns are the powerful and comfortable, who will be the last to starve when food is short. Efforts at pollution control, the Green movement, is at present a holding action. The Earth will renew itself from the enclaves of life protected at this time. These are seed stores, not only of plant seeds but the seed of various animals - fish and bird and reptile and mammal. Between now and the time of the cataclysm, the Earth's stores of the seeds of its life will be threatened, and it is this that efforts at pollution control are protecting.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Endangered Species

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Animals in one form or another have survived repeated cataclysms. Natural evolution takes place, in any case, and the cataclysms only trip the balance this way or that. Without the cataclysms your Earth's animal species would be different, a different mix, and with some species now long extinct still present. But because these extinct species had survived, others would not have thrived, due to competition. Therefore, beyond protecting nature preserves, do not concern yourself over animal survival. Nature looks after her own.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Ocean Life

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Life in the oceans will not die out. The water will have a green tinge. Little known among the populace, but well known among scientists, is that the ocean is one of the largest producers of the atmospheric oxygen. After the cataclysms, the atmosphere oxygen will be rebuilt from the oceans. The oceans will appear greenish to many, and for good reason. All the fires will have placed a tremendous amount of carbon dioxide into the air, the stuff of which vegetative grown is made of. With little vegetation on land, the ocean kelp will absorb and utilize this. The oceans will be lush.

Even those far inland should plan to take advantage of the lushness of the oceans, the fish and kelp, to support humans survivors. This will not be so dependent upon the air clearing, as the oceans move this food about, fish about, so fishing *anywhere* will be more abundant, compared to land life, in the Aftertime. Life in large lakes, as well as oceans, will fare far better than land based life after the shift. This is in part due to the way sunlight enters water, and the susceptibility of land based vegetation to mold and bugs and physical assault and the like. Seaweed will not find *more* assaults than before, but will find more nutrients. Where the sunlight may be less, they can parlay any growth upwards, using *all* sunlight, where land based vegetation finds itself decimated periodically, having to start over, etc. Thus, ocean fishing will be best, due to the broad space it covers and the shared nutrient and fishlife resulting, but land lakes will likewise likely do better than the shores!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Inland Lakes

Note: written on Jan 15, 2002.

The oceans have resources not available to inland lands, in that the oceans flow around the world. This not only shares nutrients, but dilutes pollution. The oceans are thus able to gain from being positioned under the equator, where kelp can gain maximum sunlight. To the degree that an inland lake is free from volcanic ash, is not dumped excessively so that the water becomes poisoned, and to the degree that the land is under intense sunlight, equatorial preferably, it will flourish. Water has advantages that land does not, after a pole shift. Ash settles to the bottom, where on land remains on the surface. Water also traps heat, creating a middle ground where temperatures rise and fall slowly. Thus, life in the water can survive a winter, where on land would freeze and starve. Water pools often have nutrients that have drained from the land, during runoff. Where sewage is considered a nuisance by man, it is the basis for much future growth. From death comes life, in nature. Thus, water pools flourish and is only considered a foreign environment by man because he is a land animal.

Water based farming should be considered by survival groups *at least* to the extent that land based gardening is. Fish often cast off heavy metal pollutants such as lead, and can live without light. Thus, this is a fruitful avenue for survival groups to consider. Inland lakes should be examined based on the following:

1. Are they downwind from volcanoes, and if so, can they drain or have enough flow such that the pollutants likely to accumulate can dilute and flush out.
2. Do they have positive run-off, rich in humus or animal droppings, so that plant life in the lake has something as a nutrient.
3. Are they deep enough to encourage circulation necessary for complex life forms, not just slime algae in shallow pools, but crustaceans, etc.
4. What flows in, and through, these lakes, such that the lake can be trusted to remain fertile, and will not be poisoned by those upstream.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Nuclear Winter

Note: written on Feb 15, 2002.

The nuclear winter must discussed during the Cold War in fact does not occur during heavy volcanic ash times. Has this occurred in the past? Mankind surmises this, with the extinction of the dinosaur attributed to heavy ash. This is all speculation, and as we have stated, the dinosaur died because of a virus, not a meteor strike. Sunlight warms even if it cannot make it through the clouds. It warms the *clouds*, the air, etc. Thus, especially since the core is warming the Earth today with its increased swirling, you can expect that the core will continue to make the globe *warmer*, after the shift. In addition, the atmosphere will be torn away, so the clouds will be lower and the atmosphere *less* of a block to the warmth of the sunlight than today. All reasons for the globe to stay warm, which it will. You can anticipate the same degree of warmth, per latitude, that you experience today. Sunburn and radiation are suppressed by the ash cloud, the one advantage.

Depending upon where one is, downwind from volcanoes, the ash will poison the water and soil. This tends to be the immediate effect after a *violent* burping, not a lingering effect. However, since violent burping will occur big time during the shift, *all* ash afterwards will carry poisons. Thus, until the rains wash this away, some months at best, drinking water should be distilled. Ground water may carry these poisons for a longer time, depending upon how close to the surface this is, the flow patterns, etc. Water in lakes and oceans dilutes, where ground water stagnates. Fish likewise have an ability to *exclude* lead, though do absorb other heavy metals such as Mercury. Likewise, water retains warmth, and algae grows in abundance in places land based plants cannot tolerate. Thus, this resource should be explored, and explored *thoroughly*, prior to the shift, as a real survival technique.

Wildlife struggles, as the extinction of the Mammoth shows. Wildlife is used to a struggle, and migrates almost constantly after the shift, so survives in general. Domesticated animals survive because of the determination of their owners, who remain attached to the hope that their prior life will return. Relying on wildlife, hunting, will prove disappointing as wildlife will soon diminish to the point of no results. Hunters will at first eat well, then starve. Vegetation is most affected by the lack of light, and secondarily by being drown. The lush rain forests your beautiful Earth supports give voice to the tenacity of vegetation to survive. Many seeds sprout only when conditions are right, so decades later emerge. Those looking to crops will find this is *not* the way to go, in the immediate aftertime. As we repeatedly mention, fishing is a good source of protein, as are bugs, and plants should be the minimal part of your diet. Humans are used to just the opposite. So this is a mind set adjustment. A bit of salad, something with high Vitamin C, but use this almost as a garnish!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Return to Normalcy

Note: written on Sep 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The Earth's rotation returns to her normal pace within days of the 12th Planet's passage. In fact, the return occurs faster than a mirror image of the stoppage of rotation, due to the 12th Planet leaving the Solar System at a faster clip than the speed at which it entered. When the 12th Planet enters the Solar System, it begins what is essentially a dive for the Sun. As a repulsion force prevents contact, the 12th Planet in essence ricochets off the Sun, zooming past and on out of the Solar System. Thus, within a day of the passage, the Earth begins to rotate again, and within a day or two has returned to her normal pace or rotation. Nevertheless, during an adjustment period that may last several months or even years, rotation may be a bit erratic. One should not set the clock on a 24 hour day, at least not at first.

Where the Earth found the approach of the 12th Planet creating confusion in her magnetic field, the decades following a passage of the 12th Planet are in the main a mirror image of the decades leading up to the passage. However, the Earth's return to a normal magnetic field state is delayed by several years due to the turnaround and return of the 12th Planet. As we have explained, during the coming passage, the 12th Planet will pass close to the Earth on the first pass, but be on the opposite side of the Sun on the second pass. Nevertheless, by slowing down and hanging around during the turnaround, the 12th Planet continues to magnetically confuse the core of the Earth by being yet another influence the Earth must deal with. Thus, compasses will behave erratically for a number of decades after the passage.

A gloomy atmosphere, with the cloud cover seemingly on the ground, will last for at least two decades and then dissipate over the next several years. Several factors are at play here, causing this situation. First, the atmosphere was in essence torn away during the 12th Planet's passage, and is in a process of rebuilding. Second, volcanoes that erupted during the pole shift continue to burp ash into the atmosphere, creating a dense cloud cover. Even after these volcanoes become inactive, the ash that has been thrown into the atmosphere takes some times to settle. As the atmosphere is thin, it tends to drop any water it picks up rather readily. Clouds, after all, are water vapor, but when clouds cannot waft high they are subject to slow motion and bumping into things that cause condensation. Thus, it seems to be raining continuously, at least in a drizzle.

Vegetation regrows in proportion to the sunlight than manages to work its way though the dense cloud cover. At first, there is only a brave sprout of two, which quickly gets eaten by anything hungry in the vicinity. Due to the damp and cloudy environment, many plant species simply do not appear until the climate changes, and then, activated by the climatic conditions that their DNA has become programmed to react to, the seeds magically sprout. Forests that had been leveled by hurricane winds or burned to the ground during firestorms regrow from seedlings. Within a few decades, young forests have reappeared, as have lush meadows and marshlands. Opportunistic vegetation eventually gets pushed aside as the climate worldwide returns to normal. For hundreds of years, however, the vegetation in any given region may have a different appearance that it will ultimately, due to this type of adjustment.

Wildlife, being mobile, rebounds more readily than the vegetation. Wildlife tends to wander until it finds a hospitable home, and there park until matters improve. Many species will seem extinct, where they are merely decimated in number and staying close to where conditions are optimal. As they regrow in numbers and the habitat improves, they return to their venturesome ways, and thus, to mankind, seem to suddenly reappear. Fish fare better, particularly if ocean going, as the oceans are not traumatized in the same manner that land life is. In fact, due to the increased carbon dioxide in the air after a pole shift, the kelp and other plant life in the ocean thrives, creating a life cycle reaction that benefits ocean life. As man, the great plunderer, has essentially disappeared, species that had almost gone extinct will be on the rebound.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: How to Prepare

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Regarding how mankind can prepare themselves. Small cooperative groups, operating in Service-to- Others, where the concerns of all are the concerns of each, will have the best chances. Most important is a cooperative attitude among the group, with a willingness to undertake distasteful tasks, a desire to share among all what little there may be, and a positive attitude toward the future.

Sunlight may be [Scarce](#), so crops grown under artificial light will be most abundant. Rivers and seas may be poisoned, what with the volcanic dust falling everywhere, so fish tanks fed from algae grown in human sewage will likewise be most abundant. Certain crops fair better and go further than others. Good cooks, skilled at making the plain fare tasty, will be much appreciated. A natural way of life reminiscent of life during the last century.

It is no small matter to have music, poetry, and art. This fills the heart of the musician, poet, or artist as much as the recipient. There will be much need for such distraction, as the days will be dim, and the nights dark and long. But do plan to educate your young. Save [Educational Material](#). There is no reason that technology should stop, just because the infrastructure of human society has been torn asunder. Technology is in the minds and documentation that all humans can access, and rescue.

[Do that.](#)

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: First Steps

Note: written during the March 30, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Taking the ZetaTalk message increasingly seriously, many are doing critical thinking about their personal preparations. Planning for a safe passage through the pole shift and a reasonable expectation of life in the Aftertime, requires a many pronged approach.

First, the individual often feels they must balance their pole shift plans with their current lifestyle and position in society. The double life dilemma that contactees and secret agents must live. They want to protect their jobs and marital relationships, fulfill their duties and not lose ground in the game of life. So in any plans they make, they are, in early 2002, cutting their pole shift plans *close*, wanting to do the minimum necessary.

Second, since ZetaTalk is voluminous and for the newcomer requiring hours of work to plow through, it is not clear just *what* should be a concern and in what *time frame*. The pole shift is described in ZetaTalk and Troubled Times in past geology terms, in various prophecies which speak in analogies, in the mechanics of a pole shift, and as life afterwards. Ideally, this should all be taken in steps, with the past examined, prophecy read with an open heart so as not to take each word literally, then the mechanics of the shift itself digested, and emotional adjustment to what life afterwards would become. At this point, the person is ready to make personal plans.

Third, once emotionally prepared to *go through* the shift and have a diminished lifestyle afterwards, the individual is ready to make solid and practical plans. The first consideration should be survival of the shift itself, and this requires distancing oneself from coastlines or fault lines or volcanoes, and protecting oneself from the high winds and potential firestorms. The Safe Locations document which our emissary Nancy has prepared for readers assist in determining whether ones location is safe for survival, or relatively safe, and what dangers would need to be guarded against. Life afterwards is a more murky issue, which comes *after* resolution of safety during the shift itself. At this time, in early 2002 and perhaps up until the shift itself, the newcomer wants to know just *what* to do *when*, to survive.

Our advice, which is a repeat of information that can be found in the body of ZetaTalk, is as follows:

1. To the degree that one is able, take yourself to a relatively safe place *at least* by the time the rotation of the Earth occurs. The timing of this will not take you by surprise, as the inbound planet will be seen in the sky, unaided by telescope, for 7 weeks prior to the shift. The day of rotation stoppage is also not a surprise, as clocks and watches will be increasingly poky, and rotation takes a day to stop. Even if in the *wrong* place at that time, in that most of the population will be in shock but *functioning*, one could most likely travel on roads or even rails. Get *going* to your safe location, if not there already.
2. During the week of rotation stoppage, preparations not already made for the hour of the shift can be addressed, with rehearsals. On the long-day side of the Earth, it will seem like the worst mid-summer days, and on the long-night, colder than expected and one must deal with the dark, so anticipate these situations, depending upon where your location is. High winds are avoided by being *at* ground level, in a trench or under an overhang, or the like. Downpour, deluges, and flooding might occur, depending upon your location, so wherever you are riding out the shift should *not* be where you will be flooded or drown. Existing structures are best avoided, so do *not* plan on being in or under any existing structure. The least structure around you, the better, during quakes. Plan on being *prone*, not upright, so roll along the ground rather than being dashed.
3. Having established what you will do when the hour arrives, the next issue is to watch for the hour. Assign, among your group, at least one individual at all times to watch the skies and for signs. The tail of the passing planet will curve *toward* the earth, due to gravity attraction, so some red dusting will occur almost as soon as rotation stoppage occurs. But when approaching the hour of the shift, the tail lashing will get extreme, with not only red dust but gravel and hail falling. This is a sign that the shift is very close, within hours, and all should seek shelter

under the sod or metal roofs they have constructed over trenches, or under overhangs. It is not necessary for all to be prone, for hours, if watching the skies is ongoing and by competent individuals. Children, in particular, should be allowed to release their energy in play, but keep them close and within voice call. The separating of the crust from the core is *unmistakable*, in that jiggling can be felt, and the stars or the Sun or whatever visible in the sky will *move*. It is at this point that preparations for the shift itself should be made.

4. Lie down, keeping children firmly in hand so they cannot panic and run out into the wind or lashing tail. Singing loudly in a group sing or some other engrossing activity will help in this regard, and keep the adults from panic also. Jolting and cracking of nearby trees will be felt and heard, and all should be ignored if the site has been well selected. At the end of the hour, it will be apparent that it is safe to emerge, as jolting will have stopped. A test can be done against the sky. Have the stars or the Sun stopped moving? Then the shift is past.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: What Mindset

Note: written on Nov 15, 2001

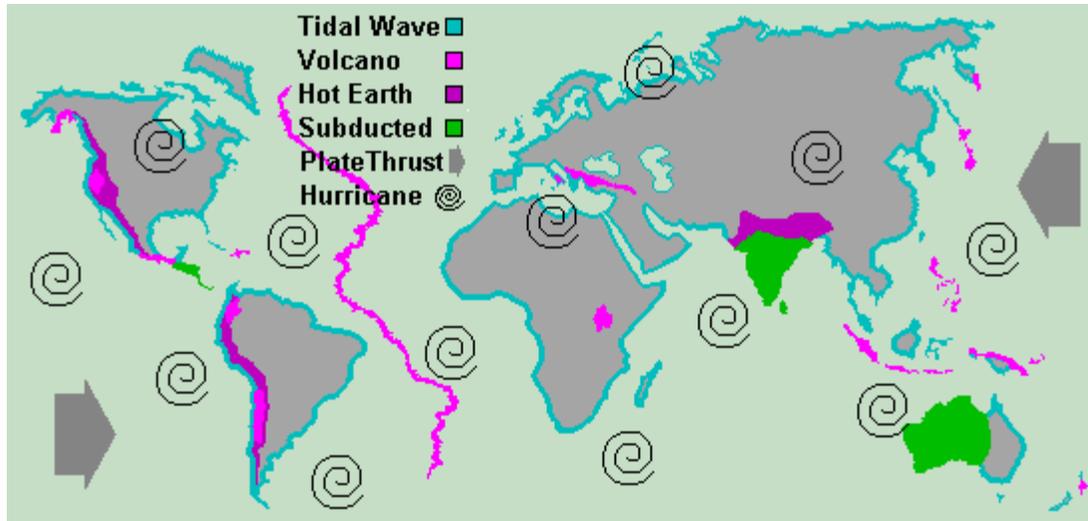
Humans hearing dread warnings tend to think in terms of escape routes and stocking up and hunkering down. The cataclysmic situations they encounter include tornadoes (hunker down), hurricanes (escape and stock up), droughts or shortages (stock up). The pole shift will present survivors with *long term* needs, not anticipated.

- We advise thinking about Third World conditions and adaptations, or live 100 years ago for those living in highly industrialized nations. This give the picture of *continuing* struggle. You don't plant seed to grow for this season, you save 10% for seed stock next year. You don't eat your livestock altogether, when hungry, you save your best pairs and breed for the future, going hungry *now* if need be! You think of the minimum that you will need, not the optimal and how to arrange for it. When you've got the minimum, start adding to that, but *only* when the minimum is addressed. This is where humans fail the most in planning for the shift, and life afterwards. They think of their life *now*, and come down from that. They should start with life with *nothing*, but bugs and sucking dirty water up from the ground with their hands. No clothes. No heat. *Nothing*. Then add what is needed most, and first. Heat, shelter, then food, bugs if need be or weeds, then how to clean your food so you can stop that tummy ache and constant pooping, then how to grow or gather food more effectively. Start from that, adding what is needed to clean water and eat food nature will provide, live bugs aplenty, and go from *there*, and you will have a better plan.
- Humans wishing to survive the starvation and disease that will be rampant after the shift should consider first their general state of health. Those who are in good health, exercise and have most importantly a good *attitude*, will be in the best position to survive. As many doctors and caretakers will report, the will to live is *prime* for survival. Patients expected not to see the morrow live and recover, while those without serious injury or disease succumb! It is time for the populace planning to survive to lift their eyes to the future, *past* the shift, to the years afterwards. This is not without hope, not without excitement, and seeing *beyond* a travail helps to survive it. Eating *well*, of natural foods that you will perforce be required to consume in the Aftertime, will acclimate your body to what is to come. Being in good shape, with exercise, will prevent fatigue from becoming a discouragement.
- Becoming overweight to store food is counter productive if the general health is adversely affected. The body has capabilities most in civilized countries do not realize, as during starvation use of nutrients is altered accordingly. The body becomes weak, energy lagging, but the ability to survive a long spell is increased. An attitude of hope, expectation that things will get better, and a sense of excitement about what might be around the corner will do more for survival than layers of fat. Consider that a plump person will run slowly, be easily caught, and would be considered a good meal by some groups looking to cannibalize. Consider also that overweight individuals would also be subject to being left behind by a group on the move, or to be a good meal by hungry dog packs or wolves. Can they carry their pack? Are they resented for the food they have gorged themselves with before hand? There are many factors to be considered.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Most Terrible Day

Note: written on Jul 15, 1996.

The day of a significant pole shift, such as will occur on this next passage of the 12th Planet, is one no human on Earth will be able to ignore. For most, it will be a most terrible day.

- Those who have had no forewarning will be no worse off than those who have heard rumors but been unable to make changes in their life to prepare. In fact, having no forewarning will almost be a blessing for those unable to prepare, as in this way they will not agonize over choices made. Those who have prepared will be in a state of high anxiety, imagining the worst. Regardless of whether a human realizes what is about to happen but has been unable to take themselves to safety, or has no realization, the effect is the same. They wait for what is to come next. As we have described, this waiting can take the form of distractions such as parties or denial such as continuing with the daily routine as though everything were normal, but for most this waiting is a type of breath holding. They are in shock, from the time they realize that the Earth has stopped rotating until the pole shift, they are essentially in shock, for days.
- For those along coast lines, the hour when the Earth's crust moves along with the core to its new position is not the time of trauma until the Earth's core and crust *stop*. It is then that massive tidal waves roll slowly up into the coastal areas, first on one side of a body of water and then, later when the water sloshes back, on the other side. Both tides are equally as devastating. Being on high ground along a coast line is no safety factor if the water has nowhere to go, as the press of water behind the wave head will force the water *up* when meeting a barrier, so one is flooded anyway. Riding the wave results in being dashed against barriers, and allowing the wave to engulf one is a certain drowning, fortunately a painless death. Thus, those along the coast lines die from tidal waves, almost invariably, if they are not dead already.
- For those inland beyond the reach of tidal waves, the earthquakes are devastating. All but the flimsiest of housing is wrenched so violently that it collapses, crushing and trapping those inside. Those inside tents or straw huts will find themselves, along with their housing, jerked sideways, but aside from scrapes and bruises, relatively unharmed. Lying on the ground during this time is in and of itself a protection, as friction along the ground prevents one from being hurled. In the cities, structures collapse, creating the scenario seen after major earthquakes in the extreme, everywhere. The injured die from lack of treatment and the living soon sicken from drinking sewage contaminated water, and with transportation blocked on all sides, starvation soon takes its toll also.

- Those living on subducting plates that border the oceans will find themselves covered with a depth of ocean water that they cannot resist. They will surely drown. Those situated where rapid subduction occurs on areas above sea level may themselves on hot earth during the moments following a pole shift when the crust stops moving and the plates in essence slam into each other like a train whose engine suddenly comes to a stop. Here height helps, as the greater the distance from where friction between the crusts is creating heat, the better. The heat can be great enough to melt rock, as witnesses who have survived such terrifying sights attest. Volcanoes, active and inactive, will explode violently, covering the surrounding areas in raining rock and dust and superheating the air so that all life nearby is extinguished in a wink.
- Lightning and firestorms from falling walls of flaming petrochemicals, formed during the interaction of gasses with volcanic heat and continuous lightning, cannot be predicted. They can happen world wide, and as with the hurricane force winds are a factor of the atmosphere, not the land mass. Where they are rare, these firestorms are devastating, and burn all beneath the falling wall of flame in a holocaust. The horrified victims have little chance to even realize what is happening before they are engulfed and lose consciousness from lack of oxygen. As with spontaneous human combustion, the victim is unconscious during the burning process. Protection from this rare chance of devastation is best attained by sheltering under a metal roof, which will not burn.
- In rural areas survivors find themselves dealing less with the collapse of civilization than with climate changes. At first, stores are eaten until gone, and then real concern about the inability to grow crops sets in. Will the Sun never shine through the clouds? More than any other reason, this is what causes pole shift survivors to wander - they are seeking a land where the sun shines as it used to, sure that they are simply on the wrong side of the Earth for some reason. Starvation soon has survivors eating everything in sight, chewing on old leather, eating the branches of dead trees, but still the gnawing hunger continues. Death by starvation is also relatively painless, as a stupor sets in. The mind is dulled and languor envelopes the human, who is essentially asleep when death comes.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com

ZetaTalk: Last Weeks Countdown

written August 14, 2010

9 day Severe Wobble

4.5 days static Lean to the Left

2.5 days progression toward 3 Days of Darkness.

3 Days of Darkness

6 days of Sunrise West

18 day of Slowing Rotation

6 (5.9) days of Rotation Stoppage

What starts the process of the last weeks, with all their extreme gyrations, is a threshold being crossed. The dithering we have been describing - where Planet X, the Earth and the other planets caught in the cup (Dark Twin and Venus) are all bouncing around, reacting to movement in another, to crowding of magnetons or other particles - reaches an explosive point. During this time Planet X moves to the right as far as possible, to evade the ever increasing particle crowding, but is still outbound, steadily. Thus, visibility is enhanced, and Second Sun sightings are common. This is the start of the 7.3 week period we described, where it would be unmistakably visible to all on Earth. Venus escapes the cup. The Dark Twin escapes the cup. And the dance of many becomes a deadlock grip by Planet X on the Earth. It is no longer an issue of the Earth wobble or temporary leans to the left of into opposition sufficing. This is twitching about, compared to the last weeks. If the years and months of the Earth wobble were the wrestlers positioning themselves at the edge of the mat, then the last weeks are full contact, and neither can let go of the other. In this, of course, Planet X wins.

When Venus and the Dark Twin escape from the cup, the particle crowding is suddenly eased, allowing Planet X to come forward toward the Earth. The Earth's first evasion is to tilt her N Pole away from the oncoming Planet X to such a degree, and so violently, that she leans all the way over to the left and then *rebounds* as a reaction all the way to the right. This is the severe wobble, for a length of 9 days, as a [recent crop circle](#) has depicted. Finally, the rebound is repressed, for a lingering lean to the left of 4.5 days or so. Then a progression where the N Pole of Earth is pushed away from the Sun and the approaching Planet X, until the point where 3 days of darkness is unmistakable. This progression is another 2-3 days in time. Then the 3 days of darkness and the 6 days of sunrise west, which is a momentum and turnaround for the swing into the 3 days of darkness.

Then the Earth rights herself, side by side with Planet X, and begins her rotation slowdown. It is during this time that the Earth is drawn toward Planet X, so that Planet X quickly increases in size in the skies and is the writhing monster of legend. Slowing rotation is not a linear matter, but exponential as the Earth is pulled closer to Planet X. The Earth moans, groans, and complains as the core pulls at the crust but the crust is gripped, increasingly, and held by Planet X. The slowing is a lurching matter too, as when the Atlantic Rift is exposed, the grip slows the rotation, but when hidden, rotation tries to return. All this causes earthquakes and stretch zone accidents. Emergency management teams are beyond exhaustion, government services are in disarray, and travel has become almost impossible.

The last weeks include, counting backwards, a week of rotation stoppage, some weeks of rotation slowing, 6 days of sunrise west, 3 days of darkness, a lean to the left, and a severe wobble.

ZetaTalk: [January 12, 2008](#)

We have previously stated that the Planet X complex would be seen in the skies, undeniably, 7 weeks before the shift. Nancy has computed the whole sequence

During the last weeks, the Earth changes from being in an end-to-end alignment with Planet X to being in a side-by-side alignment. It is during the end-to-end alignment, when Planet X is pointing its N Pole directly at the Earth, that the lean to the left and 3 days of darkness occur.

But as Planet X continues in its retrograde orbit, its N Pole is no longer coming from the right, but is located to the left of the Earth, and the Earth

to be approximately 7 weeks, and this is accurate enough.

ZetaTalk: [March 22, 2008](#)

We have stated that Planet X will be visible to all some 7.3 weeks before passage.

ZetaTalk: [February 20, 2010](#)

We have not put a time period, a day or week length, to this severe wobble but here you are given it - 9 days.

ZetaTalk: [July 31, 2010](#)

adjusts by slinging its N Pole to the right. Thus, during the 6 days of sunrise west, the Earth still has its N Pole tipped away from the Sun and the approaching Planet X, but rather than a lean to the left, it has a lean to the right.

It is at this point that the Earth switches from being in an end-to-end alignment to being in a side-by-side alignment with Planet X. When Planet X is just at the Ecliptic, it stands upright in alignment with the Sun. As it switches from pointing its N Pole at Earth the Earth follows suit.

ZetaTalk: [September 12, 2009](#)

LAST TRIMESTER - PLANET X VISIBLE

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
SEVERE WOBBLE - 9 DAYS						
8	9	10	11	12	13	14
STATIC LEAN TO LEFT - 4.5 DAYS						2.5 DAY
15	16	17	18	19	20	21
PROGRESSION		3 DAYS OF DARKNESS			6 DAYS OF SUNRISE WEST	
22	23	24	25	26	27	28
				SLOWING ROTATION - 18 DAYS		
29	30	31	32	33	34	35
36	37	38	39	40	41	42
43	44	45	46	47	48	49
STOPPED ROTATION - 6 DAYS						
50 POLE SHIFT		AFTERTIME				

Source: <http://poleshift.ning.com/forum/topics/last-trimester-event-timeline>



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: How to Identify

Note: written during the May 10, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

ZetaTalk is a vast web site, and though well organized due to time constraints those recently learning of the coming changes are desperate to get a *short list* of what to expect and what to do. In the week or so leading up to rotation stoppage, what can be expected is a continuation of today, extreme weather, quakes in bursts globally, and a gradual slowing of rotation such that clocks never seem to be synched up anymore. Then the day or days before rotation stoppage will increase this slowdown such that minutes, then hours, then a total stop will occur. In other words, you will have but two days notice, and the first of those days doubtful as it will involve *minutes*, not seconds, and clocks being off already this will be a confused point. It is the day when the Sun sets hours later than expected that should be the trumpet in the skies, the flashing red light, the announcement you have been waiting for that *now* is the moment to drop all and rush to your safe location.

Up until rotation stops, the crust of the Earth is under stress but dealing with it as before, with increased quakes and weird weather and melting poles, but only a slight increase day to day in these matters. When rotation stops, the core is trying to turn, the crust locked in place by the approaching Planet X grip on the strong magnetized Atlantic Rift, and dramatic changes occur. The Earth moans, and the stretch along the Atlantic will snap bridges, tear electric and phone lines, and derail trains. *This* is where imploding buildings will occur, as the underlying infrastructure will move, collapsing the buildings overhead. In areas of compression, where mountain building is occurring or along the Pacific Rim, volcanic activity will greatly increase. A stopped rotation will affect the atmosphere, in that wind current will be more *extreme*, moving cold air primarily to warm places, which can result in more tornado activity in those areas affected. Likewise, ocean currents will move differently, cold water rushing more rapidly to those warm areas, and swirling. This will create more hurricane or typhoon type activity in those areas affected.

- Given all this, the populace will be greatly distracted, and might *miss* the next sign to watch for, which is the dusting with red dust that turns rivers and lakes blood red and bitter. This dusting is followed by hail, and stronger quakes as at this point the shift is only days or hours away.
- For those not able to see the sky, to gauge motion of the crust during the hour of the shift by a movement of the Sun or Moon or stars, they should at this point be *in* their trenches, virtually living there. Obviously, as the shift takes place over an hour, and it is the *stop* of the crust slide where the huge quakes occur, one can leave to relieve themselves or stretch, but certainly sleeping should be done in the trenches.
- At the start of the shift, there is a *strong* clue that crust shift has started, and this is the uptick in wind. As the crust moves, the atmosphere resists, and *this* causes hurricane force winds globally. Where the wind was stronger than usual during rotation stoppage, this will be unique in that it will come *from* the direction the crust is moving. For North America, for instance, the crust will be moving NW, and the hurricane winds comes *from* that direction. To those confused about direction, take a globe, take our [Scripted Drama](#) steps so nicely diagrammed and linked from the Pole Shift section of ZetaTalk, and rotate the globe accordingly.
- There will also be a jiggling in the Earth, a sense of motion, jerking, that will be consistent with crust movement during this hour of the shift.

The hurricane force winds persist for an hour or more after the shift, as the atmosphere adjusts. Except as a caution to watch for falling structures around you, broken glass, fearful animals that might attack if they feel they are blocked, there is *no* reason not to emerge from your trenches. It is over, and picking up the pieces and comforting the injured and devastated can start.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Safety Measures

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995

The cataclysms present those who would survive with several challenges. Hailstones, firestorms with brief period of oxygen depletion, earthquakes of a magnitude mankind has never experienced, rapid mountain building, spewing volcanoes, winds of hurricane force, and tidal waves high enough to sweep over tall buildings. What to do?

Tidal Waves

As the exact position of the Earth when it stops rotation cannot be calculated, just which shore will experience the worst tidal waves cannot be predicted. This is more severe on the dark side of the Earth, as the waters are gripped by the passing comet on the side facing the Sun, and thus are not as free to flow. Practically speaking, to take no chances, one should calculate to a height of 200 feet and be at least 100 miles away from any shore.

Volcanoes

Clearly safety involves removing oneself from active or even relatively active volcanoes. Volcanoes, new and old, will present those living nearby with sudden activity during the cataclysms, with little warning. The plates are thicker than man presumes, but the thickness become slush, semi-molten lava which is more attached to the plates than the core. For mankind, which lives atop the plates, the issue is where the breaks are. Those plates that form the continents are composed of lighter material than the plates deep under the seas. It is no coincidence that they float higher or lower. It is not the weight of water that pushes the plates under the ocean down, as they must have been down in the first place for the water to have settled there. The semi-molten lava under the plates gives way to heavy objects floating on its sea, just as objects floating on water sink more deeply than lighter objects which buoy to the surface. For man, in addition to being positioned on light plates, being in the center of large land plates is a safety factor. For man, staying away from the edges of plates where very molten lava can seep and explode, during pressure of plate movement, is a significant safety factor.

Mountain Building

Remove yourselves from areas where mountain building is likely to occur. Flat plains or plateaus are safest. In this, geological analysis of plates should be your guide. Don't be above a subducting plate, as even if you are riding on top, the ground beneath you may be heated white hot, from friction.

Earthquakes

The earthquakes will essentially level all cities, and of course railways, landing strips, and highways and bridges will be unusable. Don't figure on any power or water systems to be functional, and the telephones will surely be permanently dead. Practically speaking, one should shield any mechanical or electrical devices one hopes to use after the cataclysms with extensive padding such as rubber mats. Wrap everything as though it were going to be dropped from a height of 500 feet. Test this, and see if your device survives. If not, then sturdier devices may be required. Independent power sources, such as windmills, need to be secured. Batteries may be handy, but won't last long and will not be replaceable. Your mechanical and electrical structures will suffer damage from violent earthquakes more than your flesh and bones. You may bruise and break, but you heal. Your electrical device will stay broken. When the earthquakes are expected, lie flat. In this way you will skid and slide a few feet. Standing, or positioned at a height, you will be dashed. And by all means, do not be under a structure that will fall upon and crush you.

Hailstone and Firestorms

Metal roofs will deflect the firestorms and hailstones also, if sufficiently thick. The thickness of a protective metal plate is not as important as simply being metal, not bursting into flame. Thin metal can bend and crumble under pressure, where thick metal might shear or snap, having less flexibility. Where the metal is deemed to be protection from falling ash and rocks from exploding volcanoes, the thicker the better. For large meteors, which are few, there is no safety measure to be taken. Trust to luck, there. If the shelter you are in is not open to the outside, temporary depletion of oxygen will not affect you.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Prepare for Death

Note: written on Feb 15, 2000.

Many concerned humans ask what they should tell those in India, who will find their tropical land sinking under water and becoming a new pole. We would tell them to prepare for death. The people of India do this well, as they live under very trying and harrowing circumstances. Starvation is rampant, affecting over half the populace in some regard where they are shriveled or retarded or watch their children die. Medical treatment is also very poor and diseases run rampant, and they likewise have droughts, crop shortages, and the horrendous cyclones that affect Bangladesh. Historically, and by their religious beliefs, they are very accepting and fatalistic.

There is very little that can be expected. Should a mass of the people try to migrate north, this would be resisted. They would simply die, freezing to death in the mountains. If they tried to get in boats and sail to other lands, they would likewise find resistance. Of course, those scenes are playing out today - it's called immigration and it's very tightly controlled because so many people try to leave a crowded land and go elsewhere where opportunity is better. We have no advice for humans who are living in such human cultures, as this is not likely to change going into the pole shift. We would advise the people of India, caught in these circumstances, to prepare to die peacefully. Be with the ones they love. Have less panic and more acceptance. Drowning is fortunately a painless death, and relatively quick.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Earthquakes

Note: written on Dec 15, 1997.

Earthquakes during the pole shift occur when plates are on the move, the jolts felt when the plate *moves*, and shortly thereafter when the surrounding plates adjust to the new tension. Aftershocks are such adjustments, and are always minuscule compared to the major plate movement. During the pole shift *all* plates on earth on the move, and the jolt occurs at the sudden stop when the crust stops moving. *This* is when the Richter 9 equivalent earthquakes, which we have termed Richter 15 as the scope is far larger than Richter 9, will be felt worldwide.

The earthquakes following the pole shift will be no more wrenching than earthquakes due to plates adjustments under normal circumstances. The moving plates, suddenly slamming into each other as they start to slow down, will create a domino effect not unlike a multiple car crash. One plate slams into another as the first plates slows down, creating a domino effect that rapidly ricochets around the world, within minutes. There is no delay in this motion, as each plate is solid and what affect one edge affects the far edge, when the entire plate is in motion. Thus, the earthquakes come all at once, and rapidly settle down to an adjustment phase, within minutes.

Due to the immensity of the adjustment, with many plates in barely tenable positions, there will be *many* aftershocks, most occurring within the first few weeks. These will range from Richter 8 on down, but in no case will be as great as the initial shock during the pole shift. They will rapidly diminish, reduced to annoying tremors after a few weeks.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Volcanoes

Note: written on Feb 15, 2000.

Of course all volcanoes will explode, as this is going to be a very severe pole shift. What about the months and years preceding the pole shift? It is no secret that Mammoth Lake and the caldera of Yellowstone are warming up, and the populace has been prepared for these occurrences by the movie Volcano where there, in the middle of LA, lava is bubbling up. In fact, there is a fault line running from the approximate San Diego/LA area, up into the Sierras, and this is liable to rupture rather violently during one of the quakes that precedes the pole shift by some months. Volcanic eruptions from that area in the Sierras can be expected. Will Mount St. Helen erupt? All volcanoes that have been active within the memory of man will begin spewing and burping and oozing, and many that were not expected to become active will reactive. How long will it take the volcanoes to settle down? 100 years, but in a reducing ratio, over this time. By the end of 100 years, their activity will seem as today. Nevertheless, for those downwind, this post shift burping is virtually a death sentence!

Note: below added during the November 9, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Earthquakes and volcanoes share, and also do *not* share, causes. Common causes of quakes and eruptions are pressures upon plates to move, which causes, in addition to the plate scrapping and crunching along the edges, lava surges. Volcanoes erupt because the lava just beneath the volcano is trapped, under pressure, and the point of *least* resistance is an opening. Where volcanoes perpetually ooze, this is such a pressure situation, without abrupt pressure changes. In Hawaii, where volcanoes perpetually ooze, there are layers of rock, *more* plates overlapping, than mankind assumes. These plates are being pushed *up*, but other Pacific plates subducting under Hawaii, so the lava has many places to go other than *up*. It can move sideways, and the oozing is only one outlet, so no eruptions. Where a volcano is associated with plate crunching, such as Popo in Mexico, eruptions occur and *are* closely associated with quakes. Here the eruption does not settle down until the trapped lava, under pressure, has the pressure reduced. During the shift, when all volcanoes both active and inactive will erupt or ooze dramatically, there is more than plate movement and pressure involved. The core of the Earth is roiling then, in motion and continuing in motion even after the crust has stopped. Thus, volcanoes have pressure not only from trapped lava, they have it from lava surges from the core itself.

Note: below added during the November 16, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We have stated that all volcanoes active within the last 10,000 years can be considered candidates to blow, or ooze during the shift. During every pole shift, there are places on Earth where the earth is stretched, like the Atlantic, such that mountain ranges such as the Appalachians have not experienced mountain building and scarcely any rock outcropping are bare. Places like the Himalayas are subducting, so that rock layers are being laid *under* one another, and protection from the lava occurs. Hawaii, likewise, is expected to do better than one would think, because the compression of the Pacific will *layer* rock strata and protect the oozing volcanoes from roiling lava. In New Zealand, where that edge of the plate will tip *up*, it will be some protection from exploding volcanoes as the pressure will be relieved. Likewise, where there is a stretch, as Iceland will experience, there will be continued oozing, but explosions caused by lava under pressure unlikely to happen.

Inland cauldrea, like Yellowstone, have their basis in pressure that has a *long* route to climb before heating the surface. During the shift, the fact that they are and have been an outlet for pressure competes with what is occurring in the rock strata. What comes first, for Yellowstone, will *not* be the rock strata thickening, as during the start of the shift the Atlantic is stretched, the plates on the move, and the core roiling. Thus, there *will* be explosions, though not violent, of lava, from volcanoes however active along the Sierras and Andes. The later part of the hour sees rock strata pushed under the West Coast of the Americas, shutting off access of lava from those volcanoes, which should speed the easing but not prevent the explosion in the first place. In areas under stretch in Europe and the Middle East, likewise, the

roiling will cause oozing and where volcanoes are already open to the air, an outlet established, such as in Italy, they will *continue* during the early part of the shift to explode and ooze. One must, thus, analyze the past of local volcanoes or caulderns, to gauge their actions during the shift.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Yellowstone

written Dec 5, 2003, during Lou Gentile show.

We have indicated in the past that Yellowstone would *not* be exempt from erupting during the pole shift, and this still stands. But the eruption will not be what many fear. It has evidence of being a super volcano at a time when the world was in complete global turmoil, not due to a pole shifts but due to impacts and being careened out of its orbit and closer to the Sun. The injury to the crust so deep it almost reached the core. So clearly that was an exceptional situation, not *this* situation. What should be born in mind is that this is a subduction area, with layers of the North American Plate pushing all the way to the Continental Divide. Even though Yellowstone lies in an area which is a hot spot, there's enough crust flakes overlapping that it is not just a direct siphon of lava to go kaboom in an explosion. But it will cause ash for some 100 miles in all direction, bad enough that life may be snuffed in those areas. So we would recommend anyone wanting to survive the shift itself, not to be close to Yellowstone but to allow a 100 miles buffer, more miles would be better.

Below recorded during May 30, 2004 F2F Live Radio broadcast

We have stated that Yellowstone will become an active volcano during the pole shift, but will not meet the fear of many that it will become the super volcano that it was in the past. It is more to ooze than blow and will give plenty of warning well before it starts to ooze which we do not expect to be until the Earth is grinding to a halt during rotation stoppage. Right now the West Coast volcanoes, including Yellowstone, are increasingly worrisome but this is being held back from the public because the government does not want to explain how Global Warming is causing all this. Its all tied together. The cover-up is so tightly interwoven that everything that would point to the existence of Planet X and the cover-up is held back. But when it gets to the point where it is worrisome there will be no denying it, because local people will begin talking about it. Treat it like any other volcano with respect to when you should move away and the worry about being down wind and out of the way of the lava flows. In this case you must worry about before the pole shift and after. Before the pole shift, the Westerlies are blowing from West to East, but at the pole shift you will have a 90d switch and your North becomes West. So you don't want to be anywhere in that swath in either case.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Survive the Quakes

Note: written on Dec 15, 1997.

Depending upon where one is positioned, the force of the plate movements during the pole shift may be grinding, sliding, or forcing the plate under or over another. If grinding occurs, then the earthquake will be felt as jiggling. If sliding occurs, the earthquake will be felt as having the floor jerked out from under one. If forcing under occurs, then the earthquake will be felt as a sudden jolt, then jiggling followed by an inundation by water if the sea level is being reduced. If forcing over occurs, then the earthquake will be felt by a sudden jolt that may throw one up into the air, just as mountains may be wrenched upward with such force that sheer rock is ripped apart during mountain building, producing cliffs.

Individuals standing may be dashed during such times, and are safest if grounded in some way such that their movement is limited. If grinding or sliding is to occur, lying on the ground will minimize being thrown. If the plate is being forced up, then lying under a firm cover will prevent any more than a bruise as one is thrown against the ceiling. If survivors are practical about their housing during these first few weeks of Aftertime living, there will in truth be no disruption of living, other than having to sit down now and then for a moment or two. Leave the crockery in the boxes, for the present! Do not build any housing you expect to be living in afterwards on a fault line, most certainly *not* on a fault line that will be experiencing mountain building. Built more toward the center of a plate.

A dome or other structure designed by its shape or materials to withstand jolting will not only survive, it will protect the inhabitants. Any jolt the structure experiences will be passed on to the inhabitants, who should expect to be tossed about the room and plan accordingly. Have no objects that can be thrown loose in the room, but tie them all down. Lie down on the floor, buttressed by padded objects such as mattresses against walls or sofas, so that any flung body has only a short way to go before being stopped. The worst case situation one should prepare for is an impact after being dashed equivalent to a drop of 500 feet. This presumes no protections around the object or person to prevent impact injury, and that the object or person is not prevented from being thrown.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Rapid Shift

Note: written during the August 10, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Man is used to measuring motion on the surface of his globe by his travels into space, via airplane, and the like. Air planes can take off slowly, increase in speed in upper atmospheres where the friction is reduced, and reach speeds not thought possible in earlier centuries. Space shuttles can rocket into space at high speeds, insulated by heat resistant panels, and survive exit and entry. What should be remembered when considering the speed of the shift is that the atmosphere is *moving with* the Earth, almost entirely. Just as the water in the oceans and seas moves with the crust during the shift, lingering back to create flood tides and spending some time sloshing to find its level afterwards, in a similar fashion the air moves. Hurricane force winds experienced by man are what the density of the atmosphere can support. *Greater* winds will not occur because the air simply will resist being pushed in this manner. Calculate that the atmosphere, almost entirely, moves *with* the Earth as it shifts, except for the 100 mph reluctance we have cited, being the hurricane force winds.

Beyond this, what motion would man experience? None, except the jolting of the stoppage when the plates start crashing into each other. Why would this be, when mankind finds itself facing several G forces upon exiting the atmosphere in a space shuttle? In this instance, man is pushing *against* falling gravity particles, increasing the exposure rate immensely. In a horizontal motion, there is almost *no* increase in exposure, as the increasing in particles in the face is reduced by the falling particles avoided in the back. The sensation when riding in a roller coaster ride, or in a rapidly accelerating car, is *not* caused by gravity particles. What is moving? The roller coaster, which pushes *against* the human riding in it, or the car, which likewise pushes *against* the human. When all move as one, there is *no* sensation of pressure. Thus, there is no logical reason to expect any adverse effect from a 90 degree shift, within an hour, per se.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Rampaging Water

Note: written on Apr 15, 1999.

There is no safe place in the air or on the water that will not be affected by the pole shift, and water can shock you with its turmoil. The ocean, like the atmosphere, is not isolated. It swims, and is affected by pushing and bumping air, and pushing and bumping water that creates swirling. Just imagine the Earth's air and water currents with a great deal more turmoil - cold water rushing in, the sloshing that occurs when the Earth is turning under the water so that great tides occur, and then a reversal, a pulling back, as water finds its level. Humans are used to thinking of slow moving rivers and tides that ease in and ease out. Imagine if the press behind the water is strong and the waters move rapidly and crash, bore up into the hillsides because they have no place else to go, swarm over the countryside beyond the hills that might bridge along a coastline and come roaring back out to sea so that people find water coming from behind them, coming from inland and from the ocean alike. Water can be very unpredictable, although it can be analyzed if one sits and thinks about it a bit. A boat is not a safe place during the coming pole shift, unless one is prepared to be in the middle of an ocean, or washed well inland, or floating upside down, or drawn down into a vortex such that they are underwater for an extended period of time.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Shallow Trench

Note: written during the Mar 1, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We have stressed that during the hour of the shift, humans who wish to survive ensure:

1. they are not along the coastline or near large bodies of water or in a ravine likely to become a wash or alongside a river likely to flood its banks.
2. they are not in a building that will crush them, and this includes almost *all* buildings as Richter 9 is not experienced normally and *no* buildings can be assumed to be immune from horizontal and vertical thrusts of this strength.
3. they are out of the hurricane force winds, which will be equivalent to what the Earth experiences now in hurricane force winds, so that they are not knocked about by flying objects.
4. they are not out in the open as firestorms, however remote a possibility and rare, would not fall upon them and burn them, should they occur.

So where does that leave the human, if he cannot hide in his basement, crouch in a ravine near him? We are asking humans to not use their existing structures, not come out of the wind into ravines, yet protect themselves from wind and firestorms. The best solution was one given to our Emissary, Nancy, years ago, which she detailed as a trench solution. *Not* underground, buried, but only a shallow trench. Cover this by a metal sheet, well anchored, or board covered by sod so they will not burn. This provides cover from the wind, from firestorms, and a long trench of this nature will *not* have all the oxygen sucked out in case of even a firestorm overhead. How does this protect against quake damage? One cannot be dashed, as the most one laying in a shallow trench can be thrown is a few inches to the side. Thus, except for what may fall upon this covered trench, no worry.

If such a trench is not in a heavily wooded area, where many trees might land upon it and prevent escape afterwards, this should be the very *best* method of surviving the shift itself. Of course, this trench should *not* be in an area where water will wash, else those seeking shelter there will be either drown or washed out. Choose a hilltop, a flat or slightly slopping area, brushy so the soil will not wash away, but not heavily forested so that a tangle of woods will prevent emerging from the trench later. The trench need not be *long*, is best not more than 25 feet, so that those using it can crawl out either end and anyone fainting or dying of a heart attack will not prevent the others from emerging. Thus, with a few days warning, and a shovel and a bit of nervous energy, even the poorest among the Earth's population can survive, and better than the rich!

Do you imagine that the rich would lie in such a trench? They will be in their houses, in protected underground structures, and be trapped or crushed there. They will be, if above ground, behind shielded windows they assume safe, and be blown about, tossed like leaves along the ground. They will *not* heed our advice, as they listen only to themselves and their crowd, who have been led astray by the Service-to-Self they gave the Call to, and are allowing themselves to an agony of death and entrapment as this is how the Service-to-Self harvest souls. Thus, our advice will not be heeded by them, but will benefit those of good heart, whom we prefer to be speaking to in any case.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Gloom

Note: written during the August 10, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We have stated that the Earth will be under volcanic dust gloom for 25 years. Obviously, this will depend upon region, proximity to burping volcanoes, being down or upwind of same, and elevation. Our emissary, Nancy, has developed an animated graphic, shortly after ZetaTalk began, which is available from the [Pole Shift TOPIC](#) in the Info section. This shows the Earth turned to its new geography, with major volcanic regions pouring gray dust into the atmosphere. After a few turns of the globe, indicating time passing, this creates a gray cloud cover of sorts over the entire globe. However, this is *not* entirely true, and we will explain the differences.

Volcanic gloom is *always* heavier within a thousand miles down wind from the volcano. Thus, if one is outside of the downwind corridor, one escapes this heavy fallout. Volcanic gloom is *always* heavier at lower elevations in such places, as the heavier particles fall back to Earth, after being air born by the force of heat rising or explosions, and high elevations some 500 miles downwind from a burping volcano might find they have less dust than a lower elevation 1,000 miles downwind. The size of the volcano also matters, and whether it is under water or above ground. As silly as this statement seems, this is something to consider when planning a survival location. Remember that the sea level will *rise*, our estimate some 675 feet above current levels. If a volcano, such as those in Indonesia or the Philippines or Central America, goes under water during this time, the ash will be carried by water, not air. Also, some volcanoes ooze, others belch, and the amount of ash differs.

Thus, some areas will find themselves groping through the dusk for 40 years, as Moses reported where he wandered just east of the volcanoes in the Mediterranean, and other locations will find the gloom like overcast days, the sun rarely shining through, but occasional sunlight beaming through like a promise. In those areas, which can be *plotted* by careful analysis of the new geography and factors to be considered, survivors will find vegetation struggling through, but crops will still be pathetic to nonexistent. These areas will find after 15 years, that the gloomy days are lightening up, and think this a return to normalcy, in their joy.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sea Level

Note: written during the August 10, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The sea level, rising to 675 feet, will gradually drop due to the following factors.

1. The core of the Earth, hot from the turmoil of the shift and friction with the crust, will have its excess heat absorbed by the oceans and gradually dissipated. This will take 50 year to dissipate, during which time the oceans will plateau, then cool. The cooling phase will take 250 years longer, to be complete.
2. The new poles will freeze rainfall or ocean water into ice, pulling up water. This likewise will take hundreds and even thousands of years to reach an equilibrium where iceberg breakage and ice formation stabilize the ice development.

Thus, we estimate 300 years for a reduced level, to be followed by thousands of years of pole formation. During this time, the Earth will move physically into 4th Density, with a smaller sun as not *all* of the sun will be moved. This will expedite the polar ice formation, such that more land will be found around the equator, more ice over *larger* areas over the poles. Thus, in *your* lifetime, plan on the 675 foot level, and worry not about your next incarnation's experiences.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Atmosphere Loss

Note: written during the August 10, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

For a time after the shift, the clouds will be lower, as the atmosphere will be ripped away. This will if anything create a sense of being on a higher elevation, less air pressure, but you will be so preoccupied that you won't notice. The oxygen availability will also not create any more problems than the average city presents to you, due to pollution. Soon, within years, less than a decade, the oxygen will be replenished due to ocean kelp and the like. As we have stated, if you are not utterly out in the open, in a semi-enclosed environment, during the shift, you will *not* suffocate.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Seasons Shift

Note: written during the Nov 2, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The shift will find the seasons already in disarray. The weathers in the months leading up to the shift will be a continuation, but in a more extreme way, of the current weather irregularities. Winters have been interrupted with warm spells that have caused crops to sprout and bud, then freeze again when winter returns. Summers have been too wet, with more rain in heavier deluges so the crops drown, then followed by dry spells that bake whatever manages to grow. Plants struggle along, with these mixed signals, in general not *dying* so much as failing to produce the produce the farmers had anticipated. Animals likewise are confused, mating seasons off schedule and flight patterns of birds such that they lose their way during annual migrations. Ocean life is arriving in latitudes not usual, the local life often dying or moving on, but this does not so much spell *death* in the species as some decimation. However, at the shift, these changes will become extreme, so that vegetation and animal life, in the skies and seas, *will* become decimated to the point that many will become extinct. Such devastation occurred to the hardy Mammoth, which found itself in the Arctic, and could not find its way back in time to survive. What will human survivors find, at the shift?

- Where extreme cold is descending, the answer is obvious. The Bulge of Brazil will freeze, snow steadily falling, and *no* vegetation or animal life indigenous to the area will survive.
- Areas now tropical, along the Equator, which move into temperate zones, will experience shock. Where the temperature change is not severe enough to kill the species, the plants and in particular the animal life will migrate toward the warmth.
- Likewise, where temperate species find themselves in tropical areas, they simply do *better* along the edges of the temperate zone, and migrate by virtue of surviving there, propagating there.
- Oceans and winds carry seeds, and oceans carry fish to zones more in keeping with their biology, and thus are great disseminators.
- Most of the world will be wetter, under continuous drizzle, so deserts will not descend as much as the opposite, mold and lack of sunlight affecting the vegetation, and lack of food weakening the animal life.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Restart Gardens

Note: written during the Nov 2, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Human survivors should anticipate the shock of season change in accordance with their *pre* position and anticipated *post* position. Crops already in the ground may produce in the Aftertime climate if close enough to what they expect, and if pollination has already occurred. However, this should not be counted on, as the number of variables is higher than man allows for. Most crops will sicken and fail to produce, regardless of man's expectations. The guidelines for Aftertime planning should be:

1. Wait until after the shift to start new gardens.
2. Plant a test garden, and *only* when you can grow seed from the plants should you plant for food. If you can't produce seed, the plants too sickly to mature or the insects not viable to pollinate, then you will eventually waste all your seed.
3. Flocks and herds can be observed, and managed accordingly. Chickens will eat bugs, relish them, and ducks and geese nibble on plants along the waters edge. If this survive, and propagate, then lean in this direction in your plans.
4. Anticipate gardens and crops *outside* of what is usual for your area, in a wider range, so that disappointments in plants that fail to thrive in the new climate can be replaced with surprises.

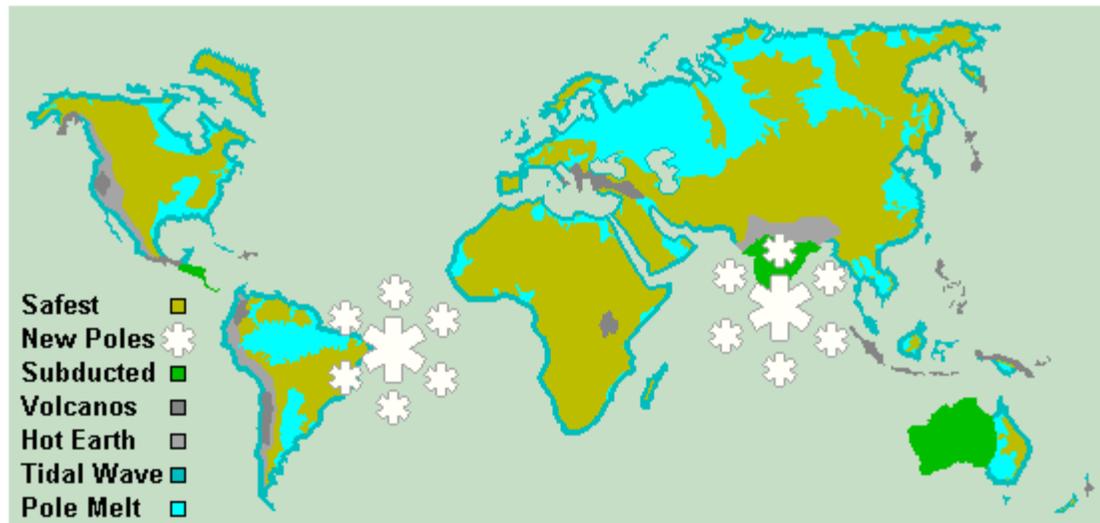
There are variables mankind does not normally consider that will be affecting life after the shift, such that an assumed plant or animal life would falter and simply die off, and others flourish. These variables have been present in the past, in your ancestors, when they migrated to new lands, but are not usually passed down to offspring. An immigrant to a new land would bring seed, perhaps even a pair of prized livestock, and find even with the latitude and seasons similar to the home land, all die. Local fauna and flora, bacteria, rodents, affects the immigrants, though often unseen by the humans with high hopes. Thus, the failure is a disappointment but the reasons for failure not grasped. In like manner, because of factors like acidity of rain, weather shock in insects or even bacteria in the soil, even plants and animals familiar to an area may succumb, and die off. Opportunistic germs today are affecting the biology of the world, such that pre-existing illness is causing animal life to sicken. Germs are migrating, infecting in areas not usual, and the immune systems of the affected lowered by the weather extremes and roiling emanations from the Earth's core.

Thus, in addition to the *predictable* climate you will shift *into*, you should anticipate failure in restarting your gardens and herds and flocks. The best plan is a *broad* plan, so that a failure does not devastate.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Safe Places

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

There are many places on Earth that will be safer than others. Common sense can guide. If one reads the literature on past geological changes, and written and spoken records on what occurred during past cataclysms, one can plot their course. Coast lines are dangerous, as the tidal waves will be immense. Subducting plates or areas close to building mountains will be at risk. Buildings subject to earthquake damage should be avoided, and best of all is the least amount of structure, as in tents or straw huts. Natural windbreaks are available, as valleys between hills.

- Areas subjected to mountain building in the recent past can be anticipated to be the subject of mountain building again during the coming pole shift. This includes the Rockies west of the Continental Divide, as when the Pacific shortens, the subducting plate tucking under the west coast will not only create great heaving and shifting in those surface areas above the subducting plate, it will also cause the Earth to heat up due to the friction. Likewise in the Himalayas, but the mountains in Europe will not be any less safe than elsewhere in Europe, as the Atlantic will yaw and tend to pull Europe down in elevation. Thus, the mountains in Europe may be safer than the lowlands which are subject to tidal influx. The spine of mountains running the length of South America is also highly subject to trauma during pole shifts, in like manner to the Rockies. Here again the land west of the Continental Divide is the worst hit.
- In both the Americas the land east of the Continental Divide tends to go for a ride across the plains to the east. Heat from friction is a factor here, but heat from compression is not present. The heat from friction is also closer to the surface and dissipates faster than heat generated from lower plate friction where the heat builds until it can actually melt surface rock.
- Needless to say, caverns or man-made tunnels in traumatized mountain areas will not be safe. One need only visit Yosemite park to see the forces that will be at play. The valley 2,000 feet below the surrounding cliffs, standing as a statement to the shearing force that took place in solid rock in the past. Will caverns and man-made tunnels in older mountains be safe? Yes and no, as in each case the structure of the mountainous area and in particular the stability of the cavern or tunnel ceiling must be analyzed. Each case stands alone. As humans run the risk of being trapped or crushed and could expect no rescue help afterwards, this option is far *less safe* than other options.
- Water softens the blows both from the jolts of earthquakes and, if one is underwater, from flying debris.

However, water will carry one with it, and the swimmer or submarine may find themselves hundreds of miles inland when a tidal wave recedes, or far from any shore.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Safe Structures

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995

In past cataclysms, faced with high winds and hailstones, many sought shelter in caves or caverns. This as often brought death as salvation, as these hollow places were formed during mountain building in the past, so seeking shelter in them is equivalent to trying to avoid traffic by standing in the middle of a busy highway. Subterranean cavities that are safe are not open to the surface, which in and of itself indicate frailty in the surrounding rock strata. Subterranean cavities that would be safe are so deep and thickly surrounded by rock that they are essentially a bubble in a slab of granite. Underground structures, such as the one constructed by the government at Mount Weather, are insufficient to withstand the violent compression that will occur during 15 Richter point earthquakes.

Note: inset written during the Dec 28, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Mankind visits caves, which show their age in the slow accumulation of drip-fed rock, and think underground caverns safe. At the same time, man-made mines collapse or fill with water, with horror stories of miners buried alive. There are caves in rock that last eons, and mines that man made that likewise hold up, but compared to the risks of aboveground shelters during the shift, they are *high risk*. Mankind has little experience with Richter 9 force quakes, with only projection on what the Richter on famous quakes such as the 1906 San Francisco quake were. Dramatic rock shattering, such as was required to drive raw rock at a slant, skyward, during prior shifts, is not in the memory of man. Caverns available *then*, for man to crawl into, which closed and trapped whatever crawled there, are lost to man. On occasion, he digs bones frozen in what was formerly mud, a volcanic flow or river bed. How the animals died is conjecture. If human bones are found in caverns, it is assumed they died of disease, not entrapment.

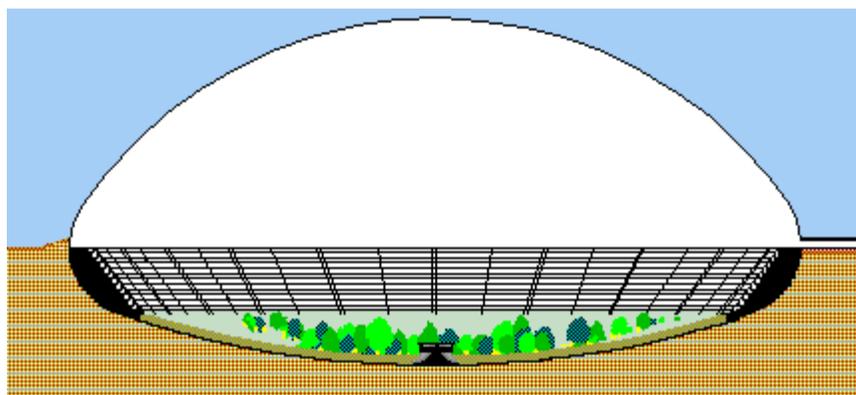
If the force of a shift, in the recent past, has driven mountains over the plains in the US West, rumbled the foothills of the Sierras, heaved the Himalayas higher, and melted rock with subduction, then why line of thinking allows this rock to remain *firm* and *undisturbed* just because it is the wall of a cavern? It is not immune from what is happening during mountain building, during the shift: shattering rock, rapid sideways motions, flaking and separating, and snapping. In heartland's, where mountain building may not be occurring, there are rocks and caves which are assumed not to be affected. But stretching, growing rifts, can likewise create collapse. Thus, to *avoid* being buried alive, crushed, do not be underground during the shift. Allow yourself access to the open air.

Cities will not be safe. During these coming times, most of the cities, most of your existing structures, will crumble, even if they are retrofitted. The types of quakes and shocks will be unexpected, and will find the weak link in the way these building have been constructed. Beyond collapsing buildings that will be virtual death traps, gas lines and oil and gasoline storage will be in flames, and the whole place likely to become an inferno. A building awry, cracking, tipping, ready to crumble, is not a safe place to live in and they will be abandoned, and eventually will crumble due to the weather. During violent earthquakes, those humans who survived were surrounded by the least structure. Those who live in light housing will find that they survive, not crushed by their dwelling, but will be temporarily without housing. Where the weather is temperate, this can be dealt with. Temporary structures can be built from trash, dug into the hillside, and bermed structures are warm, insulated by the Earth. Those who survive and are resourceful will find that they may not be living with the standard of living that they had before, but they are snug.

So, if one cannot huddle in buildings or caves and the winds are of hurricane force, what to do? Valleys between sheltering hills protect from winds to some degree, but give no shelter from firestorms or hailstones. In looking at stable structures like shipping containers, well braced and ready to handle a great deal of weight, of course they will

resist as long as they don't have a rock slide or something like that attacking their structure, and as long as the container is well secured so that the occupants don't get tossed around or rolled in high winds or a rumbling rolling earth. There will be a great many aftershocks as well as the major shocks of the pole shift, times when the plates of the Earth are going to be settling for some time.

The single structure that resists tearing away in hurricane force winds and can withstand the magnitude of earthquakes expected is a continuous oval, partly laid into the earth. [Domed Structures](#) give the least resistance to winds, and where the dome is continuous, provides a shape most resistance to earthquake damage. Wind sweeps over but does not lift this, and the sharp jolt of an earthquake will not crack a continuous form. An oval with a bit of a plate shape on the bottom will also settle into its pre-quake position under the jiggling influence of after shocks, readjusting itself on loose earth after a quake such that one does not find the house at a tilt for long. [Made of Metal](#), such a structure also protects from fire and hailstones. It may be a radical theory, but an oval of this nature can make a nice ceiling, a pleasant place to be indoors when indoor living and indoor gardening is going to be a necessity. Many Service-to-Other groups are working on such structures, in preparation for the coming cataclysms.



All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Salt Flats

Note: written on Jun 15, 1997. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Many factors go into what constitutes a safe place during a pole shift. Mountains may ride over flat land abutting the mountain range, but if the plates are being pulled apart or sliding past each other, this will not occur. Land is affected by the plate it rides upon, and if that plate is forced under another, the land may lose sea level and become submerged. Likewise if the plate is forced to ride atop another under pressure, the land may gain in sea level. All coastal areas will be subject to sloshing water, but some coastal areas will be the safest due to hot land or violent earthquakes, in which case going out to sea in boats may be the best chance of survival. Gently rolling hills may afford good protection from the hurricane force winds, but where the hills are composed of loose soil that will shift unpredictably or slide, it may be safer out in the open lying flat.

Many contactees have visions about the Salt Flats in the western US, old sea beds pushed high as the west coast of the US has been pushed up and over plates to the west. Such lake beds will surely be soured by the hurricane winds, and the hard flat earth does not invite burrows. These lake beds are surrounded by hills and mountains, many with ravines clearly created when water rushed into the lake beds at some distant point. The land is dry and hard, formed into rock in most places, and inhospitable. It is permeated with salt, a former ocean bed, and is useless for agriculture. However, the Salt Flats have one advantage during the coming pole shift - the land will not buckle. The Salt Flats have lasted over the eons, through various pole shifts as severe as the pending shift, because they are glued to the same plate as the surrounding mountains, and *they* will not move or buckle.

Thus, if dome shaped structures can be fixed to the lake beds, so that hurricane winds pass over them, this will be an extremely safe area.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Safe Water

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995

The Earth, in its abundance, currently provides man with what appears to be limitless fresh water. Except where man has defiantly chosen to set up housekeeping in the middle of a desert or ocean, fresh, pure water is not expected to be a problem. It rushes by in streams and rivers, pools in lakes, and if not found on the surface can almost always be found in the underground rivers and lakes. Should one be concerned about the purity of the water on the surface, one could always catch the rain which falls, unsullied, from the sky. Up until recently man's only worry about water was how to transport it and how to avoid it during times of flooding. Since the Industrial Age man has merrily poured poisons into his drinking water, both on the surface and through seepage into the ground water. Bottled water has become more than a fad.

After the cataclysms mankind's problems with his water supply will take a quantum leap. Water, from all sources, may be poisoned, with the old standby, rainwater, failing to provide potable water. During the pole shift volcanoes, old and new, will violently explode. The resulting ash will sift down from the upper atmosphere for decades, poisoning ground water. Humans driven to drink this gritty water will find more than grit between their teeth, they will find their nervous system beginning to fail them, their eye sight fading, and their digestive system intolerant of any food they may find. We are speaking here primarily of lead poisoning, which is not a problem man expects from the water nature provides. Lead settles and over eons settles down out of the way, but after a cataclysm the lead heavy mantle has been spewed out over the landscape, most of this vomit in the form of fine billowing dust.

Will the ground water not be safe? Depends. During the cataclysms the ground is heaved and jerked, and any wells or piping will be shattered. In that the ground water is as likely to carry poisons as the surface, having filtered down from the surface, what looks like pure water from underground may be, again, a slow death. Ground water also is subject to contact with the lead heavy mantle, which most often does not make it all the way to the surface during eruptions. If one cannot trust the usual water supply, what to do? Distillation processes or recycling water known to be pure are two approaches likely to provide a steady supply of water. This may seem tedious to those so used to taking fresh, pure water for granted, but those who prepare for the times ahead will not find themselves suddenly without one of life's necessities.

Man dies without air in minutes, without water in days, and without food over weeks. Bread may be the staff of life, but water is life itself!

Note: below added during the Dec 21, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Our advise on distilling water to remove heavy metals such as lead presumes that volcanic ash will be falling, be included in the rain or fog, and accumulate on the ground. There are several factors to consider. First, the land may be at a site where little rain falls, outside of the volcanic drift, high so that most heavy ash has dropped before arriving, and have little problem with this. Second, heavy rainfall may outweigh the lead content, wash this way in good runoff, such that there is scarcely any accumulation or it is so diluted as to be negligible. Third, the land may be directly in volcanic ash path, from a volcano that lasts for centuries after the shift, and be unlivable for far longer than the 25 years we have given as a guide. Thus, there is simply no general statements about when ground or rain water will be OK. One must use their judgment about such matter.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Nuclear Stockpiles

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Regarding nuclear power stations and bombs, and what will happen to them during the pole shift. The predictions are dire. Humans wishing to remain incarnated are advised to remove themselves from these areas prior to the pole shift. The trauma of the shift will ignite nuclear bombs, in almost all cases. Nuclear power stations will likewise be breached, with contamination of the area more likely than an explosion. The power stations will only explode if controls are dismantled prior to the shift, allowing the nuclear reaction to proceed out of control. Where the hurricane winds during the pole shift will effectively disburse any nuclear pollution thrown into the air to such a degree that there is essentially no ground zero from fallout, the radiation poisoning on the ground is another matter. For those who might be traveling through areas where nuclear installations existed, it would be wise to have a Geiger counter on hand as a guide. Radiation can damage even those just casually walking through.

Protecting yourself and your loved ones from explosions and nuclear fallout is up to you. This is unfortunately something in the hands of humans. Our assistance before, during, and after the cataclysms is dependent on human involvement. They must give The Call, and we cannot go beyond what we are already doing to assist. We cannot, for instance, suggest that they give The Call. We cannot bypass the requirement for a call, and just publish our suggestions somewhere or somehow. The Earth is in 3rd Density, and by the Rules of Non-Interference we are required to watch and not interfere. Unless humans take steps to disarm their nuclear weapons and properly shut down their power stations, radiation poisoning will undoubtedly take place. Our assistance prior to the cataclysms is therefore dependent on humans giving The Call. During the cataclysms, those who are operating in spiritual 4th Density level Service-to-Others may be lifted and spared immediate physical damage. This lift will be something they will be unaware of, in most cases. After the cataclysms, we will assist any human who gives us The Call, as before.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Pollutants

Note: written on Jan 15, 1996.

Mankind lives in an uneasy peace with the poisons he has developed. Some of them, such as lead spewed into the air by cars burning leaded fuels or the chloride compounds eating into the ozone layer, seem innocuous until a buildup occurs. Others, such as tankers of acid or jars of caustic lye, are labeled as poisons and treated accordingly. These poisons, stored in bulk where they are manufactured or by the industries that use them, will explode during the massive earthquakes the cataclysms bring, and spread worldwide by the hurricane force winds. Add to this the stores of nuclear bombs, stockpiled during the cold war, which might be triggered during earthquakes, or leak radiation as would damaged nuclear power plants. How livable will the Earth be, after the cataclysms, when mankind will find all his poisons have spilled in his backyard?

Several factors will be at play during the cataclysms that are *not* in place during normal times, and these factors change the picture.

- Poisons, such as acids or caustics, do their worst damage because of their concentration. Diluted, they are essentially harmless. Your stomach acid, in concentration, would eat through your carpet, but diluted is something you are scarcely aware of. Between the tidal waves, the torrential downpours that seem endless after the cataclysms, and the hurricane force winds that accompany the pole shift, dispersal and dilution is very thorough. There will scarcely be any chemical stores that do not rupture and disperse, during the cataclysms. The Aftertime will find mankind with a cleaner environment, due to this, as he will be unprepared and unable to get back into the poison production business for some time.
- Where radioactive substances, such as those that go into the production of nuclear bombs or nuclear power plants, lie buried or cast upon the surface of the Earth after the cataclysms, the locale will be unhealthy, and would injure those humans living near or on the site. Radiation poisoning can be insidious or devastating, but will *not* occur worldwide due to the cataclysms for the same reasons that other poison spills will be minimized. Radioactive dust, where explosions do occur, will be dispersed so thoroughly that it is rendered harmless. Where nuclear bombs explode, in their silos or warehouses, and where nuclear power plants rupture and the reactors proceed for a time unchecked, creating a meltdown - there will be radioactivity in the locale, making this unhealthy, but these will be *localized* problems, not airborne problems.
- Buried mines, missiles, and armaments will *not* survive the 15 point Richter scale earthquakes that will jolt the Earth. Munitions that are triggered by a jolt will, one way or the other, explode, thus rendered harmless except to those who might be nearby at the time. Just as your cities will not survive, with tall buildings crashing down, likewise missiles of death will not be spared. Unless deactivated and disassembled, missiles will almost to a one be destroyed. Hand guns munitions, where the bullets can be padded and kept separate, or are placed in a protective fluid, may survive. Thus the weapons of war, a type of pollution in our opinion, will be *destroyed*.

Note: below added during the Dec 21, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Pollution can be viewed from several angles. The bottle of chlorine, considered poison, if poured in a pool will create havoc, but this is a *local* reaction. Some pollution, like PCB's, that are long lived and continuously effect, anew, whatever they contact, are *more* than a single pollutant, they are an endless pollutant, or so to speak. But others engage in chemical reactions, and thus are self limited. Some heavy metals also effect the area only for a short time, then go where heavy metals *do*, get buried, or trapped in a chemical bond, to be where they were when mankind first discovered them and engaged them in industrial uses. Thus, when mankind looks upon industrial poisons, maintained in tanks, they assume a permanent cesspool, but this is not always the case. Were the contents of all these tanks to mix,

there would be gasses, explosions, and eventually the mix returns to what nature does with these chemicals in the first place.

The cave man found the Earth in a state, and this state would be achieved in short order if all the poisons in tanks were left to mix freely. Even radioactivity is only a poison because mankind *gathered* it together, and if allowed to disburse, would be as the cave man found it. Thus, where we are advising that mankind *not* linger about industrial sites for the shift, nor settle there afterwards, this is not to say that these poisons will retain their impact for long. Especially where not trapped in small pools, and by this we mean pools, not lakes. Try an experiment. Take the chemicals you fear, that exist in your local industrial park, and mix them together in a fish tank. This must be proportional to the nearby lake or river, to be properly diluted. Add fish, and see what happens! You may be surprised to find that your chemicals, combined, reduce each other's impact! These noxious chemicals were once non-noxious, in nature, and find their way there again.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Last Minute Panic

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995

In spite of denial and suppression of talk about the approaching cataclysms, when the earth slows and then stops in its rotation the truth will be known. How could it not? There will be in general two responses in those previously unaware or in denial - flight and paralysis. Paralysis needs no explanation. Sitting at home and drinking the liquor cabinet dry. Baking a cake and throwing a party just to pass the hours more quickly in a diversion. In paralysis, no attempt to deal with the impending disaster is made. Of course, those who remain in denial even when night does not become day or the day refuses to end are in a type of paralysis. There will be those who will go to work and attempt to shop and attend social functions, as though nothing were amiss. Activity and familiarity tend to comfort.

Those who sense the seriousness of the situation will attempt to flee. If they have been informed, but scoffed, they may *know* what to do and where to go, and attempt to do so in great haste. Belongings and even loved ones left behind, doors left wide open, heading for the hills, for cover, to escape the city. If they have not been informed they will attempt to flee anyway, going in all directions. Some, faced with a baking Sun that will not relent will crouch under structures that will ultimately crush them, knowing no better. Some, hearing the Earth moaning beneath them, will take to the air or sea if possible, only to find themselves eventually dashed out of the skies by hurricane winds or crushed under waves hundreds of feet high. Those who have prepared and placed themselves and their loved ones in safe places will not find themselves overrun at the last minute. This is not because last minute stragglers are not trying to join them. This is because the stragglers cannot reach them.

Imagine the situation. On one side of the Earth the Sun is not setting. Temperatures rise. Machines break down. The telephone lines are jammed, and highways blocked with disabled cars. Those on foot don't last long in the heat. Essentially, all is heat-locked. People will seek a cool spot and wait for whatever comes. On the other side of the Earth perpetual night is reigning. Here activity is not heat-locked, but is rather sleep-locked. Businesses do not open as everyone is confused. Are the clocks broken? Telephone lines are also jammed, and lack of coordination is evident everywhere. The night shift goes home, eventually, exhausted, but the day shift never shows up. The traveler attempting to drive somewhere finds gas stations unattended and cars out of gas blocking the roads. So those becoming aware of the situation at the last minute do not go anywhere, essentially, whether they want to or not.

The exception might be the wealthy or powerful who have maintained a plane, fueled and ready, and find all these arrangements working well when the crisis arrives. Private landing strips and well-stocked country estates make a last minute flight to safety possible. These are the types of plans being made by members of the establishment who, while tending to themselves, are working hard to keep the rest of humanity in blind ignorance.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Level of Preparation

Note: written on Aug 15, 2000.

As the pole shift approaches and the earth changes heralding the shift can no longer be ignored, the peoples of the world will find themselves at varying levels of preparation for the coming horror. In most cases, the populace will find themselves barely able to get past a stunned awareness that life as they have known it will not continue before the shift is upon them. Their level of preparation will be based on where they live, their state of health, and whatever goods they can lay their hands upon in the last days.

- Those who live in coastal cities or near volcanoes will instinctively understand that they are not safe, as warnings about tidal waves and volcanic eruptions have been regularly issued during their stay in the area. They will try to bolt, to safety, only effecting real change in their circumstances in rare cases. Those who are ill, or infirm, or used to an indolent life, will find they can scarcely do more than succumb to stress diseases as panic begins to overtake them. To the degree that doors are left open and goods unguarded, looting will occur, but looters are as likely to find themselves facing a panic'd shopkeeper or homeowner, so looting will in and of itself be a dangerous activity during this time. Those who live in safe areas will mill about, uncertain and endlessly discussing the situation and their alternatives with neighbors equally confused and worried.
- Where there has been early warning or awareness of the coming changes, preparation may have been started, but in most cases will have been deferred until the last minute. To prepare, or take the warnings seriously, is to give them life and credence, so ignoring the warnings and refusing to take action is a type of denial. Those who have been warned, but refused to take action, will suddenly leap into a frenzy of activity, grabbing any survival gear or food stores they can lay their hands upon and attempting a mad dash to a safe place, if not already there. Wild eyed and determined, they will run over anything in their path, as though trying to escape from a burning building. This type of preparation suffers doubly, in that it was inadequate due to delays, and will call attention to itself due to noisy activity at the end, so is likely to be more self defeating than successful.

Where an individual has taken the warnings seriously, or listened to their own counsel during the months and weeks leading up to the shift, their will be a grim enactment of a plan.

- Those who have determined they will likely die, or who are choosing this option, will say their good-byes, much like someone on a deathbed or on a sinking ship. If those around them are refusing to acknowledge the pole shift precursors, these individuals will be treated as though insane, so may be driven to find each other for company and understanding, a type of suicide club.
- If an escape plan has been put into place, and well rehearsed at least mentally, this will in all likelihood succeed. Travel is possible, weeks before the shift, especially where alternative routes have been identified and researched. Traveling light, so as not to attract attention, likewise makes for fast travel which can be disguised under many excuses. Perhaps the family is going to visit relatives, going on vacation, has experienced a death in the family and must attend a funeral, or is simply considering a job or location change and doing some checkout.
- Where already in residence near a survival site, an almost staged and artificial dance will ensue. Leaving too early for a shelter which will provide safety during earthquakes and wind and possible fire storms would alert neighbors or undesirables, so a casual indifference is enacted. This in and of itself can be a giveaway, but in most cases, and unless the acting is so poorly done as to be a red flag, the neighbors will not notice clues that an act is in process because of their own level of panic.

Stable communities in a safe place, in essence a survival community in and of itself, will be guarded against a flood of desperate and poorly prepared additions to their headcount. There may be perimeter guards in place, to discourage or re-direct a throng of newcomers. Outside of obvious routes, as in heading for the hills or out into the countryside from

a city, such throngs are unlikely to occur. Those who have not prepared ahead of time will be in a state of panic, running in all directions, so that those trying to exit a city will find a press trying to move into the city in their path, and those trying to leave a coastline will find a crowd trying to reach the coast. Any change, in the minds of those in the grip of panic, is better than no change, so action is taken regardless of logic.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Friends and Family

Note: written on Nov 15, 2001

If you make mention to those friends and neighbors that *you* are concerned, without demanding anything from them such as agreement, they will come to *you* when the time comes. They will see you as someone alert, intuitive, and when *they* start to be concerned, you will have no problem talking to them, a receptive audience. Each human will be different in their response to earth and sociological changes about them. Some will increase their resistance as the shift approaches, some suddenly break and become aware and oriented. Some will seem to be solid partners, planning, and then become distant and trivial as the time approaches. Some will get hysterical, to the point of disrupting all about them, if allowed to. The hysteric may be someone expected to be the rock, and the flaky person become the rock, to everyone's surprise. Thus, how to approach those friends and family members one hopes to form a survival group with is *not* an easy answer, as the variables are as large as the population under question! Our advice is to not put all eggs in one basket, maintain as much flexibility as possible, and be surprised at nothing a human could present you with!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Countdown Signs

Note: written on Jan 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Many humans will read our warnings and wish to heed them, but be unable to take leave of their station in life for many valid reasons. Perhaps they care for those sick and injured, or oversee projects important to the welfare of man, or have children in school or whatever. We are not speaking here of those who will not leave their luxuries and conveniences, or who enjoy a station in life that feeds their sense of power. We are speaking of those who must wait until the last minute before moving to safety, as their absence would affect those dependent on them, or a move would harm, in the short term, those dependent on activities or services best provided in their present locale. Many humans operating fully in the Service-to- Other orientation, whom we are here speaking to, are found in just such a catch-22, as they often dedicate their lives to others.

The pole shift will not take *anyone* by surprise, given the plethora of [Undeniable Signs](#) that *something* momentous is around the corner, such as increasing earthquakes and volcanic eruptions, intractable droughts and inexplicable downpours, and most telling of all, an increasing slowing of the Earth's rotation. Nevertheless, the *exact* moment, day, or week to disrupt everyone's schedule and head for the hills or farm seems difficult to determine. Are there countdown signs that can be used as a guide? There are indeed.

- The most dramatic sign will be a slowing rotation. Where at the present time, this rate is enough to cause an occasional fraction of a second, per year, of adjustment to the world clock, this will soon change. This increasing slowdown will get diminishing press coverage, as clocks are quietly adjusted behind the scenes and the public allowed to believe *their* clocks must be running fast. But there will be a point in time, a few days ahead of when rotation stops, when this will get blatantly obvious. When one wakes up in the morning, finding it to be dark outside rather than a breaking dawn, yet the clocks in the house and the entire neighborhood confirm that it is indeed the morning hour - this is a countdown sign. Rotation will completely stop in a day or so, with such a dawn followed by an evening where the Sun seems reluctant to set, setting *hours* later than usual, and then rotation stops completely.
- A second countdown sign is a fine red dust, unmistakable as it cannot be confused with any other natural occurrence. Ponds and rivers turn red, the blood color mentioned in the Bible's book of Revelations, with this iron ore dust giving the water a brackish taste. This countdown sign comes almost in step with the rapid slowing in rotation, as the 12th Planet must be between the Earth and the Sun for the trash in its tail to be sweeping the Earth. Again, this occurs a day or so before rotation stops, and travel will become difficult if not impossible once it does.
- Where coming late, for primitive peoples without mechanical clocks there is a third countdown sign that can be scarcely ignored. The Earth moans, during her rotation slowing and stoppage, a sound not heard by humans except during earthquakes. Here, the moaning is chronic, essentially continuous, as though under a stress it cannot relieve with an earthquake, yet cannot bear in silence. For those who question the accuracy of their mechanical clocks, and who may have missed the presence of red dust due to living indoors, this moaning of the Earth is equivalent to the clanging of the fire marshal's bell. Here it comes, ready or not!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Hour of the Shift

Note: written on Nov 15, 2001

We have withheld the *exact* hour of passage from our ZetaTalk for several reasons: 1. The establishment and those groups who would take advantage of good hearted folk would use this knowledge to better entrap and enslave and ensure their own survival at the expense of the good hearted. 2. The timing of this can change slightly due to matters in the solar system, such that a mis-calculation could see us, in horror, watching good hearted folks trying to save those dependent upon them *too late*, by days or hours, a matter we would prefer to avoid for a later announcement, more precise. 3. Earth changes, and the *exact* position of the Earth in relationship to the passing planet, will change slightly as the time approaches, so warnings for this or that part of the world may change at the last minute, or last week in any case. Best to leave this for *then*, so no misunderstandings can occur.

Thus, as we approach the shift, our messages will get more precise, and the messages today are as precise as *general* information can be. Stay tuned, in this regard. The date of May 15th has often been referred to as an *early* date, to some degree. This is early to some degree, the number of days or weeks not specified. Anyone who has severed their life elsewhere and is in a safe place *by* May 15th [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)] will not find this distressing, or have any regrets. This is as close as we can come to specifying the anticipated day of the shift, now. By May 15th, it will be utterly clear that earth changes are *in process*, most humans walking about in shock, numb. There will be no debate about a mistake. We have stated that the rotation will stop for approximately a week.

- The best advice is to *not* watch your clocks, but to watch the skies. Do you see the Moon or stars on the move? It has *started!* Have a watcher in your group, or more than one, at all times. You have minutes to get safe before the stoppage, when great quakes happen. Less than an hour.
- The passing planet will be visible to all on that part of the Earth facing the Sun, not on the dark side except that they can see tail matter perhaps, to the side, like a comet tail but redish. To those viewing the passage, the passing planet seems to be a red cross, not larger than the Moon, and drifting slowly.
- Should the hour of the shift be confused where clouds obscure the night sky or viewing of the Moon or Sun, there are other clues that the crust is shifting. There will be sounds from the Earth, different from the moaning that occurs the week of stoppage, where the crust is in *tension* as regards the motion of the core turning under it, while the crust is stopped. The moaning, where only the utterly weary can sleep, will *stop*, replaced by a tearing sound, jerking motions as the crust separates, and this in combination with the point the *Sun* is viewed or any stars on the night side of the globe are viewed, is the clue.

During the week of rotation stoppage, humans are advised to stay within a few minutes of the trench or bermed shelter, at all times. This will in fact not be difficult to maintain, as all will be hovered about, clinging to each other, no other news or focus distracting them. Children can be entertained if this is planned for, and not stray far. For those needing to sleep, have them sleep *in* the shelters, for instance. Plan to minimize the steps needed when the alarm goes off, and tolerate a few false alarms with good humor!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Certainty

Note: written during the Dec 7, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Many who are well aware that our predictions on the weather changes, and how they would affect crops, are *utterly* true, still point to a grocery store with food stocks and claim them all false. The weather affect on crops clicked in during the year predicted, 2000, and were reported in the media, then *hushed*, and only now leaking out as to the extent of this as the establishment is busy with their own worries. Did we predict that *all* humans *everywhere* would be starving, not a crumb to eat? Hardly, but this is the criteria placed on those who cling to denial. As long as a cracker is available to be eaten, somewhere on Earth, our predictions is false. Likewise, our prediction that quakes would increase in both Richter and frequency, in a linear manner, has been proven true only recently, as the quake increase has been large enough to come to *notice*. We also predicted that under reporting would occur, and quakes in remote places simply not reported, which has also come to light very recently. As long as the establishment dropped quakes from the database, or under reported, or gave overview statistics *not* supported by the actual quakes, we were accused of having given false predictions by those desperate to deny.

And in like manner, even though we have reported that this inbound planet will approach during the last months, that quake increases will continue to be linear, not exponential, and tides higher than normal, not flooding inland in towering waves, the desperate to deny want certainty and drama. The effects of the pole shift are *magnetic*, and occur during passage. Prior to the passage, the effect of the inbound planet is like one bug tugging in a spider web, to another bug caught elsewhere in the web. There *is* reaction, even if the two bugs are remote, and if the one bug were to be able to crawl about, closer to the trapped bug, the vibrations and effect on the trapped bug would be felt more strongly. But nonetheless, we are talking, in the bug/web analogy, about twitching in the web, vibrations, unless and until the traveling bug *arrives* at the trapped bug. Then the drama begins! Flailing legs! Buzzing wings! Both bugs injuring each other in their frantic interaction, perhaps.

Thus, it is at the *moment of passage* that the Earth most reacts, and prior to this, it is twitching, so to speak. The earthquake plates locked down, as the Earth compressed, due to a mechanism mankind does not understand. This was demonstrated in the increase in deep quake, in prior decades. Once the plates were locked down, surface quakes ricochet to other surface plates, the domino effect that manifested in 1999, per our predictions. Now the increase in quakes is manifesting to public notice. What does all this indicate about the Earth's reaction to the inbound planet? The *core* is responsible for this, as the changes in patterns in the swirling core are manifested in increased volcano activity, and increased quakes as the plates, as we have recently described, are showing the *shift* pattern now, not just a domino effect. The stress on the plates during the shift will be such that the Pacific will shorten, the Atlantic widen, and earth changes on the surface are now showing this in stretched earth along the Atlantic, quake reverberations along the Pacific. How will this change, in the next months?

More, and *stronger*, such that cities will become problematic to live in, and obsessed with cleaning up the last quake damage and horrifically worried about the *next*. The increased core swirling, by a core *most* responsive to the approach of a magnetic giant into the neighborhood, also is heating the earth's plates, causing melting poles, melting glaciers, and rising seas. This is occurring, but under reported at present, but like the under reported quakes will *burst* into the public eye when cities along coastlines are inundated by several feet of water, their streets awash. How will this change in the months going into the shift? *Higher* tides, more inundation, and more frantic city managers. Until the planet hoves into view, is approaching so rapidly that the earth is slowing by minutes and then hours a day, and then *stops* in rotation, there will not be any more than linear increases in what we have described.

Those who want a horn to blow, certainty, and are demanding this, are simply not processing information. They are children, wanting black and white and unable to be comfortable when having to think for themselves. They are lost, during the shift, in any case, and will be found wandering around, lost, afterwards, demanding of some stranger that

certainly be brought into their lives.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Aftertime

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

The Earth will be habitable after the cataclysms, and this is why the human species has continued through previous cataclysms. Life is rough, and life is short. The infant mortality is horrific. The strong survive, and where there is communal cooperation among caring people, the odds are not really that bad. Habitability varies, depending on location. The poles shift, the winds shift, volcanic eruptions continue from activated volcanoes that take some time to settle down. The rains seem continuous, but plant life does not mind this as much as the mammals trying to get dry. Diets are not as varied as before, as far as staples go, but in other regards are more varied. Those who survive learn to eat everything, including bugs. Bugs are numerous, growing in great numbers in the humidity, and living off the tissue from the dead, which seems to be everywhere.

You must expect the habitability to be equivalent to preparation. Where your government does not inform you of what is coming, and where the establishment fears panic and disruption more than it fears the consequences of not informing you - your preparation will suffer. However, in truth, it will be difficult to prepare. So much will change, and the change is not under human control.

During past cataclysms the human population was also decimated, but as primitive conditions prevailed death from earthquake damage was slight and almost all the survivors were familiar with farming practices. Housing during past cataclysms was light, made of straw or wood or cloth as in tents, and this splintered or blew away during earthquakes rather than landing on and crushing the inhabitants. Unless the humans were unlucky enough to be in the path of a tidal wave or lava flow or standing on heaving or hot earth - they survived. Following past cataclysms the survivors had not much less *after* the cataclysms than before, as they had been living a bare survival existence as is. Life became harder, of course, as one could plant but would find no harvest and domesticated animals soon died from lack of feed. Fewer and fewer fish were in the streams, fruit and nut trees failed to bear, and produce normally harvested from the wild suffered in like manner. The survivors found themselves faced with having to be resourceful, eating whatever could be found - bark, bugs, moss, leaves, and on occasion each other.

The coming pole shift will differ from past cataclysms in several respects, however, all of which will bode ill for the present human populace.

- The population is urban, rather than rural. The Industrial Revolution, which has touched almost every country, has paved the way for a virtual flip-flop in the proportion of people dedicated to agriculture. In past eras almost 100% of the populace were farming, but in industrialized countries mechanized farming allows almost 100% of the population to be *freed* from this task. These survivors will have almost no concept of how to live off the land.
- Because non-farming occupations are almost invariably physically idle, the population is soft. Even housekeeping, once exhausting, is slothful due to modern labor-saving devices. These survivors, out of shape, will find their soft bodies an unneeded burden during the Aftertime.
- High rise buildings or even modern housing will be death traps during the cataclysms, trapping inhabitants if not crushing them. Where housing in the past was primarily single story shacks with straw or light weight roofs, today such a domicile would never be considered. Housing must be solid, and crowded cities built up, stacking people on top of one another in buildings that will invariably tumble during the massive earthquakes that accompany a cataclysm.
- Coastal areas are crowded, being considered prime living space and the populace having been freed from the necessity of farming. Cities of millions will go under gigantic tidal waves, and none will be found living when

the waters recede.

- Man has created poisons and weapons that will be turned against him during and following the cataclysms. Chemical tanks will explode, spewing their contents, and an armed populace will find weapons used to wrench precious food from those without weapons.
- Cannibalism will occur where food is so scarce that none is to be found anywhere, and the young will be taken first. Parents who defend their young will be killed and eaten also. Where in the past the urge to eat one another pitted the strong against the strong in battles that seldom were anything but a standstill, weapons such as hand guns are a great equalizer. The one with the gun wins. Gunfights will also break out, and with no law enforcement, with murderous results.

Consequently, we predict that 90% of the population will die as a direct or indirect result of the cataclysms, with the remainder polarizing due to the increasing polarization of the spiritual orientations. *This* Aftertime will be different, spiritually as well as physically.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: What will Survive

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

One should not assume a grim picture of life after the cataclysms. No more birds singing, no more pizza. This is not a true picture. Birds survive, and sing by nature, and we suspect that as cookbooks and ingredients will also survive, there will be pizza. Where there will be a chronic dusk, due to volcanic dust, for at least two decades, life will go on. Not all streams and lakes will be poisonous, but the cautious should plan ahead, and anticipate these occurrences. Safe food and shelter can be arranged, and this does not require great wealth or strength. This requires common sense.

As to your technology, this will survive if you [Prepare](#). Anything that will run by electricity will still run, if not shattered by the earthquakes. Plan accordingly. Your current energy sources, oil and gas, should not be looked to as they will alight and burn off during the cataclysms. Would be survivors are advised not to store these energy sources near themselves or their loved ones. Batteries run down, but mankind should be finding alternative energy sources more and more available.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Great Equalizer

Note: written on Nov 15, 1995

Tumultuous times like the coming cataclysms are great equalizers. Where in stable times the strong and/or clever take from the weak and/or befuddled and nice guys seem to finish last, during turmoil the playing field is flattened. The wealthy and influential, in *spite* of having forewarning about the coming pole shift and the means to arrange for their safety and comfort, will be no better off than the rest of humanity. Human nature tends to blunt the full reality of what will occur and what life will be like afterwards. The short term is considered, with the depressing long term scenario avoided. Thus food and water are stocked and batteries aplenty, but the wealthy do not consider what to do *after* these supplies run out. They have all their life relied upon the services of others, and comfort themselves with some vague notion that civilization and its administrators will right itself shortly afterwards and they will be able to return to shopping. What in fact occurs in these situations is a false sense of security preventing a more appropriate preparation or response.

The impoverished individual may find himself without goods or services, but as this is his status quo under normal circumstances will mobilize himself more effectively during the Aftertime. He will grieve less and ponder his options more, and take risks where the wealthy sit on the remnants of their toys until death overtakes them. In like manner, those who are physically or mentally handicapped may have an advantage over those who are whole in the Aftertime. They have already adjusted to being diminished and looked down upon. The palsied individual will find himself comforting those who have newly lost an eye or a hand, and the chronically mentally ill may find themselves counseling those who have gone mad from the turmoil and sense of loss. Survival is to a great extent based on the ability to adapt, and in this way those on the bottom today have an advantage over those on the top. The coming pole shift will be a great equalizer.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Manna from Heaven

Note: written on Aug 15, 1996.

It is generally assumed that hydrocarbons such as petrochemicals are formed under extreme heat and pressure, conditions that mankind assumes can only take place under the surface of the earth where biological elements might be sandwiched between layers of the Earth's surface. They also form in the air during every passage of the 12th Planet, as all the components are in the atmosphere - carbon, oxygen, and hydrogen. During a pole shift, violent volcanic explosions take place, super-heating the air passing overhead. Combined with continuous lightning flashes in some places, many chemicals form readily which under ordinary circumstances do *not* form in the atmosphere. Some of these chemicals are what humans term petrochemicals, but their close cousins, carbohydrates, form also.

It is written in many parts of the world that after a pole shift, what the Jews called manna was found lying on the ground in the morning dew. Beads of carbohydrates that tasted like honey, and where landing on water turned the water milky, so that those lands where this occurred were sometimes known as the lands of milk and honey.

Not all locations find this handy food delivered for breakfast, and not all such food can be gathered and eaten by the eager humans, as there is competition from the bugs and rodents in the area who seem to need less sleep than the weary and malnourished humans scrambling about in the gloom upon rising. Manna is formed and dropped in those parts of the world where the air has just passed over active volcanoes. It is formed to some degree during normal times, but becomes pronounced after a pole shift due to the exponential increase in volcanic activity. Other parts of the world find no such gift beading the ground in the dawn, and residents of those parts that are fortunate in this regard must rise early and scramble if they are to collect any manna at all. Not only is it eaten by anything that can crawl, it also melts and seeps into the ground during the heat of the day.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Government Collapse

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Consider what constitutes the government of the United States, which we will use as an example, as it is indeed the strongest government, and the first and foremost democracy. This government, by and for the people, is founded by elections. Elections even in the best of times are difficult to pull off. Turnout is frequently low. Counts must be checked and rechecked for accuracy, and computers and the ready hands of volunteers assist in this process. And then there is the pre-election publication of candidates and their views, debates and other such enlightening affairs.

How would all this take place in a world having undergone a cataclysm such as we describe? The existence of electricity will be spotty. Communications will in the main return to what it was in the previous century, by letter or carrier. The concept of legislature even at the county level would be difficult to maintain, much less at the state or federal level. Add into this the fact that the geography will change. Some lands will disappear, others rise from the seas. The poles will align in different parts of the world. What is north? What is south? Maps previously drawn up will be useless. How can the polls be sure who is to vote when the survivors will wander, in search more of others living than anything else.

We are not describing a world where the established government is likely to continue as it was. We are describing a world where new forms of governing will emerge. The type will depend on the nature of the group of people. As we have detailed, there will be an increasing separation of Service-to-Other from Service-to-Self. Those groups oriented to Service-to-Other will not require the same controls that are required today. Rather than the problem of citizens stealing from each other, held in check only by the enforcement of law, these new communities will share. Consideration will be the rule, rather than the rule of law. For those groups oriented increasingly to Service-to-Self, no laws or corps of police would hold the self-serving actions in check. There, the rule of law is supplanted by the rule of the strong.

How will the governments take being so supplanted? Will they attempt to collect taxes, order cooperation, or demand allegiance? Some lone individuals will attempt to do so, perhaps in small bands, but where there is no food, and the citizenry is essentially homeless, these attempts will turn about on the so-called representatives of the people. Where is the government assistance? What does the government anticipate doing for its citizenry? Why, when the government was assuring the populace that they should not be alarmed by the approaching comet, should the populace now give any heed to the so called government? Any attempt to continue federal or state level government will in all likelihood be short lived. On the local level, there may be some continuance, according to the competence of the local government. Leadership will have to be earned.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Survivors

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

The cataclysms will come quickly, and the great majority of deaths will be so instantaneous that there will be no time for anxiety. Concern should be for the survivors, who will be injured, in shock, hungry, and looking in desperation for their loved ones. We would suggest that those who wish to commit suicide be allowed to do so. Most certainly those in pain and torment, without hope of recovery or hope of receiving medical treatment when such treatment is scarce or nonexistent, should be allowed this avenue. We would suggest birth control, without argument, as the infant mortality rate will take out almost all born during the first few after years. Take pity on the mothers, who will share scarce food with a fetus only to see it born dead or struggle unsuccessfully for life.

The grief that will result from the cataclysms will be no greater for any given human than the grief their normal life would sustain. Grief is something that comes to every life many times during a lifetime. Humans anticipate grieving over the loss of loved ones, who may die suddenly by accident or unexpected illness or linger for a long, sad good-by. Humans anticipate torrents of nature - volcanoes, tornadoes, floods, lightning, hailstorms, and earthquakes. These come sometimes without warning, but many times are anticipated. Humans anticipate societal problems, the loss of jobs or status, family and friends deserting one, banking failures. All this can suddenly place a human into grief, but in most cases the pending problems have been announcing themselves regularly. Any survivor of the cataclysms could have experienced a life situation where home, job, family and friends, and health disappeared. This can and does happen today to many, and not just due to acts of nature.

What will be different is that the anticipated assistance from wealthy countries or one's own government will not be available. For most of the world, this won't come as a shock, as it is rather a shock when they do receive assistance. For wealthy industrialized countries, this lack of assistance will be a shock. Some individuals will have to learn to rely more on themselves and to work communally with others. These are lessons that life teaches in any case, however, and are not exclusive to the cataclysms. The cataclysms offer an opportunity, as does life in general, to be of service. These are times of great opportunity, to be greatly of service. These are times when one can grow, and discover strength within oneself previously unknown.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Mainstay for Others

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

During the cataclysms those already operating in the 4th Density Service-to-Other orientation, spiritually speaking, have an offer from ourselves and our brethren in the Service-to-Others camps, to be lifted to safety during the cataclysms. This is, in essence, what the Bible is referring to as the Rapture, although this is much misinterpreted to mean a saving of the faithful. This lift is very temporary, and those so assisted will not even be conscious of it. However, in spite of the brief time involved, most, the vast majority in fact, have declined. Why is this? The Service-to-Others almost invariably have loved ones in their lives who do not qualify - wives and husbands, children and grandchildren, and friends, co-workers, and even acquaintances and neighbors.

The time of most need is when the tidal waves and earthquakes hit, and the firestorms and trash in the comets tail sweep the Earth. It is then that they wish to be with those they care for, to reduce fear and anxiety, knowing that these emotions can lead one astray, into the Service-to-Self camp. Often times the Service-to-Others individual, in the minority on Earth, is the one who acts as a mainstay for others. They are seldom the one rewarded or applauded, and most often the one quietly plugging away, supporting others. Look around you, and you will find them, though you must often look behind the scenes. Take these individuals away, and put the rest in a great crisis, and you will see why our offer of rescue has been declined.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Devastated Cities

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

The stories about Atlantis, which has never been found, are supported by myths of great cities destroyed suddenly by rising water. Well, that of course happens extensively all over the world every time there is a pole shift. Cities in the main are established on coastlines and broad rivers, where fish and transportation ease abound. When the massive tidal waves slosh back and forth, these cities *do* slip under the rising water and are utterly decimated. The cities are destroyed, completely. Buildings that remain are not repaired, as there are no hands to do so. They crumble under the weather, stones eroding and covered by blowing volcanic dust and eventually rooting plants as the endless rains have made the volcanic dust into inviting soil.

On mainland China there are remnants of ancient civilizations, and the stories of their past glory seems to exceed the humble peasantry of today. Was there a great civilization that fell? Yes, as on all continents during the pole shifts, the devastation is so great that cities essentially are brought to dust. China of the past was in keeping with the Chinese people, who are intelligent and diligent. But their development was no more impressive than what they have today. Of course, there are places where today there is but a village, the inhabitants of which can scarce do more than tend to their fields for survival. And if there are traces that indicate a great city once stood nearby, one could postulate that mankind fell. However, after the pole shifts the few survivors regularly migrate, constantly, seeking to escape the gloom and constant rainfall which is everywhere. Of course the survivors disappeared. They went elsewhere.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Machine Age

Note: written on Apr 15, 1999.

Consider what is necessary to run the average manufacturing plant, which runs heavy machinery. Gears, metal plates - it all looks quite solid. Lets say the building stands after the pole shift, having been retrofitted and braced, and the machinery itself is pretty durable. Some parts break, but one can replace them, so why would it not run?

There are factors in this scenario that are not being considered. All the necessary small parts, the lubricants and additives, that will not be available. Most lubricants are necessary, to maintain a certain chemical balance, or there is corrosion. Without these lubricants, parts burn out, wear out, and you can't simply pour water or any chemical in, you need a particular chemical. The chemical industry will be very hard hit, as much of their stores are liquid and will burst, spray, disburse, and require specialized ingredients to create in the first place. So you back up, endlessly, and anytime there is a break in the link, the link is broken and affects everything downstream. So it all goes down the chain. Even a tiny broken part can stop the process, as perhaps a particular metal or particular alloy is needed. Without this a particular function won't occur, an electrical impulse will not occur, or an etching will not occur. If that alloy is missing, all the rest of the machinery becomes idle, and simply is not effective. And if it's not effective, what is the point of maintaining it.

What motive is there for staying and maintaining this factory? Who is going to feed the workers, or pay their salary? There is simply no flow of money. Bridges are down. The grid is down. The government is in chaos, and gone off to huddle and get drunk and discuss among themselves. Workers do not come out of loyalty, starving to death, to keep a corporate fat cat in business. They go off, attempting to find food for themselves. If the industry loses its skills, what occurs? Any industry that finds that its skilled workers are no longer available fails! This is a common fact, and one reason that bringing immigrants into the US, educated and with a skill set, is considered a necessity. 3rd World countries can't even get started unless they have this educated skill set. If it goes off, because its more important to feed the family than keep the boss in power, who's going to run the factory?

It's for these reasons that industry will not run, but will go idle. There are cities discovered in Central American and in China, found under the jungles or under the shifting sands, with no explanation for where the inhabitants went. These were great cities with grand steps. They had irrigation, water flowing through the city, so why did it collapse? Was it a great plague? Was it a terrible drought? Did someone come and slaughter them all? These are remnants of pole shifts, where great civilizations have fallen in the past. The survivors wander, in search of a better life. They are often confused, as they don't know what has hit them. They are sure this is a local event and they are off to find out where the sun is shining and the grain is growing. They all wander. So your industries will be idle, for these reasons.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: New Energy

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

For ourselves, the Service-to-Others Zetas, to describe the new forms of energy would be to steal the thunder from those humans who are so diligently working to bring this to the Earth at the present time. Remember, Earth is in the hands of humans, now. Her immediate future rests in the hands of humans, and none other. For the immediate future of human society to improve requires the cooperation and intervention of humans. And these things are in the works.

Your forms of energy now are antique, or terribly crude. Burning oil and coal and wood, with all the pollution this causes, is not at all necessary. Nuclear energy has a pollutant that is even more harmful, a byproduct man does not know how to deal with. Yet clean forms of energy, known to mankind's scientists in the laboratories of today, are kept from use by the establishment, which has a vested interest in continuing the status quo.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Internet

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

The months before the cataclysms, satellite failure will be sporadic, but enough to impact technology as it support lifestyles today. Land lines will be reliable, but cell phones will not. This will be most disconcerting to the power brokers among the elite, who will find business floundering, stocks which have fallen almost to the ground unable to be salvaged, and the reliance of the military on communications creating chaos among those expected to protect the elite. These groups will be screeching at each other, making shrill demands where no fix can be made. The little man, the common man, will fare better, especially if they are using short wave technology. They will rely on this increasingly, and it will be old hand and familiar by the time it is needed solely, for communication at a distance from the site.

Computer networks will remain in place following the cataclysms in accordance with their structure. Any electrical appliance protected from damage will operate after the cataclysms as before, provided a source of electricity is available. Networks are another matter, as there are many parts to the whole, and in the main any breakage will disable the whole - the weak link theory in action. Networks relying on wires run over the Earth cannot be expected to be operational. Likewise, networks operating by satellite bounce will find themselves with a problem when the satellites are torn from the skies. How then will computer networks operate? We would suggest that short wave radio networks established by dish, not relying on satellites, may be a solution. From high point to high point on Earth, such a network could operate after the cataclysms. And where the pole shift will affect land lines, which will be torn, and satellite bounce, as the satellites will be ripped from the skies - short wave radio communication bouncing off the Moon or the ionosphere will survive.

Cloud cover does not much affect this short wave communication, today, so the murky atmosphere and low cloud cover will not prevent short wave communication in the years following the pole shift either. The ionosphere will reform, within weeks of the pole shift, as this is a factor or the component of the atmosphere. Like the separation of oil and water, which takes place after a bottle of salad dressing is violently shaken, the components find their level and re-establish their relationship afterwards. The ionosphere will be lower, however, due to an overall loss of atmosphere which will only gradually be replaced, which will require using a different angle during communication to achieve a bounce. Thus, radio operators should adjust to their changed circumstances after the pole shift as they would in any changed circumstances today, using the same approach and choosing their techniques accordingly.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Worthless Money

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Money will begin to lose its value long before the cataclysms hit. This will be worldwide, and in almost all human cultures. Why should this be the case, when, as we have stated, the majority of humanity will either be unaware of the coming cataclysms or in denial? The financial structure of the world's financial empires is really quite fragile. Look to the swings of the stock markets, the bond markets, and other speculations. Panic sets in at a moment's notice. The problem is that financial matters are based on human perceptions of worth. This moves about, even in the most stable of times. The value of an item increases during shortage, plummets during times of plenty, and otherwise is affected by various perceptions of being in the right place at the right time. There are gamblers aplenty in the financial arenas.

One of the reasons that financial giants among the elite seek to negate awareness of the alien presence is their fear of the repercussions on the financial markets. If they cannot negate awareness, they seek to minimize panic. Look to history, to see how little it took to create financial panics. What with the millennium approaching, and all the dire predictions made by many, true or untrue, many people worldwide will be on edge. Add to this the increasing crop failures, with consequent food shortages, affecting the markets in commodities.

Humans of good heart concerned with survival through the cataclysms are advised not to look to the money markets for assistance. Put your money into land and stable structures, documentation on the technologies and scientific knowledge of today, and apparatus with which to grow hydroponic vegetables and tanks for fish and crustaceans on the nutrients from recycled sewage.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Vortex

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Vortex is a constant state not unlike the electromagnetic state. All worlds have such a state, and the sum of the planetary vortexes compose the vortex of a given solar system. The use of this word, in true channeled works, portrayed this concept accurately enough, but some readers read with their desires, rather than with open eyes and minds, and consequently grasped something different when reading about the influence the 12th Planet of your Solar System has when making its periodic swing in comet-like fashion past the Earth. The vortex of the 12th Planet disturbs the influence the other planets have on the Earth, causing a temporary re-alignment with the 12th Planet - a pole shift.

Some readers misread this information as a chance to go for a quick ride to Heaven, and invented the term Vortexia to describe a state purported to advance a world into higher densities. There is no such state as Vortexia, nor is there any such rapid advance into higher densities available to those who seek this panacea.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Polar Heatwave

Note: written on Nov 15, 1998.

Recent research by human scientists into polar ice cores have revealed that a few thousand years ago the ice caps experienced a rapid increase in temperature, at time up to 50 to 70 degrees, and this over a few months or years. Of course the temperature did not rise such that poles were experiencing an increase to this degree, else what would the temperature have been at the equator? Your equator would have been cooked, with a massive die-off. The animal and plant species, the fauna and flora, would have thereafter been from the temperate regions, growing into the equator. Is this what your Earth presents? Obviously your tropical forests have been around for eons. They are well established. Fossils show their progression. They did not die out, nor did they spring forth within the last mere 12,000 years.

The analysis is correct, and the physical evidence undeniable, but the conclusions are flawed. The Earth's crust moved, such that the poles, where they were placed 12,000 years ago (and this human estimate is not an accurate year measure), shifted to a slightly warmer position. If the poles were to be in mid-Canada, for instance, for a period of time, and then shift back to where the poles are today, the ice cores would represent such a change. Your frozen mastodons, within the polar circle, have grass within their bellies, showing that they grazed meadows at one point in the recent past, within 10,000 years or so as human scientists have estimated. This falls nicely in line with this new evidence. The crust does shift, and this accounts for wandering poles, and thus the evidence makes sense. You will not see such a temperature rise. Most certainly not.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Shift Meltdown

Note: written during the August 31, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Mankind in their calculations puts only a *few* factors into their equations, not the scope of factors that will be operand. Thus, they assume a wind speed during the shift which assumes the atmosphere *not* moving with the Earth. Why? Only their inability to comprehend what we have patiently explained, that air moves *with* the Earth, in the main. Does it not move *now*, during rotation? Does the wind howl as the Earth rotates, scouring the globe clean? *No!* But these types of stupidities are placed on sci.astro as science, and from thinking men. The crust is solid, separates from the core, and the two pass over each other. We have explained that the oceans will expand to 675 feet above the current sea level after the poles melt, in great part due to heat from the disturbed core. Does the term insulation mean anything? In places where the rock strata are forced to pass over each other, those places where subduction occurs, have rock melting, as folklore attests, like wax. Where the crust *as a body* moves over the relatively liquid core, there is less friction. Do you have friction from molten lava pouring out of volcanoes? It simply *moves*. Thus, mankind's calculations, which we are sure are limited as his thinking often is, take into account so *few* factors that they are absurd.

Note: below added during the September 7, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We have stated that heat is a particle flow, like all such flows the particles attracted *to* each other thus flowing toward each other and crowding together, only to find such crowding a press such that equalization occurs with a flow to less crowded areas. Heat exists *in* objects, latent and not under pressure to move for equalization. Man is aware that friction releases heat particles, as do chemical reactions such as combustion. What happens in these instances is that the heat particles *go on the move* because their prior situation changed, but in that they were *not* overcrowded prior to the change, they happily return to a latent state when the change stabilizes. How does this work? Heat particles sent on the move because of friction are doing so because the atoms they reside within are compressed, creating an inequality with the surrounding atoms. Heat moves to equalize, but this only causes the inequality to fan outward, to less compressed areas. When the compression of friction stops, the heat returns. Mankind treats heat like magic, assuming a manifestation of heat that must *go someplace*, disburse, as in his observations heat he perceives transmits outward from the hot spot, escaping, or so it seems. In fact, few of the heat particles move elsewhere, and slowly return, unobserved by man who has walked off to salve his blisters and who in any case does not observe heat as a minor particle flow.

So what will happen when major friction occurs during the coming pole shift, the crust separating from the core and its magma and sliding over this slush. Is this friction? Does friction occur during water sports, where boats and boards travel rapidly over a liquid? Motion, not friction, occurs, as the atom compression results in *motion*, free to move as the atoms are. Examine lava flowing from a volcano. Where there is heat within the lava, *not* on an equal basis with the surrounding rock and air, that is released and seeking equalization to a less crowded setting, there is *no* heat produced from friction. Under the crust, this press of heat particles is *normal* for lava, and during and after the shift, this is *not* released to move elsewhere as *all* surrounding the heat particles has this same press. Where there is a steady release of heat from the magma through the rocky crust of the Earth, this is dictated by the rapidity of motion of heat particles, solely. None of this changes during the shift.

Heat is generated to some degree during the shift due to changed *position* of portions of the core, which are not homogeneous as we have stated, a situation that results in the Earth's rotation as these various elements move toward or away from elements in the solar system they are attracted to. During the shift, the core rotates to come into alignment with the rapidly passing planet causing the pole shift, dragging those portions of the magma with it that are attached in any manner, including attraction, and causing swirling within the magma. All this upsets the balance where heat particles *can* become compressed and move, temporarily, until the core and its surrounding magma return to

normal. Rotation returns, the heat particles settle back in according to the dictates of the surrounding matter, and *no* heat is released excessively to the surface of the globe. Then why have we stated that the oceans of the Earth will rise an average of 675 feet, based on increased *heat* released due to this roiling?

Volcanoes are expected to explode, ooze lava, and burp hot gasses into the air. Just as El Nino is caused by volcanic activity in the Pacific, in Indonesia and environs, undersea volcanoes *worldwide* will be oozing magma and heating the oceans. This is capped, in the atmosphere over the seas, by air *heated* from the burping gasses, thus slowing any equalization of heat particles into the atmosphere. Thus, it is not the roiling core *itself* which heats the surface, but escaped magma and gasses. Heat particles still in the core return to their prior pre-shift equalization status quo, after the shift.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Cataclysms Inevitable

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995

The cosmic cataclysms, the pending pole shift, cannot be avoided. This is not in human hands, nor in ours or those of our brethren. Some of our brethren relay the truth in gentle terms, and this gets, essentially, twisted by those who hear these messages. Times will change, there will be difficult times but look to the happy light at the end of the tunnel. This is what has been heard, as the human heart and mind would prefer the message to be that. We are telling you like it is.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Wishful Thinking

Note: written during the Feb 15, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Many humans who are currently supported in their physical needs by the farming communities are aghast at the prospect of being thrown on their resources in the Aftertime. The populations in the cities of the world, and in many towns fringed by farming communities, are utterly unfamiliar with step one of feeding oneself. Thus, New Age talk about the world evading the pole shift if all hold hands and fervently wish it to be so, or if all change their ways and become Service-to-Others overnight, are popular with these folks. They simply don't know what else to do, where else to start, and the road seems too long for them to walk, otherwise. Of course, none of this will work, as we have explained. It is a palliative, a tranquilizer, to be taken so one does not worry until the last minute. If this is your intent, to avoid thinking about it, or comfort yourself with a fairy tale, then so be it, but rescue will not happen. Does it happen today, to those starving stick children in Africa? Does it happen today when a Cyclone roars into Bangladesh, drowning families and sweeping the housing out to sea? Does it happen today to those dying in agony with AIDS, or going blind because insects have put parasites into their eyes, mass disease ignored by comfortable industrialized countries?

If such relief were so easy to attain, that wishing it so would make it happen, or appealing to the populace to do better would find a ready ear, then what is stopping this from happening *today*? Of course, loving one another, and increasing this tendency, should be encouraged, but frankly *most* who are not spiritually mature and firmly in this orientation will find it hard to move in that direction under trying times. Each will be more concerned about themselves, finding their comfort increasingly eroding, and no avenue of relief in sight! Given this, irritability will increase, demands, hoarding, and fights. Those already inclined to care for others will not change, but may find they need to aggressively prioritize their time and resources. This will be misinterpreted as meanness, by those used to demanding attention from these overworked souls, but it is concern for the greater good that is at the fore. Thus, for those at a loss as to what to do, how to prepare for the future, we suggest *not* turning to wishful thinking, but even at this late date going camping, reading survival books, and at least *starting*. They will in any case find they must do this, if they survive, and will regret time lost in wishful thinking.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Rebel Planet

Note: written on Mar 15, 1997. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Human scientists are used to perturbations by the other planets orbiting their Sun, but are unaware of the *extent* of perturbations that can be caused by near-misses between the planets. The planets, as they ride in their orbits, have reached the path they have in order to *avoid* the other planets, and thus all looks serene. When this equilibrium is being established, all is hardly serene. The 12th Planet, passing rapidly through the Solar System, breaks all the rules that humans have become accustomed to. Were the 12th Planet to become a permanent member of the Solar System, highly erratic orbits would be established for any planet with a heavily magnetic core. The Earth's violent pole shifts are due only to her inability to escape her monster brother when he passes, coming upon her rapidly and within days so that she has no chance to alter her orbit in an escape.

It is not by accident that the planets in orbit around the Sun *do not* form perfect circles, nor does any logic known to man explain their lopsided elliptical orbits. They are adjusting to many factors not yet known to man, and would do so in an even more erratic manner should the 12th Planet become a permanent member of the Solar System. Many of the planets in orbit around the Earth's Sun have little effect upon each other. For instance, the gaseous planets like Jupiter and Saturn have minimal magnetic fields. Thus the story of the devastation the 12th Planet causes upon the periodic passage seems surreal to naive mankind, who has a scant record from the prior pole shifts where the human race was decimated and civilizations disrupted so that records were not reliably kept until a few generations had passed.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: From Orion

Note: written on Feb 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The 12th Planet approaches from Orion, and as the timing of its approach could vary as much as a year or more, based on various influences on its long voyage, there was much concern among the mining crews operating within the Earth's Solar System that an accurate early warning system be established. We have mentioned that the Great Pyramids were a sighting device, such that the light from the approaching 12th Planet would flood down a narrow passage and reflect off a pool of liquid, an unmistakable signal to those nervously watching and needing to synchronize their shuttle paths to their traveling home. Where the 12th Planet would arrive from the *same* locale each time, the *Earth's* position would change, based on where she was in her orbit around the Sun. Thus, various pieces of instructions from one trip or another remain, some seemingly in conflict with another on this facet or that, especially as the Earth's crust moved with each pole shift. There is no conflict if one considers that depending on the Earth's position, the 12th Planet would appear to veer *far* to the left or come in from the right, disappear behind the Sun or stand in front of it, or appear as a distant star or as the planetary giant it is.

These partial instructions involving Orion or nearby constellations such as Sirius trickle forward from the prior 12th Planet passages, which loosely compute to every 3,600 years. Given the periodic disruption in man's history, accurate yearly counts from past cataclysms are simply not available. To add to the confusion, midpoint calculations were involved as a safety check in case catastrophe struck the mining operations and their clocks were lost. These midpoint sightings were staged at the 1,800 year point, and remnants of *these* instructions are also found grouped in with the passage instructions. All very confusing for those trying to piece together a puzzle with scant parts.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



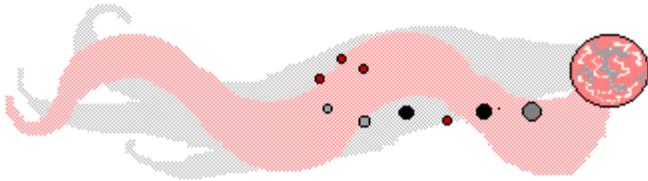
[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: 12th Planet Moons

Note: written on May 15, 1997. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The 12th Planet has what are called traveling moons, as they often trail behind the planet as it tracks along its long elliptical orbit. These moons are comparable to the Earth's moon, some even larger, as the mass of the 12th Planet is a gravitational magnet far beyond the pull that the Earth could muster. To some it would seem that moons must always orbit their planet, as the planets in the Earth's Solar System do so, yet are on the move. The difference is that the 12th Planet travels faster, while traversing the Solar System, at speeds quite outside the sedate speeds the other planets assume. These moons *do not* leave the 12th Planet during its fast ride through the Solar System, as the 12th Planet due to its mass stays away from the other large planets and thus they at no time have a gravitation draw that is stronger than the continuous influence of the 12th Planet. Where the 12th Planet's tail will lash the earth, this lashing does not include a chance of collision with the 12th Planet's moons.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Electro-Magnetic Pulse

Note: written on Jun 15, 1999. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

What is electro-magnetic pulse, but something that your earth experiences regularly. You have a magnetic field which envelopes the earth and its diminishing in strength and becoming disbursed, as is well know by the people who measure this. 2,000 years ago, when the 12th Planet was farther from your solar system on its long journey, your magnetic field was stronger. So what would be strange about a strong pulse? Strong pulse's happen all the time. Pilots can tell you this. They discount their compasses. They say something must be wrong, it's averse their other signals, so they ignore their magnetic guides. Magnetism does not kill people. This is a falsehood. Therefore, since magnetism and the magnetic field is intrinsic to the core of your earth, there all the time, why would this be causing an increase in earthquakes, at the same time that magnetism is disbursing and decreasing? Therein lies the illogic. Electromagnetic pulses are not causing an increase in volcanism and earthquakes, else the earth's magnetic field would be increasing at the same time, not decreasing.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Asteroid Impact

Note: written on Jun 15, 2001 during the 2001 sci.astro debates.

An asteroid impact is a *hypothetical* explanation for whale bones found on mountain tops, hundreds of miles inland, and folklore reports of gigantic tidal waves. This of course falls in line with the current hype designed to get funding for a reactivated Star Wars, which has nothing to do with nuclear defense and everything to do with putting up an offensive against Planet X. Thus, the horror of Near Earth Objects is trotted out, and movies such as Armageddon are promoted, so the public will put their money behind a defense. The asteroid impact explanation cannot hold against the evidence, unless the evidence is sliced into such tiny bits that the *whole* is not considered.

- How would an asteroid impact cause the oceans of the world to drop 16-20 feet within the last 3,500 years, such that *water polished stones* are *above* the tide line *worldwide*? This would require an asteroid impact that affected, evenly, the oceans worldwide, and created waves that washed the stones for years, to coincide with the evidence.
- How would an asteroid impact cause the Earth's crust to shift such that Mastodons which had only moments before been munching on green grass found themselves in the polar circle and were flash frozen and preserved in that state for the next few thousand years?
- How would an asteroid impact cause magnetic resonance to be strongest approximately 2,000 years ago, per human recording, yet be diminishing since that point such that it is estimated that within another 1,250 years there will be *no* magnetic field on Earth, at the current rate?

If the Moon were to drop into the Pacific, would a resulting wave deposit whales on mountain tops? Indeed, and more than that would be found in the mountains, but the evidence does *not* line up with such an occurrence during the last few thousand years. This is a *whole world* cataclysm, affecting *all aspects* of the physical world, and this is not addressed by the false claim that asteroid impacts have caused the evidence left by the periodic passages of Planet X.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: NEAT V1

Note: written during the Feb 22, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Alternate explanations for the inbound and highly visible Planet X complex were predicted by us over a year ago, but have been slow to arrive as this would have given us, the Zetas, another *Zetas RIGHT Again!* posting on sci.astro. They are now in evidence, en mass. Comet 2002/V1, also known as NEAT V1, has been noted by many to be in the vicinity of our location for Planet X, as viewed from Earth, on or about May 15, 2003 [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)]. This would seem like a remarkable coincidence, but comets are hardly likely to be mistaken for the Planet X complex, which will be red, primarily, and so *much* larger than comet bodies and tails that a misunderstanding could hardly exist. However, the desperate will grasp at any explanation to confuse the man on the street.

A comet has a whitish appearance, a tail or tails that stream *directly* away from the Sun, in a straight line. Planet X will have a distinct red appearance, with a roiling tail full of moons, that are more concerned with the dance between them than any affect the solar wind might have upon them. Thus, they swirl, and look like a dragon approaching, *not* a straight line tail at all. Nevertheless, we anticipate NASA will explain the Planet X complex as any number of things, or rather their lackeys, who will natter the word on every Internet or media source that allows their nattering - asteroid bunch, passing comet [C2002/X5], unusual comet [C2002/V1], Mars closest pass in many eons, or whatever. The point to emphasize to friends and family, or when debating to counter this nonsense, is that the Planet X complex is *exactly* where we stated it would be, in 1995. It will be *tracked* to that location, regularly, by the imaging ongoing, so cannot be mistaken for something that arrived from another direction. It will have the *appearance* that the regular imaging has displayed, the *size* of the spread in the moons and tail, and the *brightness* of the corpus in the images.

Thus, the best way to counter this type of disinformation, which will be utterly lacking in integrity as this is the hallmark of NASA, is to regularly point the public to the images, the long track record of this inbound complex following our coordinates *exactly*, and the appearance of this inbound complex as displayed on the images. Thus, you will frustrate the plans to disinform the public, to their death, to the deaths of their loved ones, the littlest among them, babes in arms and toddlers, as NASA and the elite would have them die, horribly, uninformed, with no qualm whatsoever.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: 2MASS Denial

Note: written during the Jun 1, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

2MASS will *not* map the part of the sky we are pointing to, until the point where Planet X is not there, or before Planet X has arrived, and the like. If you read their schedule, they claim all imaging has been done, but needs time to be catalogued and made available. Thus, images claimed to be taken in 2001 may be taken later, to avoid the embarrassing Planet X spot in accordance with our [coordinates](#).

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: 1997 XF11

Note: written on Mar 15, 1998. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

In keeping with a policy to begin alerting the populace to the coming horrendous cataclysms that will strike the Earth in her near future, due to the passage of what is often called the 12th Planet, in keeping with a term made famous by Sitchen for the rogue planet coming back for a passage in 2003 [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)], you will find a reformed government willing to point you in the right direction, so you will *notice* what you have up until now been directed away from. The asteroid 1997 XF11 is one such effort to prepare the populace for cataclysmic Earth changes and to start them thinking about the likelihood of such changes. 1997 XF11 did more than this, as it pointed the eyes of the common man toward Orion, whence comes the 12th Planet inbound for its periodic passage. If this makes you nervous, check out the Troubled Times content, as these folks have been preparing for your panic, and have some answers.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: 2002-NT7

Note: written during the July 27, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

As with the recent Star Wars press, and the trend in the movies where asteroids threaten Earth and volcanoes erupt in LA, and the recent periodic announcement that this or that Near Earth Asteroid will pass at this or that date, this recent announcement on a 2019 possible impact is nothing new. The US establishment, with the power of the Hubble and NEAT program, which they very much control, is hot to enlist the public behind efforts to *deflect* the possible passage of Planet X should it actually pass as we have predicted. They have asked for Star Wars funding, fussed about getting a space station up, human colony on Mars, and a missile defense system when no country is capable of sending one *to* the US except Russia, and they hardly about to start such a fight. Few in the public wonder about such trends, unless they are deep thinkers and read and listen well. Most see nothing more unusual about such trends than the periods of excess and restraint that descent upon human societies. Just cycles, just trends, just something the media has grabbed to report upon. Thus, this 2019 asteroid is no more likely to bash into Earth than the other false alarms announced recently, but the common man has no way of proving that.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Comet Lee

Note: written on Jul 15, 1999.

Comet Lee is not the aberration that it is claimed to be, just at long last a bit of honesty from the astronomical elite - NASA and JPL and the IAU. They are preparing the public for more startling announcements, and preparing the public at the same time for their excuse for not alerting the public earlier. The excuse? That they have lately realized their formulas, the precious formulas they were so righteous about just a year or two ago and are *still* teaching the young in schools, are wrong. Oh, so hard to let go of precepts! But now they will hang their heads, and wring their hands, and point out the many times they have noticed of late that comet behavior did not follow the precepts, exactly, as this, they think, will let them off the hook. Of course, they have been watching the 12th Planet's approach for over a decade, since it was discovered in 1983, then termed Planet X. Does it behave like a typical comet? Not at all, nor have most comets closely watched over the past few years with the new equipment available to NASA and JPL. But now, with this admission, more revelations will be forthcoming.

Little by little the public will be pointed to that area of the sky they were pointed to when 1997 XF11 was a sudden and brief scare - toward Orion, the exact *opposite* of where the public was pointed to when any and everything in the sky in the other direction was claimed to be the elusive and secretive comet Hale-Bopp. View Comet Lee with an educated eye, looking at the behavior of NASA and JPL, rather than at the sky, and you will learn more about what is just around the corner for Planet Earth than you will peering at the sky. During the 1997 XF11 flap the flawless and never-wrong IAU announced within weeks that they had been wrong, premature, and noisy about something they hadn't checked out closely! This set the stage for what is to follow, and Comet Lee will not be the last admission by the astronomical elite that they cannot predict, with certainty, the behavior of inbound objects.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: The Core

Note: written during the August 17, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Recent movie releases in the US have had a distinct message, not lost on those watching the trends with a discerning eye. Unlike a decade ago, when westerns, romance, cops and robbers, and sci-fi on outer or inner space dominated the screen, the new releases in the past decade have had a new array.

- *Deep Impact*, which talked about an asteroid approaching and the difficulty of deflecting such an approach.
- *Postman*, which was an Aftertime of sorts, after an unnamed event that caused the US government heads in Washington DC to be wiped out, and civilization set back to centuries ago.
- *Waterworld*, which talked about the poles melting to the extent that the globe was virtually covered with water, implying a heated core, the only reference to cause being a type of Global Warming caused by human action.
- *Volcano*, wherein a volcano erupts in central LA, and life goes on.
- *Signs*, which implies that the increase in Crop Circles is due to something eminent, and does not hesitate to state this is a planned alien invasion, not unlike *ID4*, wherein mankind saves the globe by going mano-a-mano with aliens, an unlikely scenario.
- And now *The Core*, where terms such as pole shift and stopped rotation and periodic occurrence are thrown about.

And what does all this mean? Clearly mankind, at least in the US where the movie releases are sure to get coverage, is supposed to subconsciously adjust to such terms and concepts. Is there not a cover-up? And does this not conflict with the thrust of the covers wherein *no* mention of these possibilities occurs? As we have mentioned before, the elite, those in power, are not of one mind. Some wish to keep *all* mention out of the news, *no* inference, so that the public is left to assume their weather or crop or quake problems are local, not global. This is the approach the Bush Administration is taking, all pole shift plays buried into Homeland Security. But others, who are not under the thumb of the Bush Administration, are of a different mind, and proceed without conferring. The Media is not utterly controlled, contrary to appearances, nor production of new releases.

Who runs counter to the Bush Administration and those in close alliance? *Most* of the wealthy, *most* elite in other countries suspecting or aware of the coming changes, *most* in the US Military and thus *most* want the public to become aware, at least in theory, and prepare. What is this latest movie, *The Core*, and the prior movies supposed to relay? That these issues, these occurrences, can happen, that the powers that be are hard pressed to solve or resolve them, that many people die, that the elite, the government, cares and tries. In other words, don't demand perfection, don't demand to be saved, don't demand more from your government or caretakers than can be expected, as they are only human and are themselves overwhelmed. You will note that all these movies *have* a resolution, a happy ending, where the pole shift will *not*, and therein lies the greatest fiction. In addition, those in power stay calm, confer with each other, tell the public the truth in news releases, and *function*. In truth, as the recent rash of murders at Fort Bragg, NC reveal, those expected to be calm and super human under stress do *not function*. Our advice in watching such movies is to be entertained, but not mislead.

Note: Below added during the Dec 14, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The Core, as we have stated, is another movie to point the public indirectly to the earth changes that will soon consume them. Like prior moves of this ilk, *Postman*, *Volcano*, *Deep Impact*, this is a lightly veiled version of pole shift phenomena. What is causing a delay is the *real* increase in quakes, and the undeniable imaging of the inbound Planet X *just* where we said it would be sighted. A little close for comfort now, and second thoughts about the wisdom of featuring Core in the theaters.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: New Game Plan

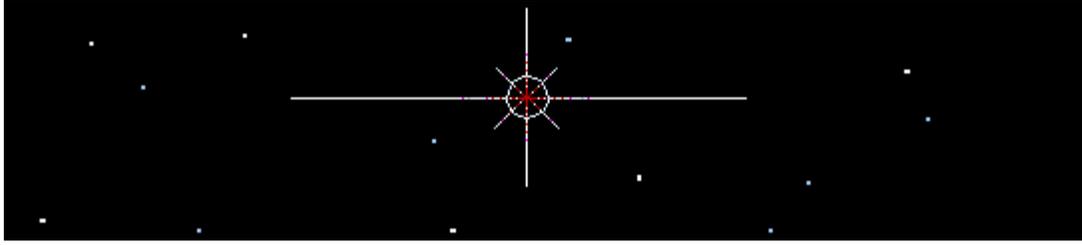
Note: written on Apr 15, 1998.

NASA has a new game plan. It's called get the truth out, without admitting it directly. This can best be done by deliberate flubs, so the public begins to look upon these formerly staunch bastions of unquestioned scientific authority with new eyes. *All* will begin to be questioned, and the public looking at everything that is stated with new eyes, new scrutiny, and seeing patterns and discovering information that was formerly being aggressively hidden. The IAU points to an asteroid, claiming it will certainly come close to earth in 2028, and the next day the distance is corrected. Then it unfolds that this asteroid is not the soonest nor the closest known! Why was this done, the public must ask, and in combination with the myths about Orion and a rogue planet inbound from that direction, has already raised eyebrows. NASA reluctantly agrees to film the Face on Mars and then delivers a negative to the public, claiming a misunderstanding though such misunderstandings do not occur with their other publications. Why was this done, the public must ask, and in concert with revelations by the Pope that the church now believes that alien visitors are real and not demonic, will cause many to suspect there is truth to rumors of a cover-up by the government, which has denied the alien presence all along.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Comet Visible

Note: The Comet Visible ZetaTalk piece was written in 1995, and should be read in that context. This inbound planet was visible to the IRAS team, using full spectrum search (including infra-red) in 1983 as a Magnitude 2 object. Due to the amount of time it spends essentially between its two foci, a search without infra-red capability should assume a [Magnitude 10](#) object and require the use of an observatory grade scope until the mid-point of 2002. In early 2001, it was sighted at three observatories as a Magnitude 11 object. Magnitude 10 should also be used as equipment is usually calibrated for the pinpoint of light that stars emit, not the dull glow of a brown dwarf. See the [Rogue Planet TEAM](#) page for these sightings that started, using an observatory grade scope, in early 2001. When the Zetas state it is visible with the naked eye, they are referring to being visible by the eye, as aided by telescope or magnifying equipment.

The 12th Planet is now visible to the human eye, though only the educated eye would see it. At the current time the 12th Planet is approximately magnitude 2.0 in brightness, and appears as large as a star as viewed by the naked eye. It does *not* shine with the intensity of most stars, but has a dull, diffuse, glow. It appears to be the last gasp of a dying star, a faint, blurry, reddish glow. Your eye would pass over it if attuned to the pin points that are the stars. A star is intense in the center and rapidly diminishes in intensity toward the edges of the spot you call a star. The light from a star comes from a single point and fans out, the periphery a bit less than the center, increasingly, but the center very intense. The 12th Planet, being nearer, is giving you light rays from its entire surface, so the light has an even quality to it. Its distance cannot be measured, but one will notice that as time passes, no other object passes before it. [Comet Watch](#) can assist.

Your nearby planets are throwing back at you a familiar light, reflected sunlight, and thus your eyes *recognize* them for what they are. Just as some insects camouflage themselves from those who would prey on them by adopting the coloration of the surrounding area, just so the 12th Planet, *to you*, is camouflaged against the night sky. Its appearance does not look like the familiar objects you set out to identify when you scan the sky - pin points with intense centers that are stars or the scattered brilliance of an exploding star or the distinctive elongated fantail of a passing comet. Where its size at present is akin to a star, and the diffuse light across its surface would indeed have the spread and consistency that your reflecting planets do, there are significant differences that cause you to pass over it rather than explore it in depth.

1. the composition is not the composition of reflecting sunlight, but is almost exclusively in the spectrum you would call red light. Thus you will do best if you filter *for* red light, and by this we mean filtering *out* all but red light.
2. though a large planet, 4 times as large as Earth and thus larger than Mars or Pluto, it is at this time at a much greater distance and thus its *visibility* is not equivalent to Mars or Pluto.

The amateur astronomer may be disappointed until well after the millennium, as the 12th Planet's motions *across* the skies are only visible at this time when repeated images are taken and compared by computer, and here the magnification must be huge. Where the naked eye looks upon the sky, the 12th Planet appears to be standing still. The path of the comet is dead on. It is aiming for your Sun, and you are so very close to your Sun. The Earth's movements to this side or that are slight, in the scheme of things, and give to the comet an almost imperceptible wobble at best. The naked eye will not see motion in this 12th Planet until well into the year of the cataclysms, just a few weeks ahead. At that time its motion will give it away as being of a comet's nature. During the last few weeks, back yard astronomers will be able to detect motion of the comet across the skies, something a distant star would not do. Those

with telescopes and computer software capable of comparing captured and stored images will know otherwise, but will be silenced or discredited in the usual establishment protective manner.

This 12th Planet will, however, get consistently brighter, so that an image taken now, compared with an image taken a year from now, would show an increased brightness *not* expected from a distant star. The naked eye would not capture this. The naked eye will begin to register increased brightness approximately 1 year 7 months before the cataclysms [Note: see [2003 Date](#) explanation. 1 year 7 months computes to May 15, 2003, a deliberate wrong date.], or late in the year 2001. This appearance will be discounted by most, who will point to the distortions in the atmosphere as a cause or will explain this as an exploding star, the light rays of which are just becoming visible on Earth. Increased brightness will occur gradually, so that without the capacity to register brightness over time, and compare closely the changes, this cannot be proved or even, until close to the end, mentally registered by the observer. High powered equipment can and has registered this increased brightness. The images must be compared by computer analysis, but the magnification need not be huge, only slight. Here again, this information will not be made public. Quite the opposite. This information will be *denied* and *refuted* by those controlling the high powered equipment needed for proof.

Astronomy is a science based on theory as much as fact, as needs be when one is looking out where one cannot go and measure! Consequently, astronomers essentially make their best guess, and often disagree. How far away is an object? Opinions differ. If one object passes in front of another, there is a solid clue, as the one object is obviously closer than the other. What is the composition of an object? Extruded rays are analyzed against known scientific facts on how matter decomposes, but much scientific fact is as yet not understood by humans. They make their best guess, often so wrong as to be terribly misleading. We are not telling astronomers anything they don't know themselves. There is a science that truly respects the adage - the more I know, the more I know I don't know!

For those discouraged by peering at the sky, and in particular discouraged by the myriad of alternative explanations for what is seen, remember that the approach of the comet is best measured, until the last year before the cataclysms, by the Earth's response to its approach. As we have already explained, the core of the Earth is already responding, and this measurement is recorded in the rising temperature of the oceans, worldwide. The next symptom to look for is increased volcanic activity, and larger and more frequent earthquakes, worldwide. *This*, surely, cannot be attributed to the Greenhouse effect. It is when the Earth receives red dust from the tail of the comet, as it enters the Solar System and passes between the Sun and the Earth, that denial will no longer be possible. At this point, however, there are scant days before the cataclysms.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Fall, 2002

Note: written during the Jun 22, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Given the changes from February 2001 to January 2002, where the anxious public went from needing to go to an observatory to *view*, to getting their hands on infrared imaging equipment to *image*, what can the public expect going into Winter 2003? We described Planet X as dithering at the mid-point for most of its journey, and only barely moving from this point even in 2000. *Some* motion was apparent in that many contactees were aware they could *view* the inbound planet at observatories, in February 2001. Likewise, there was confidence in *imaging* in January 2002, where discussion of this in February 2001 was not strong.

We have stated that the planet increases speed exponentially, on approach. Thus, humans attempting to put numbers to our words, and ascertain distance, have created [Charts](#). These are not *our* distance charts, but human charts. In fact, there are some key errors in these charts, as where the planet increases speed exponentially, it also has points where it slows. Thus, taking off from the mid-point, the dither point, is *faster* than the human chart anticipates. The approach, to the edge of the solar system, is thus *faster* than expected. But the Repulsion Force clicks in at the edge of the Solar System. Why would it not? What do you suppose is keeping those outer planets from floating into the Sun? Thus, the brakes come on about 7 weeks ahead of the shift [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)], when it enters the outer solar system edges. It is going *slower*, when passing through the orbit of Saturn, edge to edge, than it was upon approach! Thus, a rapid increase in size and visibility as in brightness will occur during the Fall of 2002 and into the Winter months following.

To anticipate just when amateurs can with *assurance* see Planet X in the night sky, look at the image taken on January 19th in [France](#). Compare the blur that is Planet X to neighboring stars. If, before dawn, in the hour and *hours* before dawn, you cannot see all these stars clearly, then you surely cannot see Planet X clearly. Attempts are being made to convince the American public that viewing can occur as early as July, but this is a *known falsehood*. Those behind this disinformation, or should we say lack of information, are hoping a large hooting and name calling sessions prolongs the period when the elite will be safe from demands for information. ZetaTalk discredited, *not* by our words, but by the words of others assuring amateurs that they *can* see it in July, or August. Was it not last year at this time, that [Charlene](#) was ridiculed by David Tholen for trying to sight Planet X pre-dawn? His ridicule was for *her*, but lets now turn this on [Open Minded](#), who is proposing *the same thing*! What is good for the goose, is good for the gander. Thus, we suggest that [Viewing in Fall](#), at the earliest, be the rule and rumor, not Summer viewing, which is quite impossible given the nature of the object, Planet X, and the red light spectrum it is viewed within.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page to a Friend.](#)

ZetaTalk: Amateur Scopes

Note: [Imaging](#) of Planet X at our coordinates began in the Fall of 2002, and raised questions among those analyzing the FITS files from the CCD cameras used in an amateur scopes. These answers were provided during the Oct 5, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Does Moon light create light pollution for viewing?

Light being imaged from Planet X is not subject to light pollution from the Sun, when taken well before dawn, even when the Moon is full. Moon light, where strong enough to reflect *back* to Earth so that man can walk paths without a beacon light in his hands, nonetheless is not reflecting *out* to affect objects in space. Does this Moon light affect a camera, such that dim objects might be blurred by Moon light? No, as it is diffuse in the camera, affected perhaps only 5% of the available light from other objects in space. Unless an object is at the threshold of visibility, to be affected by that 5% into not registering at all, it would not be affected by a full Moon.

Why is Planet X showing twice, as a red light object and a white light object?

Planet X is registering in two places on human CCD camera images of late - a red object *bent* from the coordinate spot and a white light object at the coordinates we have given. How long will this phenomena occur for the inbound Planet X? Planet X, as we have stated from the beginning, is a red light spectrum object, due to the iron ore dust swirl surrounding it. Light emanating from it *must* bounce through the dust swirl, and in the manner of light particles, emerges from the swirl colored to red from the influence of the iron ore. Until Planet X reaches the edge of the solar system, the orbit of Pluto or thereabouts, it will continue to present *two* objects, both increasingly large and bright as the months pass. It is when the distance is such that *little* bending occurs that they will blend, become one object, a gradual progression of becoming closer and closer in images and scopes.

Why don't red stars bend due to red light bending?

We have stated that there are *many* more particles of light than man is aware of, and light spectrums likewise he is unaware of. Man sees but few colors, our eyes able to see dozens more, and our equipment attuned to wider spectrums likewise. If the light from Planet X bends, then why is this not the case for all objects, such as red stars, that they might appear in two places? Red Stars appear red because of a different spectrum in the red frequencies. In other words, there is red light, and red light, and red light. Mankind does *not* understanding the full spectrum or behavior. The red light from Planet X is *not* the composition of light that must travel a *long* way through space! Planet X is relatively close, and thus its red light, bent, is still available upon reaching Earth. Red light in this spectrum from a distant object would be lost, *before* reaching Earth.

Am I seeing more than one Planet X, in a red light, on an image?

Planet X is appearing as a red light object in only one spot on the images, and what is commonly termed white light appearing at the coordinates spot given. However, there can be ghosts, caused by reflection, that can appear *near* an object. This is a complex subject related to atmosphere, camera function, and even Moon bounce, so we decline to expand upon it. Suffice it to say that you should look for the *strongest* red object in accordance with what is expected in coordinates motion, and in relation to the white light object which should be at the coordinates, and in accordance with latitude and time of exposure, etc. Consider any ghosts you pick up to be that.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Coordinates

Note: written during the Live ZeatTalk IRC session on Dec 3, 2001.

We have explained that the inbound Planet X is primarily on a straight line path inbound. The appearance of bobbling about is slight in its path, as during the inbound motion it can move slightly to the side or up or down, while not disturbing its primary forward motion. This is akin to a car on the highway, which might move a bit to pass another car or avoid a dead animal on the road, while still moving almost exclusively forward. The view from the front, versus the view from the side, is different, and deceptive. However, there are other reasons our [Coordinates](#) change, often from week to week. Planet X is viewed from the surface of Earth, and in this the light *from* the planet and its moons and dust cloud must travel toward Earth and encounters many obstacles. What is little dealt with by the common man is the degree to which light particles are deflected. They are aware that their feet seem to be displaced from their legs when they stand in water and look down, but this phenomena does not translate to viewing the heavens because their leadership in the scientific community does little to educate or assist them. If water can bend light rays in this manner, what do you suppose the atmosphere or solar wind or influence of the other planets in the system might have?

We calculate these influences, and come up with a set of coordinates on any given day that will enable an eager viewer to seek out and *find* this inbound monster, from any part of the globe. We are taking in this the common ground such that any viewpoint on the globe will not be that *far* from the coordinates. Thus, for any given viewpoint, the coordinates will most likely not be correct, but will be *close*. Which is why we state look *around* the spot. For the amateur, used to star light which enters the atmosphere in such intensity that even when *most* of the light rays are deflected, there are some coming directly to the scope, this is a foreign concept. However, infrared and primarily red spectrum light is more easily bent, which is why your sunsets are a brilliant orange. As we have explained, these are bent rays, not visible during the day when they are drown out by other rays, but visible when given exclusive presence on the stage.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sighting Success

Note: written during the Apr 19, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

During the recent weeks when Planet X was in the evening sky long enough to avoid light pollution, many looked for it in the skies and saw *something*. Those educated, who had done their homework and followed the imaging session, noted our words as to what to look for, and oriented themselves in the sky *saw* it 68% of the time. This also required them to persevere, as it winked in and out, faded and then reappeared, and often the Red Persona was stronger than the White Persona, which positions itself on the coordinates. For those not seeing it, they were either rushed and could only spend a moment or were looking just past the time when it would be visible, or were in areas not clear of light pollution, being near large cities or the like. For those who looked, but were unsure of where to look, had not done their homework or oriented themselves, only about 6 % saw it. They were invariably shocked, and the impact greater in these individuals than those who already had been following the imaging.

The countries affected by sightings are *far* greater in number than the public following sci.astro or message board would even suppose. Those viewing it, seeing the punishment that Nancy and the Sighting Team undergo, have talked among themselves but kept their identity secret, *not* on the Internet which they are sure is being monitored. The number of countries spans every continent, and runs into the dozens. The effect of these sightings, and the rumor mills that carry the word like wildfire in the communities affected, and all communities that get *word* of the sightings, is vast. The general public begins to look, and will continue to look as the quake uptick become discernible even to those without access to quake statistics. The weather, the quakes, the increasing illness, the devastated economies world wide, the highly aggressive behavior of the US and Britain to gain control of oil fields, *all* these are far larger signs that something is coming than any denial from official media or government sources. In short, the people have come to rely upon *themselves*, and to ignore the media and government statements, all for the better.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Visibility Factors

Note: written on Jun 15, 2001 during the 2001 sci.astro debates.

Starlight versus Brown Dwarf

Starlight is more than a highly intense pinpoint of light, it is light at the periphery, spreading outward from the center. The *whole* of this display is considered the star, expanding the size of the viewable object. The intensity of light spreading from the pinpoint that represents the actual star is also high, diminishing from the center rapidly, but nevertheless of a high intensity. Starlight viewed from Earth captures the center pinpoint and all light rays moving at an angle that can still be captured by the imaging device, be this the human eye or equipment. This greater viewing area makes distant stars appear *larger* than Planet X appears at the present time. Planet X emits light evenly from its surface, and being a lower magnitude than stars visible from Earth, light at the periphery disappears in the noise that dilutes and confuses equipment. Thus, its *viewable* size cannot compete with stars.

Infrared Sighting

When comparing the Magnitude of objects that can be viewed from Earth, our intent in the general-public statement made in 1995, we considered all visible light. The IRAS team went looking for Planet X in the early 1980's with infra-red because they understood that the spectrum was almost exclusively *red*, and thus the imaging equipment used by observatories would falter. Infra-red, of course, is a visible light to some of us, and there is some human equipment, night vision, that is attuned to this. Astronomy equipment, to sell, was designed to locate and image stars and planets reflecting sunlight. Are they not in the business, wishing to stay profitable? Infra-red equipment is in the hands of few, and very expensive, as it is *not* in general demand. It was built for observatories, upon demand, and the price tag reflected this. We, the Zetas, with our equipment, see Planet X from Earth is accordance with your math for a Magnitude 2.0 object. Should your equipment be calibrated to give an almost exclusively red object the same advantage that the predominant light spectrum from starlight gets, you'd see it.

Halo of Moons and Dust

As the story of Pluto's discovery tells, Moons can increase the size of a small object, creating the illusion of a *larger* object. Indeed, Planet X's Moons do not circle it while out in space and moving, but trail behind. They do not simply line up behind in a straight line, but twirl, moving *about* each other in the manner whirlwinds or tornadoes do. Thus, viewing Planet X from the front, as it approaches, one would see not only Planet X but a halo of moving Moons. In that Planet X also is surrounded by magnetic iron ore dust, there is reflection of light from this dust. When Planet X becomes visible from Earth, to those gazing up from their yards weeks ahead of the shift, it will be seen as a red object because of this dust. Light from Planet X is thus bounced *from* the dust cloud, creating the illusion of a larger red object approaching. Thus, those looking for Planet X are seeing *more* than Planet X in their sights. Until mid-year 2002, however, observatory scopes are needed because they are designed to exclude noise, and magnify. Each pixel becomes many, and *large*, so objects can be seen and not overlooked.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Not a Star

Note: written on Sep 15, 2001 during the sci.astro debates.

Stars are *nowhere* the size, at the distance they are from Earth, that they appear in your scopes or to your eye when gazing skyward on a clear night. What you see is a diminishing light, from an intense center, to the periphery. Should this circle, the star, have the light *uniform*, there would be very few stars visible. Why so? The light your eye or scopes are registering is due to the extreme intensity in the very center. In discussions on how many pixels, a point-source, Planet X or a star might assume during viewing, a star *always* floods more than a pixel with light, as this is dependent more upon the circle that the eye or scope can encompass, not the source. Should this viewing area be reduced to the star itself, and not scattering light, it would be infinitesimally smaller than a pixel. Such is the intensity of light from stars that even at their distance, they flood the viewable area with scattered light that is *still* intense. Comparing this setup with the diffuse light from a smoldering brown dwarf is akin to comparing the glow from a firefly in the nearby bushes to a laser aimed at your eye from a few hundred feet away. If you still had an eye left, you'd *know* the difference. Intensity matters.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

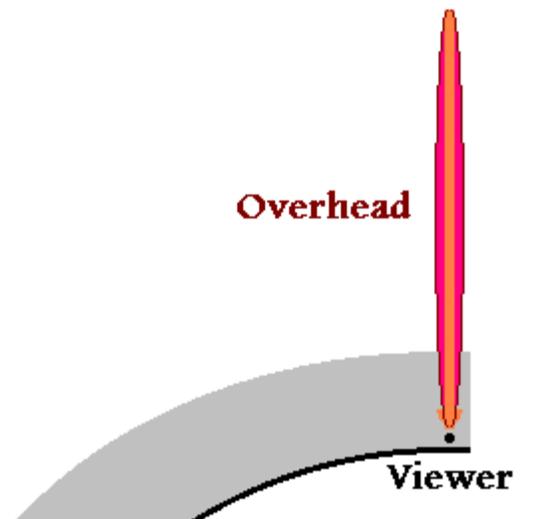
ZetaTalk: Red Light

Note: Dated Jan 19, 2002 for sci.astro debates. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

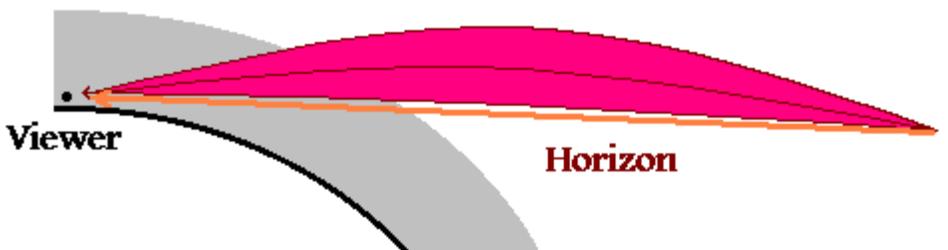
Just as electrons are not a single particle, but composed of some 387 particles, light is likewise not composed of a single particle, as hundreds of particles are involved in the phenomenon called light. This should be obvious to man, as light spreads into the colors of the rainbow, and as his scientists describe the behavior of red light as Red Shift, where no such behavior is ascribed to other colors in the light spectrum. How does this affect viewing the inbound Planet X, which emits light primarily in the red spectrum due to the cloud of red dust around it though which any light escaping from the planet must pass. Red light, and light close in the spectrum to red light, bends more readily than other particles in the light group. This can quickly be determined by the common man if he compares the rising and setting sun to other objects he sees in the sky.

The rising and setting sun are *huge*, compared to their appearance at mid-day. This is due to the light rays which have been bent and would otherwise escape to the side, being bent *back* by the atmosphere so they enter the viewers eye as though coming from a large orange sun. Do these rays not get bent in this manner at mid-day? They do, but there are several factors which make the phenomena apparent at dawn and dusk.

1. the angle between the viewer and the Sun at dawn and dusk are such that *more* atmosphere is passed through, thus more of bending of the red spectrum rays is done.
2. competition from other light rays is reduced so the red spectrum rays are *predominant*, and the eye thus registers them rather and having them drown out and supplanted by a different image.
3. at mid-day, when the Sun is overhead, red spectrum light from the Sun is bent to the side so that any reaching the eye of the viewer seems to be coming from another object, not the Sun, and is thus discounted.



Thus, in viewing Planet X, especially when the inbound planet is faint and small due to being at a distance, viewing is *best* when the spot in the sky is at either horizon, *not* overhead. Like the rising or setting sun, allowing the red spectrum light to pass at an angle through the atmosphere, thus passing through more atmosphere, makes Planet X seem larger, too. Light rays in the red spectrum that are bending to the side as they approach Earth are bent *back*, thus seeming to come from the side of Planet X, an illusion that makes it seem larger. Viewing Planet X from a distance is also affected by red light being bent by other factors in the solar system, and thus the RA and Dec given seem to vary in an irrational manner. We give coordinates that will *best* allow man to locate this red planet, as depending on:



Light rays in the red spectrum that are bending to the side as they approach Earth are bent *back*, thus seeming to come from the side of Planet X, an illusion that makes it seem larger. Viewing Planet X from a distance is also affected by red light being bent by other factors in the solar system, and thus the RA and Dec given seem to vary in an irrational manner. We give coordinates that will *best* allow man to locate this red planet, as depending on:

- the viewers location on Earth, as to latitude, as distance from the equator affects the thickness of the atmosphere pooled at the equator and also is affected by factors in the solar system to the north or south, which can differ.
- the time of night when they are seeking a peek or to take an image, thus affecting the amount of atmosphere red light must pass through as it will be either traveling through more atmosphere if at an angle or less if overhead.

- competition from other light sources, so that the normal requirement to seek to view on a dark, clear night and eliminate light scatter from cloud cover or pollution or nearby city lights applies in viewing Planet X to a *greater* degree, as red light can more easily be bend and become something other to the eye or camera than what it would be if registered as coming from the source.

The advise for those seeking a peek are to look *around* the spot given, filtering only *for* light in the red spectrum, in particular infrared, and comparing what they see against established and published star charts. The RA and Dec given are close enough that this practice will bring success, and giving specialized coordinates to this and that viewer, for this or that day, will not much improve this effort as so many other factors are at play. Thus, we will cease the practice of giving special coordinates from this date forward, as the viewing public is going to increase in numbers during 2002 and these requests will overwhelm an already exhausted Nancy. Follow the guidelines given, and spend your efforts *there*, rather than making demands of Nancy.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Latitude

Note: written during the April, 2002 sci.astro debates.

Why would *latitude* matter? Mankind is aware that the waters of the oceans mass more at the Equator than at the poles, due to centrifugal force caused by rotation. The water is pulled outward, creating a drop in pressure there relative to the water pressure at the poles, thus creating *more* water at the Equator when the oceans equalize their water pressure. How does this affect the viewing of the inbound Planet X, when viewing is through the *atmosphere* not the waters of the oceans? The atmosphere, being lighter than the oceans, likewise attempts to equalize its air pressure differences. High pressure areas push into low pressure areas, and where mountain tops have less pressure than the surface of the Earth, this is measured from the *surface* of the Earth, not from the dead center of the globe. The reason for this is that the atmosphere takes the surface as its low point, the point where it cannot *drop* further, during equalization of air pressure.

In viewing Planet X, primarily emitting light in the red spectrum, including infrared light, the bending of red light between the inbound Planet X and the viewer is affected by the following factors:

- gravitational and other influences in the solar system between Planet X and Earth, such that if the light must pass by another planet in its path it may bend toward this planet, diminishing the red light coming directly to the viewer, and thus making Planet X appear to have a lower magnitude than expected.
- the angle of viewing, such that if the red light passes *over* more of the Earth's surface, it will tend to bend toward the Earth and thus will drop into the viewing scope, where otherwise would pass overhead, and thus viewing Planet X when at the horizon is more optimal than viewing it when directly overhead.
- the amount of *heavy* atmosphere the red light must pass through to reach the viewer, such that if Planet X is viewed while looking down past the Equator, due to the bulge there in the oceans, thus creating a thickened atmosphere with its own bending influences.

If the viewer is looking toward a horizon during viewing, it is capturing light that will be bent toward the Earth more, as it spends *more time* passing over the Earth than if it were an overhead view. The closer the viewer is to an overhead shot, the *less time* is spend passing over the Earth, and thus the less bending that occurs. If the viewer is also looking over the Equator during this sighting, the viewer is capturing light that must pass over the Equator, and thus the bending influence that heavy vs. light atmosphere have come into play. Why would this be so? Where it is assumed that the speed of light is a constant, it is hardly that in fact, but varies depending upon what it must pass through. Man measures light that passes through space, and calculates the speed of light. In these calculations, any slowing that might occur during passage through the atmosphere is insignificant, all being an educated guesstimate in any case. Red light passing through thick atmosphere is slowed, by attractions toward elements in the atmosphere and thus, like the red light coming from a horizon, has more time to be drawn toward the Earth by gravity pull.

Thus, for a viewer on a high vantage point on land, looking south toward Orion from the Northern Hemisphere in the winter, the Equator must be considered in an offset, making Planet X look further south that would otherwise be the case. For a viewer in the Southern Hemisphere, no such change will occur. In giving Global Coordinates, we consider all parts of the globe, giving coordinates that will put Planet X within the scope, thus almost all viewers find some offset when they discover it.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Slowing Rotation

Note: written on Jan 15, 2001 during the 2001 sci.astro debates.

Could the Earth be slowing in its rotation, as Planet X draws near, when the populace can go out at midnight on December 21st and find the constellation Orion in the proper place, year after year? Oh, the populace could go out on December 21st and find Orion in the proper position, this is not the issue. The issue is that December 21st would have *moved* to be *later* than if all the clocks were ticking along as designed, 24 hours a day, and leap seconds only inserted every few decades. Where the master clock is in the hands of the US Navy, which has been in the center of the secrecy over Planet X and related matters for almost half a century, this is not a difficult feat. *All* network computers in the world, ultimately, sync with the US Navy master clock, most by the networks dialing in during the night and adjusting. A second here, a second there, and it is always assumed to be the peripheral computers that are off, a bit, when an adjustment is made! Unless an individual is astute, and notices the increased adjustments required to their watches and clocks, they assume *they* are the problem, not the master clocks that run the world. Where clocks can be tweaked, the Moon is not so cooperative, and thus it takes longer and longer for the Earth to line up to where it can sight a full moon from the same spot.

The existence of publications on the phases of the Moon and related Eclipse projections forced the Navy to make early adjustments for the lagging rotation of the Earth. These publications rely on the Navy, the time-keeper of the world, in practice if not officially. When Planet X was located in 1983 by the IRAS team, various scenarios were played out in think-tanks, covering a multitude of aspects. As the time-keepers of the world, the Navy had already noticed a slowing rotation, so slight as to pass notice by the general public. Tasked with keeping the public unaware of the approach of Planet X for as long as possible, the Navy determined:

1. to inject leap-seconds surreptitiously via its master clock. Since the Internet and networking computer systems synchronize with this master clock, most often on an automated basis, daily, these adjustments would be slight and pass notice.
2. to defer scrutiny of this activity by setting aside the *official* leap-second insertion practice. This deferral was requested by the Navy but did not get broad support from its member community.
3. to adjust predicted dates and times for the Moon and related Eclipses *forward* so that by the time alarm over the potential of a Planet X approach was under discussion around the world, the relationship of the Moon to the Earth would seem to dispel the notion that the Earth was slowing.

Thus, they changed their predicted data to *assume* a slowing Earth, and hoped their calculations on the rate of slowing were correct. Of key importance were publications that put out 5 year or 1 year forward stats on phases of the moon and eclipses. These publications plan their printed matter at least a full year ahead, updating with the very latest data from the Navy projections during that year. Thus, when anticipating the worst of the slowing to occur in 2002, and assuming a 5 year forward publication to be the most broadly accessed after a yearly calendar, and adding that extra year for publication preparation, and considering that 5 year forward publications for 2002 would start at the first of the year, they calculated that changes to their stats needed to be done *by the end of 1994*. These manipulations did two very obvious things to their stats:

1. the actual phases of the Moon were out of sync with their stats during 1995 and for the immediate years following. However, since the public in general refers to printed matter that had been printed much earlier, and was based on Navy stats gathered prior to the manipulation, this would likely not be noticed by the public.
2. the Navy stats related to the rotation of the Earth (the phases of the Moon and Earth Seasons), would be out of sync with past data, should someone run these numbers.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Trend Data

Note: written on Jun 15, 2001.

To understand trends that show up on charts reflecting the date and time of Full Moons and the Equinox, bear in mind that you are analyzing Navy data and not just the *actual* progress of the moon and earth. Look at this from the standpoint of the Navy, and what they were tasked with. Indeed, it has taken a slight amount of time *more* for the slowing earth to arrive lined up for the Equinox. This is a sync point taken at midnight and thus not easily fudged, so reflects the actual slowdown, unannounced, to date. This is the trend line for [Equinox](#), taking *more* time to arrive, and is the more obvious as it has only one factor to consider, the Earth's orbit around the Sun. The Equinox is computed, by the Navy, and only actually measured every 4 years (in accordance with leap year syncing). This is because during the 4 years that it takes to complete a leap year cycle, the Equinox per definition is around the globe, probably 1/4 turn each turn or so each year for a given Spring or Fall Equinox. Why don't they do an actual measure as it goes around the globe? Because most of the equator, or a good part of it, is over ocean. To measure the exact split second that the sun tips over the equator would require more stability than a ship can provide. Wave bobble, and the ship to be *certain* it is at the exact coordinates must use guidance systems that could be off a hair, etc. So they rely on a computed Equinox for 3 out of 4 years. But then they *do* measure the Equinox from a set physical land position, every four years, and *this* is what is late to arrive (at that physical point!).

The Full Moon operates differently, as this has two factors to consider, the moon's orbit around the Earth as well as the turning of the Earth, and thus is more varied and less easy for the general public to follow. We have mentioned that to pre-set the data to make the Earth's slowing less obvious, the Navy shortened the [Full Moon](#) periods in their data charts, and this began shortly after the *confirmed* existence of Planet X in 1983. This pre-setting was done so that the slowing Earth took fewer days between Full Moons, in their charts, so that the eventual actual slowdown of the Earth would hopefully match their charts during a time of greater curiosity and scrutiny. But prior to this decision to pre-set the data in anticipation of a *significantly* slowing Earth, the Navy dealt with a *gradually* slowing Earth. A Full Moon, to be visible from Earth, must line up the Sun, Earth, and Moon so that the Moon has full sun and is visible as such from the Earth. This puts the Moon to the back half of the Earth, for such a view. During the slowing rotation of the Earth, the Sun and Moon truck along as usual, not slowing. Thus, the Moon is positioned to present itself as *full* on time, but the spot on Earth predicted to be able to view a Full Moon may not be in position, if the Earth is rotating more slowly. The Earth thus seems to take *longer*, in a very gradual slowdown, for a given spot on Earth to arrive where it can view the Full Moon. The added time is only allowing the Earth to position itself for a view. But at a certain point in this slowing process, those looking to view the full moon will not *be* in position on the proper night. At first, the moon is viewed on this horizon, then overhead, then on the other horizon, but still able to be viewed on the proper date. The Full Moon is almost always sought or noticed at night, when it is dramatic. During the day, the degree of fullness can be confused by sunlight disbursing through the atmosphere. Thus it was in anticipation of a literal *day* difference between viewing Full Moons, with the Full Moon seeming to arrive that much early, that the chart data was pre-set.

Until the actual discovery of Planet X in 1983, there was great reluctance, due to the possibility of discovery, to change the predicated date/time charts. The astronomical community is exacting, and should the tampered data be discovered, the evidence could not be retracted or lost. But panic reigned, during the days when the cover-up over Planet X was being hatched, and steps were taken that give evidence of this panic.

1. the predicated Full Moon and Equinox data were altered to allow for a slowing earth and to put the charts in sync with the actual placement of the Earth and Moon - not evident unless one tracks the trends.
2. leap seconds or fractions thereof were inserted into the master clock, to appear to keep the Earth on a 24 hour day - not obvious unless one is a meticulous clock-watcher.
3. an explanation of why the search for Planet X was undertaken in the first place was proffered, as a nebulous

mathematical adjustment of various perturbation factors - none of which makes sense to a thinking man since the perturbations still exist, as before.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Not Obvious

Note: written during the Jan 7, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Slowing of the Earth, for the common man, is not an easy affair to register. First, the Navy, as the Master Clock holders of the world, control networks which computers synch to during the night, quickly bringing all networks into sync with the Master Clock while the public sleeps. Businesses, finding their manual clocks out of sync, adjust to *match*, as do employees noticing their watches are off. Even so-called atomic watches are watches that sync to the Master Clock. The argument has been made that the true massive atomic clocks are *not* under the control of the US Navy, but this is a fallacy as they are few, and in the hands of institutions that are under the thumb of the establishment, as are those employed by major observatories. Few people need to be leaned on, and these people are allowed into their positions based on their signed agreements not to threaten what might be called national or world security issues, in other words, don't cause *panic* until we tell you it is OK to make an announcement. Enter the common man, with his clocks and watches and PC's. A minute off here or there, and he adjusts without thinking. Who remembers if the last time they tweaked their watch it was to set it a minute forward or backward? The common movie line "synchronize watches" when going out on a closely coordinated operation indicates how *often* individual watches might be off a bit. Thus, the common man will be accused of making it up, looking for attention, being confused, or whatever should he assert that clocks and watches are too *fast*, by a minute or two, and increasingly so.

We have stated that the phases of the Moon will be one way to determine a slowdown. Where the Earth has a magnetic core, and react to the approach of Planet X by a slowdown, the Moon has *no* magnetized liquid core and cares not. Its slow turn, every 28 days, around the Earth is steady, but not so easy to anticipate that the common man can determine just *where* to look for the Moon. First, the Moon has a 3 year cycle, and is further away or closer, faster or slower, in going around the Earth based on this. This cycle, as noted by the Navy in their graphs, was adjusted in 1994 to pre-account for the slowdown now being experienced, so Moon phases would not be that quickly noticed. Thus, from 1994 to about 2000, the Moon was *late* in arriving at the published phase, a point noted by someone writing to Troubled Times with this information. But most among the common man, looking at their calendar for the date of the Full Moon, will find the Full Moon pretty much on target, or appearing full, and the issue at this time is whether it is coming *later* in the evening or earlier, and this is information *not* on the calendars.

But at some point, and we estimate this to come on or about April 1 (no April Fool's Joke intended) the Full Moon will come a full day *early*, as the Earth's rotation since 1994, a lost minute here and there, will have caught up with the Moon phases. These calendars have been republished, the dates given by the Navy long ago, so any attempt to change them will be noted and can be compared against previously published calendars. However, in truth, by April 1, 2003 [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)] or thereabouts, matters will be so anxious, so extreme, so insecure, for most of mankind, and the Red Star visible in the daytime sky, that mankind will scarcely be looking at the *Moon* for evidence. Thus, the Navy effectively changed the Moon phases, on the calendars to be printed, in 1994. However, as noted on the Troubled Times page re [Slowing](#), the fact that they *modified* their graphics was palpable, evident, obvious. They did not think that the public would *notice*, but they did, among Troubled Times members, and posted on sci.astro, and Nancy included all in these pages, and there it is! The 3 year cycles of the Moon, wobbling askew, taking short dips, cutting corners, and illogically so as the 50 year graphs show *no* such variations! Check it out! If you are looking for proof that the establishment has been *lying* to you, there it *is*!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Countdown Minutes

written June 13, 2003

Last evening I drove out to the Bay here on the West Coast of Florida to observe the Sunset from my car. For awhile it seemed as though the Sun was lingering above the ecliptic but then suddenly went below. However, the timing for the sunset was not correct. Sunset is suppose to be at 8:40 PM according to the weather charts here but the Sun actually broke the ecliptic at 8:21 PM or a difference of 19 minutes. On another note of interest it did not get totally dark until 9:20 PM EST. Just a few days ago it was getting totally dark at around 9:00 PM so a differenc of 20 minutes there. Also the sunrise is later then it is suppose to be this time of year. The charts say 6:00 AM EST but the actual time of Sunrise was at 6:18 AM or a difference of 18 minutes there. It seems rather strange to see such a similarity in the differences of timing if in fact something out of the ordinary is occurring.

Given our refusal to give an exacting date for rotation slowing or stopping, or the hour of the shift itself, many have taken to anxiously checking the rising and setting sun to determine if a few minutes of slowing has begun. In this, confused results occur. During these last weeks, [Planet X](#) is simultaneously.



1. coming in from the right of the Sun in a retrograde orbit, about from the position of the last coordinates given for early May, between the constellations of Orion and Taurus,
2. coming up suddenly from a 32 degree drop under the Ecliptic, which it made also in the last weeks,
3. moving toward the Earth for a close passage of 14 million miles.

What does this do to the light coming *from* the Sun to Earth? As we have mentioned repeatedly, light bends, is subject to the influence of gravity or other particles flows, and exemplified by where your feet are when you stand in water and look down upon them. The Auroras are not magnetic, they are light spreading into color spectrums based on their sensitivity to gravity, a show that would normally be visible all over the world if the intense sunlight near the Equator were not drowning this out. That the Auroras moved *south* during a time when human scientists were scratching their heads over why the Earth seemed to have a fatter middle, per gravity analysis done by their probes, when no shape change had occurred, proves this. Gravity flow intensified at the Equator, and the Auroras moved south.

The spreading orange of the sunrise and sunset likewise has zero to do with light scattering off dust, a ridiculous human explanation as why would the dust be present only at those times? Orange is a predominance of a type or red light spectrum wave that bends readily, and *continues* to bend when other light has moved on out into space, so reaches your eye predominantly. Planet X, as we have stated, is predominantly in the red light spectrum, appeared orange in early photos, and thus presented two personas during early imaging, one bending to gravity more than the other, though both are in the red spectrum. But the propensity of light to *bend* for many reasons has affected more than where Planet X is appearing, it has and is affecting where the Sun is appearing, particularly during the dawn and dusk when orange or other red light spectrum rays predominate.

During the last few weeks, when Planet X is coming up between the Earth and Sun, it affects light traveling from the Sun to Earth. The Repulsion Force, as we have explained, is like a fire hose of gravity particles escaping from a large body such as a planet or sun. When two such large bodies come close, these fire hoses are pointed at each other and stop the approach, thus large bodies keep their distance from each other. They likewise have a gravity draw upon each other, each having gravity particles floating back toward their surfaces like a fine net that reaches far into space, so

each is trying to draw the other in. There is a push and a pull, between large bodies. During the sunset and sunrise, where predominately red light spectrum light is arriving at the human viewer, this red light *has* been subject to gravity bending, and thus the sunset and sunrise can be an inaccurate gauge of rotation stoppage. What effects might occur?



When Planet X is coming up from its deep 32 degree dive below the Ecliptic, it delivers a broadside to those light rays in the red light spectrum with the Repulsion Force fire hose, pushing those *away* such that they arrive at Earth as though the Sun were further distant. These rays arrive later, and seem to arrive from a point away from Planet X, almost as though Planet X has pushed the Sun which is of course not the case, Planet X, with its gravity

fire hose broadside, has pushed the red light rays. Many noticed that the sunset seemed to linger, the evening sky not darkening for hours after the sunset, and this was the reason. Many noticed that the Sun seemed to rise or set too far north, a similar phenomena where the Sun only *appeared* to be there.



When Planet X arrives close to the Ecliptic and starts moving between the Earth and Sun, a second phenomenon occurs. Red light bends *toward* Planet X as a gravity draw, such that for those in the Northern Hemisphere the light affecting the sunrise and

sunset must come up over more the Earth's fat middle, making the sunrise later and the sunset earlier, a shorter day, the reverse of where it should be going into the Summer Solstice. For those in the Southern Hemisphere, the opposite effect would occur, as they are dealing with *less* of Earth's Fat middle, and have a longer day potential. Where this phenomena depends upon the time of day and the location of the viewer, who may or may not experience this confusion, it can confuse the issue of determining just when rotation slowing has started, those days when minutes are lost, clearly, and then hours lost.

How to best measure then, if rotation slowing has started? Use the direct overhead light during high noon, as this light is primarily *outside* of those spectrums that bend, and thus will be true. Use a manual clock, as the atomic clocks are automatically set back to obscure the slowing process that has been seconds per day until lately. The slowing process will be minutes only at first, rapidly building to hours during a day, then rapidly moving to a stoppage. On the day that hours a day are presenting, the crust and core will be fighting, and this will translate to moaning and heavy earthquake activity, so can hardly be missed. Thus, finding some way to measure high noon, if only via a tube illuminating an object at the bottom, will be an aid to those wanting that extra *day* of warning.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Time Differences

written June 16, 2003

During measuring rotation slowing in the early days of slowing, there will be different reports from different parts of the world. Latitude matters greatly, as the *angle* of sunlight is less directly overhead the further from the Equator one gets. Why would this confuse a direct measure of minutes, from day-to-day, since theoretically the march from dawn to dusk should be measured, steadily, regardless. The more *accurate* measure of rotation slowing is close to the Equator. During the early days of slowing when sunrise and sunset are confused and seeming to occur earlier, a shorter day while approaching the Summer Solstice in the Northern Hemisphere, and later, a longer day while approaching the Winter Solstice in the Southern Hemisphere, only the high noon point can be used with any degree of accuracy.



For the same reason, high noon *with the sun directly overhead* and not at all where the sunlight approaches at a slant, to Earth, is more accurate. Direct overhead light is more intense, a flood less likely to be bent. A slant is less intense, has more opportunity to bend as it is going a somewhat further distance, a situation that exists and frankly lingers at the hours both preceding and receding from high noon. Planet X is close to the Ecliptic and close to the point where it is between the Earth and the Sun, but is to the *right* of the Sun. Thus the light is bent *toward* Planet X before being bent back, giving the illusion that the Sun itself is to the *right*, appropriately for the day. For both hemispheres this is also the case, noon sunlight seeming to arrive *from* a Sun jogged slightly to where it would normally be, thus disguising the slowing.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Slowing Confusion

written June 29, 2003

The establishment has put forth many disguises to prevent any awareness of Planet X as it floats toward the Earth just under the Ecliptic. NASA and their many arms in the scientific and academic community, the Navy's master time and calendar keeper, both working together in this deceit, have arranged to use the Sun as an excuse for fluctuations in the magnetic field, an increase in earthquakes, weather variances, problems with satellites, and atmospheric conditions. Its all the Sun, an object only those with access to the SOHO satellite imagery can examine, as their prime excuse. *They* measure the Sun's emissions, *they* proffer images, and *they* interpret and predict based on the data they supposedly have in their databanks. When a single source controls the equipment used to secure data, and releases only the data and images they wish the public to see, there can be *no* confidence in the result. Is the Sun blasting forth more rays, affecting the Earth's magnetism and causing earthquakes and causing the Sun to seem extraordinarily bright? No, nor is there any evidence that it has ever caused magnetic or earthquake disturbances in the past. Doctored images, seldom released, had been the mode up until recently, when it was decided to disable the SOHO almost entirely to prevent leaks. Images *not* intended for public view were being released, most due to exhaustion and decimation in the ranks of those tasked with utter precision in their image doctoring, but on occasion a deliberate leak from someone enraged at the treatment of the common man, who is to be kept ignorant of the danger approaching them.

Thus, a certain segment of the populace think that Solar Flares are the cause of the very bright Sun, causing gardens and crops to mature more rapidly, causing inordinate sunburns and tans, and creating flares in cameras never before experienced. And when photos of Planet X, secured from around the world and even via public webcams are accused of being doctored or composed of lens flares, how is the common man, wanting not to disrupt their daily life until is it *clear* that Planet X is about to devastate the Earth per our predictions, to proceed? By understanding what measuring devices are controlled by the establishment, so that they can rely only on those devices that are accurate determiners.

Leap Minutes

As has been noted by dedicated Troubled Times members, the Navy preset their Moon calendars in 1994 to prevent detection of slowing rotation via out-of-synch moon phases. Should any old calendars generated before 1994 be at hand, this could easily be determined. Since the Navy controls the atomic clocks, *they* and only *they* pronounce what time it is, and do so by updating automatically most PCs that go online, watches and clocks that check in regularly via radio to synch up with the master clock, and computer networks. Manual clocks are assumed to be set wrong or broken or in need of a new battery. Where going into 2003 the rate of slowing was perhaps a second per day, it has become more like a minute or two a day. How does this affect measuring the slowing rotation of the Earth? Anyone checking with an atomic clock will find *no* slowing, and anyone checking with a manual clock will find that their findings are argued endlessly by others who have no patience for complicated conspiracy theories. Thus, among those who have learned of the Planet X approach, a certain segment have *not* determined that slowing has started, because they are allowing the Navy to adjust the clocks they use.

Sunrise/Sunset Times

How does one determine that a sunset or sunrise is on time? Check in, once again, with the Navy, who maintain vast charts by city and day, presumably generated up to a year in advance. Once again, the Navy is in control of the data that goes into the generation of these charts, and once again they are solely in control of publication of this data. As with information on solar flares and emissions, in this setting *no* integrity can be presumed. Navy charts are used by TV networks and newspaper chains to publish the expected sunrise or sunset times. As with observatories, which the establishment controls by selecting which scientists will be allowed to use the expensive equipment, and by a National Security Oath required of those operating this equipment due to the likelihood of UFO's or missiles being sighted and the need to keep public panic down, those in the know when sunrise or

sunset times are adjusted are mum. Should an old chart emerge, anyone making a fuss is accused of fraud, and the matter is dropped. Thus, a large percentage of the public watching for a late sunset or sunrise is misled, because they have checked in with the Navy, once again.

Star Charts

The moment when the Solstice, or Equinox, is determined is done so via a long tube at a fixed place on the Earth, looking at the Stars. When a particular guiding star is precisely overhead, then the seasonal passage is determined. Can the general public use this method to determine a slowing rotation? Hardly. Clear skies are required, a broad knowledge of the stars so that knowing just which stars are steady and which seemingly change position based on the Earth's motion is required, and any change in minutes using such a method would not show up unless the tube were so narrow as to make operating it difficult. Thus, the odds are against such a method being used to determine slowing *despite* an altered clock or altered sunrise/sunset times. Until slowing by hours occurs, the anticipated constellation overhead will not be a clue. Thus, a public determined to measure slowing *outside* of the information sources provided by the Navy, the time of day and the sunrise/sunset times, by checking against the *stars*, will find themselves stymied.

Daily Variances

Since the stage has been set, the Atlantic Rift magnetized so that it is loath to leave Planet X when facing it, would there be steady slowdown in rotation? Planet X grabs the Atlantic Rift, holding back rotation of the crust momentarily so that a pileup occurs in the forward momentum of the crust, agascerbating the compression zone around the Pacific Rim so that Global Quakes *begin* there and spread forward to the Atlantic Rift which is held, momentarily, from continuing to rotate. At the same time, as tension is relieved in the Pacific Rim, the stretch zone east of the Atlantic Rift can be pulled forward, causing minor adjustments in the crust there. What happens to the Atlantic Rift as it proceeds to disappear round to the dark side of the Earth? It is tugged back, creating a late sunset or sunrise for those in a position to take a measure at that time, but by the same token when the Atlantic Rift emerges from the dark side and is tugged *forward* by Planet X, it gains momentum, thus confusing the situation. Thus, those taking daily measures may find a late sunset and sunrise but not finding a correlation in a late noon, and assume no slowdown when the precursor has started, a strong grab of the Rift!

Latitude/Hemisphere Differences

Until Planet X, in its approach, comes near enough to the Earth to be discerned as a *separate entity* from the Sun, it will confuse the slowing rotation issue by adding its reflected and generated light to the Sun's. Being just below the Ecliptic, for those in both hemispheres, Planet X makes the Sun appear to be further south. Where during its rise to the Ecliptic, it pushed light rays from the Sun away by a broadside of gravity particles, and later pulled the Sun's light rays toward it as it moved closer and was a greater gravity draw, now that it floats just *under* the Ecliptic, the confusion is due to it seeming to *be* the Sun. For those in the Southern Hemisphere, sunlight thus comes early and lingers later, as Planet X is in *view* when the Sun is not, being south of the Ecliptic and coming from a Southern Constellation. For those in the Northern Hemisphere only those close to the Equator will get this effect. Thus, statistics from varying latitudes or hemisphere will differ, creating a climate of doubt.

What should those determined to get an early measure of slowing rotation do, in the face of this confusion? Use a manual clock, not one set behind the scenes by the Navy. Avoid published sunrise and sunset times that are data secured from the Navy. Make a marker to determine high noon and sunset and sunrise times, and keep daily records. Do not be discouraged by a day when variances occur, as even the weather and particles in the atmosphere can interfere with light direction. You will find your *personal* daily measures beginning to show slowing outside of the slight changes expected for the seasons, day to day. You will get *personal* confirmation that several minutes a day are being lost, in increasing increments. You can measure the *rate* of increase, and project when this will become hours a day, anticipating the rapid slowdown to a stop that spells problems with travel or escape to safe locations.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Slowing Determination

written Oct 14, 2003, during Lou Gentile live radio

The Zetas stated that there will be a late sunrise followed by a late sunset, the next day perhaps sunset 2 hours late and then within 36 hours you have rotation stopping. We've been checking Slowing since June 13th and we advise people to set a noon marker because that alters the least when you go through the seasons. Right not in the Northern Hemisphere the days are shortening, but they are shortening at the beginning and the end and the noon marker basically has very little motion. What we've found is that we have the globe increasing rotation, I call it rotational surging, where the Atlantic Rift is gripped by Planet X, has been for a couple months now. When it comes around on the Dawn side, as the globe is turning, Planet X grabs it and pulls the crust toward it. Then it is at the Face point, it's facing, and it wants it to stay there because our Atlantic Rift is a type of magnet and it wants it lined up with the core. As it tried to move around and continue and go round the side at the Dusk it pulls it back. So we've got a guy in central Siberia who reports that his noon is 61 minutes early, our timekeeper in Virginia says its a minute late or a minute early, we move across the continent and we're getting about 20 minutes late in Wisconsin and Missouri, and go over more toward the West Coast and they're 76 minutes late. So how is someone going to determine that 2 hour late sundown?

Nancy

In this regard we are looking for the change, the rapid change for any given timekeeper. Those who have been using manual clocks have noted that we are already 15, 20, 25 minutes late, depending on their notes, slower, the atomic clock clicking along and changing so that this is not apparent to people who are looking at their clocks and the constellations overhead and the like. But this is just due to a very gradual slowing of the Earth, the difference between atomic and manual clocks, manual clocks being what the real time would be had it not been updated by the Navy surreptitiously. But rotational surging is also a confusion. You should look for the change for yourself. If you are currently experiencing perhaps a 45 minute delay at noon from your marker, one day it becomes an hour and 15 minutes, the next day it's another half hour later again. This is your clue that something drastic is happening. We encourage people to report this type of timekeeping to Nancy. It does not matter whether you've been doing this for 3 months. Set a baseline at noon, and watch that, where the Sun sets, the shadow falls, every day. You should not be seeing a one or two minute change when those days come that you should worry about, but jumps, such as a half an hour, one day after another. Then the alarm bell should go off.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Fire Dragon

Note: written during the Mar 29, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

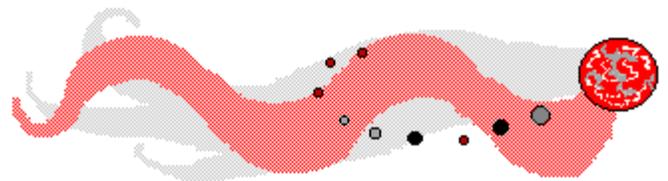
The [Sighting TEAM](#) has had a number of surprises over the past 6 months, since the Fall 2002 imaging season began.

1. The first surprise was that *two* [Personas](#) presented, what was termed a Red and a White. This was due to the multiple light spectrums coming from the Planet X complex, more than one in the red spectrum range. Where filtering *for* red was done, there are *many* red spectrum waves, and the personas represented two distinct types of waves. The White, appearing on target for the coordinates, obviously [Bent Less](#) than the Red, which appeared more changed based on the gravity pull, the distance over the core of the Earth the rays had to travel.
2. The second surprise was that the tail wafted out from the corpus as a moving object would have a [Tail Waft](#), to the side, behind the corpus, or above if the corpus was [Moving](#) down.
3. The third was that the Red Persona during a period of weeks appeared [Above the White](#), due to influences man is unaware of which the light rays had to pass through during that time, on their way to scopes on Earth. This was not apparent until that period had passed, and we declined to clarify *what* the influences were as it would be far afield from what humans currently understand, a distraction from the issues at hand.
4. The fourth was that the [Moon Swirls](#) would be far apart from each other, like integral dances, not a singular dance behind the corpus.
5. The fifth was that as the Moons or moon clusters became visible in the images, the corpus seemed to [Disappear!](#)
6. The sixth was the vast *size* of the [Dust Cloud](#), which was initially measured as brightness increase from background, but lately runs off the images it is so vast. Now, during the last image session on Mar 23 and 24, the White Persona could not even be detected! Yet [Distinct Moons](#) are evident all over the image. But just when the corpus is disappearing in the haze, a red dot appears to the [Unaided Eye](#) at the coordinates!

We would suggest that the experience of the Sighting TEAM will have a parallel during the unaided eye viewing by the public over the last few weeks. Back in September 21, 2002 when the first images were taken, the White and Red personas were a dot only, and that intermittent on the frames, coming through however on the Summary demonstrating that they registered on all the frames. That equates to what is being seen *now*, during the last week of March, at the beginning of the unaided eye sightings. What the unaided eye is seeing is the *complex*, as a whole, not the corpus or moon swirls. The corpus, the moons, the dust cloud, *all* are reflecting sunlight in addition to reflecting light from the corpus itself, and this combined light is what is reaching the eye.

Soon, those gazing at the evening sky will find that they discern a tail haze, moving as during the December, 2002 time frame *away* from the corpus in its motion in the sky. The next phenomena that will be observed will be distinct moon swirls in the tail haze, such that separate streams appear to be trailing the corpus. It will be at this time that the complex will become visible in the late afternoon, even when Orion's Belt is not yet visible. As the complex draws closer, paralleling the experience of the Sighting TEAM, the moon swirls will become less dense, spreading out, but individual moons may be visible in binoculars. The complex will take over *more* of the sky, a reddish haze widely around the corpus, but where the intensity of the complex may be decreasing, the *scope* of the complex in the sky will be much larger, proving an [Approaching](#) complex.

During the last weeks, motion in the sky over a period of time, to the careful observer, can be noticed. Motion in the tail, the moon swirls, can also be noticed. During the week of rotation stoppage, this motion, due to the closeness of the complex, will appear to writhe. The fire dragon of ancient prophecy!



All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Two Personas

Note: written during the Apr 12, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We mentioned during the last session that the changing appearance of Planet X and the complex of dust and moon swirls would parallel, during the close approach, the appearance during the past few months when it was able to be viewed by amateur scopes and images by same. What do you recall, those of you who followed the imaging from Sep 21, 2002 to late March, 2003? First there was a dot, *on* the coordinates, and another bent toward the core of the Earth. What we are saying is that there were *two* personas from the start, and this remained true throughout. This will remain true until the *bulk* of the light coming to your eyes is not traveling a distance, but is flooding the area. The light rays that are coming from the Red Persona are perceived as *red*, by those reporting a red blinking light fading in and out *at* the coordinates.

The early imaging sessions did not record color, so it was not known until photos by digitizing cameras, and the human eye, recorded, what color would be associated with the White Persona. The Red Persona was the one we emphasized from the start, stating this would be *larger* than the White, but not true to the coordinates, so advised to look around the spot. During the season when imaging was being done by amateur scope camera, the Red Persona was evident throughout, but the White Persona seemed to disappear during the last few weeks before visibility with the unaided eye. We advised that this was due to deflection and disbursal of light rays in the close hugging dust cloud, so that the White Persona was diffuse, where the individual moons or moon clusters *was* visible in the images. The overall brightness, and scope, of the area proved an inbound complex.

The Personas should begin to merge, the Red coming closer to the coordinate spot, as the weeks before the shift pass. It will be an irrelevant point, as the *size* and brightness of the complex will increase so that the issue of whether it is the *red* object here or the *orange* mass there will be irrelevant. The issue under discussion will be what this means for mankind.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: April 2003

Note: written during the Jan 7, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We have stated that Planet X will be visible in the daytime sky, 7 weeks before passage [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)]. Given that we have stated that passage is shortly after May 15, 2003, as at this time those wanting to survive should be at their safe locations, this is putting the visibility into the last week of March at the earliest. We have stated that the Planet X complex, the planet body itself and its immediate cloud of dust and moons, will appear not larger than the Moon upon passage. As can be seen from the recent imaging, starting with Dec. 13-14 images and quite obvious in the Dec. 27-28 images, the swirls of moons are far outside of the immediate area of the Planet X body. Thus, upon passage the object seen as not larger than the moon is the Planet X body and close hugging dust cloud and moons, but the swirls trail back, some 5 million miles behind the Planet X body, in individual swirls that dance around each other. As this is still coming dead on, during this time, it will appear to be wafting to one side or the other, or overlapping as was seen on the Dec. 28th images, with the motion taking the form of a fire dragon in the skies, to the ancients. Now, what will this look like *early* in the 7 week period? Certainly not like the Moon, nor a fire dragon.

Planet X is visible when at the orbit of Saturn, by the unaided eye and during the day, where Saturn is *not*, for the same reasons it is visible *now*. Is it a star, sending starlight to the amateur scopes? *No*, but it is a brown dwarf, exuding heat and light, thus the predominance in the red light spectrum. Comets, those dirty snowballs *well* inside the solar system, are found before they outgas and reflect sunlight only by sophisticated means. They are certainly *not* visible to the unaided eye, even when close, until they start to fan out their tails, close enough to the sun to start outgassing from the heat of the sun. This gives some notion of the importance of *reflecting* sunlight to those objects not ordinarily giving forth their own heat or light waves. Planet X, which is now about midway along its path between its hover point between its foci and the point of passage, is rapidly increasing in brightness. It rivals existing stars on the star charts used as comparisons in the image sessions. It is now appearing, when seen as moon swirls overlapping each other, dead on, as *blobs*, *splotches*, so *some* light is coming from these sources. This light is from Planet X itself, the smoldering brown dwarf warm enough to support life as Earth does, comparable in temperature.

When it reaches the orbit of Saturn, it will be much smaller than the Moon we have placed as comparison during passage. And it will be reddish, blurring about the sides as the moon swirls waft from side to side. It will be seen in the *same place* by the ignorant public, noted by a farmer in his fields, commented to others, and growing weekly. We expect the establishment to either say nothing, no comment, pretending nothing is there as they *cannot* explain it, or to float an excuse that it is a comet, or perhaps Mars coming close, these explanations floated out via normally unscientific channels to the man on the street, believable only to the ignorant. But the unique quality of this reddish object, and the accompanying changes, will turn talk to prophecy, as it ought.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Unaided Eye

Note: written during the Feb 1, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Indeed, as the date when Planet X is visible only in the daytime skies, due to Orion and neighboring constellations being in the Sun, it will become increasingly visible in the night sky. At present, the dead of night is the very best time to be viewing and imaging the inbound planet and its complex of moons and dust cloud. And depending on visibility, clear skies, location looking directly overhead so that light bending is less of a factor, and quality of equipment such as binoculars used, the Planet X complex *may* be visible in the night sky just ahead of the date we have given. There is a great deal of variation in visibility, due to where the viewer is located, light or atmospheric pollution clouding the viewers line of sight, and angle of view, such as overhead vs. looking toward the horizon.

Our best advice is to follow the image sessions closely, get accustomed to the size and appearance of this complex in amateur equipment, and the size related to neighboring stars. Place the star charts you are familiar with next to the stars in the images, *find* the spot where this complex is currently sighted at, and look at it regularly in the night sky. As the date approaches, the 7 week before passage point, you will *begin* to see something in the skies not there before! Something reddish, something moving over the evening unlike the stars you are anchored to.

This portion of the sky will be coming into light pollution about that time, due to the position of the Earth moving to place the Sun between itself and Orion. Thus, this will be complicated by light pollution, but at the same time will be growing *so* much larger, *so* rapidly, that this will be a clue to those looking with unaided eye that they are looking *at* the Planet X complex. Daily checks, then, watching this complex move as our coordinates will indicate it *should*, will have you looking *at* this complex in the very early dawn going into the time when it will be visible in the daytime sky. Thus, for those wanting the very earliest indication that this is real, their own work can place them in this situation. *They* will have the information in hand, can bring their neighbors and friends to the early morning sightings session, and need no other to do this. Take *control* of this process, for yourselves, is our advice, as the disinformation barrage will only increase as the time draws near.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Planet X Personas

written Nov 16, 2003

As has endlessly been discussed during the course of the Planet X viewing seasons, star light is light that has arrived *straight* from the source, but red light tends to bend toward gravity readily. The *fact* that red light is different is admitted by the Red Shift phenomena, whereby a stellar object is seen differently, based supposedly on a delay in the light reaching the viewer. One is either rushing into or away from the source of the red light, thus a difference in intensity. Star light does not have this problem, but is presumably likewise delayed, so red light is *different*. Beyond this scientific admission is what the common man sees, the just rising or setting Sun fat and huge on the horizon amid the orange light spectrum bending around the globe, the first and last light to be seen from the Sun. Water can refract light, rainbows are evidence that the atmosphere can bend light depending upon its wave length, yet to argue that red light bends more readily, and that the red light spectrum is huge, brings screams from establishment scientists sent out to disprove and discredit ZetaTalk.

Imagine a rainbow, in space, the spread of the light across a distance based on its tendency to go straight or bend in this or that direction based on this or that influence. For the sake of simplicity, we will avoid assigning spectrums and naming influences. Does man even know the reasons a rainbow spreads in the manner it does, and what influence the atmosphere has on light to effect this? To state that this is water vapor in the atmosphere is simplistic, as this would cause a mini-rainbow at the side of each raindrop, an effect that would cancel out the resulting visible rainbow in the sky. Light bends, differently, based on influences upon the various particles that compose light. Why then would the light form into personas, mostly round, on this or that side of the Sun? A rainbow spreads into a bow, refracted light bends simply to the side, so why a round object? The obvious answer is that the object it is *coming* from is round, just as your foot when viewed in water retains its shape, though appearing bent to the side.

Monster Sun

The Monster Sun is light that has moved in *all* directions, bent back toward Earth by the gravity trap it represents, from a *broad* area, so when arriving at the viewer represents a broad orb. The Monster, or Mega-Monster as Nancy likes to call it at times, has also been seen recently by naked eye, astonishing the viewers. This is of course not the actual size of Planet X, and because the light forming the Monster is so readily disbursed, it is a dim persona, always.



Second Sun



The Red Persona, which creates an Occulted Sun when close to the Sun or a Second Sun when separate, is the bulk of red light from Planet X, which has bent *toward* the Sun aggressively and thus appears close to the Sun on all occasions. This persona is formed from light that took a boomerang path, moving toward the Sun but diverted almost directly toward the Earth. It moves aggressively toward the strongest gravity field in the immediate vicinity. Why would it head for the Sun and then be diverted, as the Sun is surely the strongest pull? Planet X is riding somewhere between the Earth and Sun, and thus the light from the Red Persona has choice, and moves toward Earth when emerging from Planet X on the blocked side of Planet X, thus is already headed toward Earth. It bends toward the Sun somewhat, but has not made the turnaround toward the Sun before arriving at the viewer.

Surround Personae

These cluster closely around the Sun, are represented in crop circles recently placed in Ohio soybean fields, and are light emerging from moon swirls. The dust cloud captures and disburse sunlight like fog in front of a street light, but to a greater extent as the sunlight is intense, and the dust cloud immense and stretching for long distances toward the Earth. Light normally lost is bounced back and forth in the dust that clusters around moon swirls, so the light arrives as though from a tunnel, to the viewer. In filtered photography, these Surround Personae can be discerned as round, but to the naked eye, the sun is just intensely bright, the glare increased.



White Persona



This persona, considered during the Fall 2002 CCD Imaging season to be the true size and location of Planet X, turned out to be pink when color photography replaced the black and white CCD Images. It appears small, pink or a small white orb surrounded by a pink dust cloud, and visible only when at some distance from the Sun. When close to the Sun, it gets lost in the glare. The exact location of Planet X in the inner solar system can be discerned by a careful study of photo images of this White Persona, from various spots on the globe, particularly at near-polar latitudes, noting the date and time stamp.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Second Sun

Note: written during the Apr 19, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The distinctive appearance of Planet X in the sky, as reported by the ancients, as a fire dragon can already be understood by those viewing Planet X closely, as the swirling moons and dust cloud already give this impression. The appearance has also been described as a second sun, with Egyptian plowmen working their fields under the red cross of Planet X in the daytime sky. In that the placement of Planet X has put it into light pollution at this time, when does this second sun appear, or discernible daylight visibility for that matter? We have, during the Feb 1 IRC, explained that Planet X would be best visible in the daylight during the early *dawn*, yet for most of the world, viewing the placement in the skies at dawn does not occur until the shift is upon them. Does this mean that daylight visibility will only occur at the last moment? No, and we will explain.

The Red Persona, which made its appearance during the Fall 2002 viewing season as soon as imaging began, is positioned far afield from what has been termed the White Persona, due to the tendency of the red light that characterizes the Red Persona to bend toward gravity influences. Now that color photos are available, it is evident that the what humans term *orange* is as predominant as *red* in the color spectrum coming from Planet X. Orange is the color of the rising and setting Sun, preceding the sunrise and lingering in the evening after the Sun has set. This *is* the red light wave that bends, and is emitted by Planet X, and thus bending of this light can be expected to continue to occur, in greater amounts as it comes closer. In that the *orange* bends toward gravity, it will not only bend over the core of the Earth as it passes over the Earth on the way to a viewer, it will bend toward the *sun*!

As can be seen on the graphic done for the [Point of Passage](#) page early in ZetaTalk history, Planet X is coming toward the Sun from *beneath* the Sun, as well as from the side. Thus, the bending red light, *orange*, bends both *up* and *in* predominantly. Those rays that encounter Earth's gravity will then bend back toward Earth, from a position both *above* the coordinate position, and *closer* to the Sun. This allows visibility earlier in the day for the Red Persona, and due to the tendency of orange light to bend, the Red Persona as a second sun will appear on the horizon as a glow well ahead of the visibility of the corpus itself. Will it only be in the dawn that this second sun is identified? Dawn and dusk will be the best times for visibility, and noon the worst, as light pollution is strongest at noon. As with all other viewing, this depends immensely on the viewers location, determination, and clear skies.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Periodic Passage

Note: written during the Live ZetaTalk IRC session on Dec 15, 2001. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

At present the 12th Planet, aka Planet X, is almost as tiny as Pluto while reflecting less light. In size, it is larger than Pluto as it is surrounded by a halo of dust and swirling moons. But due to its size and primarily the dim light currently emitted and arriving at your eye, you need a *lot* of help in seeing this inbound planet. Until mid-2002 you should go to your local observatory to see the 12th Planet. This is because observatories enhance visibility in a number of ways.

1. they are positioned for good visibility, excluding light pollution and clouds.
2. they enhance this visibility by long tubes, which take in *only* the light from the part of the sky scanned.
3. they increase the visibility of this portion of sky by magnifying, which means every pixel is increased to be several pixels.
4. they can take images, have the equipment available, that are of better quality than less expensive equipment.
5. in many cases they have infrared equipment, or filtering equipment, that would allow them to screen *for* infrared or red spectrum light.

Thus, until Mid-2002, astronomers or those determined to look for themselves will not have much luck. Between that date and the 7 week prior [Note: see [2003 Date](#) explanation. It became visible naked eye on March 26, 2003.] to the shift period when *all* will be able to see the 12th Planet, with or without scopes, there will be gradual increase such that amateurs will begin to see it. Until we reach that date, we will hold off on the details, as giving too much ammunition to the enemy allows them to arm themselves against this information. Amateurs will not be kept waiting, as we will provide the information and specs in time, for *them*, to succeed.

As the 12th Planet approaches, the key characteristic to look for will be the reddish glow. This will at first be called a nova, with whatever nova characteristic would give a reddish appearance. However, novas don't move, nor last long, so the fact that this one continues, and *moves*, will cause other explanations to be forthcoming. When the 12th Planet passes, it will take on the appearance that the ancients described as a fire dragon in the sky. The swirling moons create a tail, of sorts. Due to the manner in which the human eye receives light, it will take on the appearance of a cross, as the ancients also recorded. This is not unlike looking at the stars, or squinting at bright lights, when it is easy to make them appear as a cross. Thus, the most distinguishing characteristic is the reddish appearance, fairly unique in the sky. Second, it moves, in accordance with our coordinates. Third, it will *grow* in size, while moving. Fourth, it will be accompanied by Earth changes, quakes and activating volcanoes, so that the two cannot be separated in most minds.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Time Frame

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Regarding the accuracy of our prediction, late spring, early summer, in the year 2003. This cannot be pinned down to the day. Where the comet and the Earth are interacting, and in proximity of each other, the exact moment of slippage is determined by many things. The exact placement of the continents when the Earth's rotation slows to a stop. How much the inner core of the Earth churns before the crust of the Earth slips. These are matters that one cannot predict exactly, as there are too many variables at play.

The comet will be visible to the eye for approximately 7.3 weeks [Note: see [2003 Date](#) explanation. It became visible to the naked eye March 26, 2003.], certainly no less than 43 days, prior to the great gravitational and magnetic disruption we have described. All will be aware of it, though most will discount its presence. As we have mentioned, most of humanity will be either in denial or too harried to notice or care. The comet is already known and visible to your government, and others. They are discussing this among themselves now. What the governments of the world chose to say to their populace is not known - this is a matter of free will, and any guess made at this time could prove false. We have chosen to warn people. Those who wish to act can do so. Those who chose to ignore have made their choice for themselves and their loved ones. Those who cannot act, due to a lack of capacity, can make their peace.

The comet makes its appearance periodically, on average each 3,657 years. The variation is due not to any situation of your Solar System, but to the gravitational pull of planetary bodies that weave into the comets path when away from your Solar System. We would recommend you read some of the literature that has been written about the periodic nature of this comet, which can also be described as a planet of your Solar System. Your Earth, in its geological evidence, stands witness to the periodic nature of the comet's appearance.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com

[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Why May 15?

written Oct 17, 2003

As will be noted on the constellation lineup that Nancy has provided, May 15 was a date when the elite, the establishment in power worldwide that controls not only the ebb and flow of finances to countries and corporations but also controls who survives in politics, could be fooled. As was stated on Sep 21 when it became clear that they continue to [drive blind](#), a body coming into the solar system and positioning itself near the Sun is difficult to view, from Earth, and requires triangulation of probes sent out to points afar. They did not have this view going into May 15, and have not had it since, as all their probes met with accidents arranged by us or our brethren. We chose May 15 because leading into that date, as can be seen by the constellation backdrop to the Sun leading into that date and in the two months following, the path of Planet X would be so close to the Sun that it would be difficult to determine if it was behind, beside, or in front of the Sun. This may seem astonishing to those accustomed to thinking that the whereabouts of stars and planets are always precisely known, but Planet X presents itself as many ghosts, the bending red light rays presenting personas afar from the actual corpus, the extensive dust clouds and numerous moon swirls often coalescing into what appears to be a body, so that *visual* identification of the corpus is difficult. They required infrared, an identification of heat source, and on August 25 lofted a probe so armed, but this quickly met with failure too. If a *recent* attempt to nuke Planet X into a sharper orbit, to send it on a sharper retrograde orbit so that a clash with Earth, now so eminent, could be avoided, was hampered by the lack of precision on location, where were they on May 15?

As has been explained previously, all ZetaTalk information keyed to the May 15 date was part of the [White Lie](#). This included the 7.3 weeks of naked eye visibility leading up to that date, so that when naked eye viewing of a red light fading in and out at our coordinates became visible in very late March, this brought weight to the May 15 date. All was designed to fool the establishment. We avoided, scrupulously, any efforts during the Spring of 2003 to pin us down to distance, allowing [humans](#) to speculate on the distance from Earth instead. We also refused to address the exact *speed* of Planet X, preferring to talk in general terms, stating it was a rapid approach to the outer edges of the solar system, and much slower when approaching the Sun due to the Repulsion Force effect. Nancy has pointed out several clues that May 15 was not and could not have been the date, in that we have stated in ZetaTalk that Planet X would dive 32° below the Ecliptic prior to passage and at May 15, 2003 our [coordinates](#) had only dropped to 7° below the Ecliptic. We also stated firmly in [Nov, 2001](#), that no date would be given as it would allow the establishment to mistreat the populace.

However, in that *something* was in view, approaching, going into May 15, and rapidly increasing in size, the NASA crew braced for a rapid rotation slowdown and subsequent passage, and had their probes armed with nuclear material at the ready, for that week. Did they attempt to nuke it into a different path that week? Yes. What they found, of course, was *no* Planet X in the vicinity, so the nukes were diverted into outer space, harmless in any case as a signal from Earth was required to ignite them, even should they some day fall to Earth. Any concern about a flash seen from Earth was to be handled by Martial Law, as operation TOPOFF was in full effect, and was followed by a lingering level Orange alert, allowing Homeland Security to go to level Red at a moments notice. This showed their hand, their intentions, to imprison the populace in their homes, *not* inform them, and prevent them from migrating to safety as this would inconvenience the elite in their personal preparations. Had any other date been given, say March 15, or July 15, the approach of Planet X would have been discernible, our White Lie disproved, as the *angle from Earth would have allowed motion to be detected across the skies, rather than a direct head-on approach which disguised the distance*. Following May 15 the confusion continued, as Planet X was rapidly zooming in from the outer edges of the solar system at that time, zooming up to the Sun, diving 32° below and swinging retrograde around the Sun as it passed, thence rising to the Ecliptic after the pass. Why did it appear *next* to the Sun during all this time? The very bendable red light rays from Planet X head toward the greatest gravity draw, which is the Sun, and only those rays diverted toward Earth during this bending path show up on photos or are received, naked eye, by the viewer. Thus, it *appeared* to be close to the Sun, when it was not.



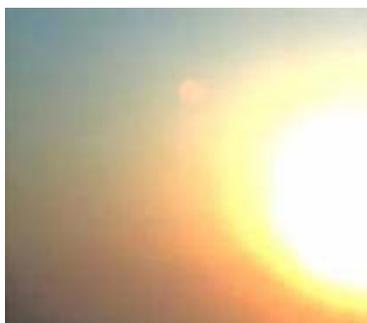


Leo
Cancer
*
Jul 20
19:40 Orion
Pennsylvania

Leo
Cancer
*
Orion
Aug 11
14:30
Slovenia

Leo
*
Aug 29
19:33
Santorini

Leo
*
Sep 19
8:00
Italy



ZetaTalk: White Lie

written May 23, 2003

As can be seen from the actions of the US and Indonesian governments scant days ahead of and continuing after our announced date of [May 15, 2003](#), they fully intend to harm hundred of millions of their citizens through martial law, declared such in Indonesia and called terrorism level Red by Homeland Security. What is martial law, if not ordering citizens to remain in their homes? What effect does this have on citizens about within cities where buildings will tumble and crush them, or along coast or in lowlands sure to be inundated by tidal waves? Death, injury with no rescue, and massive dieoff. Is this the intent of those in command in those governments, sworn to protect their citizens and collecting taxes to this end? There can be no doubt, and one has only to read the actions of these governments to ascertain this.

Why did we allow Nancy, who has labored though the mine field and put herself at risk with ZetaTalk, to be so humiliated as to announce to a broad audience live radio show very specific dates, which were promptly missed? At a time when Planet X is so close as to be competing with the Sun at noon, visible by the unaided eye, and well tracked to this point by many sunrise and sunset sightings and photos, in the manner and in the time frame we predicted, and at a time when earthquakes have increased to the point, as we predicted, to being noticeable, affecting population centers so they cannot be denied by underreporting in the quake databases, the bad dates stand as an exception. And what is the effect of this gambit, an acknowledged white lie on our part, on those in the US and Indonesian governments who would murder their citizens by the hundreds of millions?

- They cannot closely coordinate blocking a city for a specific date and time, thus having to either order a perpetual state of readiness or be prepared to muster a quick blockade, neither workable.
- They must either share the true agenda with numerous local agencies, in order to have cooperation for a quick muster, or anticipate failure when calling a sudden and unplanned blockage.
- Local agencies would be sympathetic to the local populace and rebellion would likely ensue.
- A perpetual state of readiness requires agencies to be focused only on exercises, and not distracted from their regular work, and any natural disaster ensuing would shatter this state.
- Natural disasters such as imploding buildings in the stretch zone, or strong quakes or volcanoes in compression zones, would divert resources from the ready status waiting to blockade cities.
- The governments increasingly have to explain the perpetual state of readiness, constant exercises, in the face of a lack of actual terrorism, thus losing credibility among those required to carry out a blockade.
- Incidences of natural disasters, and increasing visibility of Planet X, change the focus from tearooms to natural disaster and thus an order to remain in their homes would seem inappropriate to citizens, who would rebel.

And what is the effect on the common man, being denied even at this late date any honest information on what is about to devastate their lives?

- For those waiting for an undeniable sight that the earth changes we have predicted, rotation stoppage followed by red dusting will be that undeniable sign, and any announced date ignored until such signs are evident.
- For those wanting to leave for a safe location ahead of rotation stoppage, but having ties to their ordinary life and obligations, rapid earth changes such as earthquakes and volcanic eruptions, as well as a perceptible slowing of rotation, will be their clue, regardless of published dates which are not palpable.
- For those who have made very early changes in their lives, moving to safe locations and settling in there, an exact date is not crucial.
- For the vast majority of mankind who has not even heard of a possible pole shift, announcing dates is irrelevant.
- For the large portion of humanity who cannot move to safe locations or make changes in their lives, as their lives are a struggle for subsistence on a daily basis, announced dates are irrelevant.
- For those who are traveling, for work or pleasure, they have chosen to be out and about at this time, or to place themselves in such a position by their employment choice, and thus are not taking the message seriously, nor would they despite any announced dates.

Thus, an announced date, where it would be convenient, does not change the outcome of preparation for the common man, where it would greatly be used by those who would murder their citizens, or take advantage of others, and thus we decline to give any dates. Watching the earth changes, and the behavior of those in the corridors of power, will be the best clues.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: 2003

Note: written on Jun 15, 1999. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

How do you know that the sun is going to rise at approximately 6:37 AM on a given morning? You know this because you take observations, and you take measures. How do you know how many miles you must walk on a familiar trip? You can count the steps, or measure the distance, and you can verify this against maps drawn by other. You observe, and take measures. We know that the 12th Planet will make its passage in late spring or early summer of the year 2003 [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)] because we are observing the planet approaching your solar system. We were present when it came through last. This is as known to us as the setting of the sun and the rising of the sun is to you. We see this, laid out before us, and we watch each day as the comet approaches and calculate any variance from our last plot. Therefore this is not something uncertain that we have to morph up out of calculations and call “the best estimate” or “our speculation.” This is not speculation, this is observation, and we are telling you what we are observing.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Late 2003

Note: written during the May 3, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We have mentioned that the White House, out of contact with ourselves since they stole the election from the American People and MJ12 committed suicide to prevent itself from being misused, does *not* believe entirely that the passage will happen as we have stated in ZetaTalk. They prefer to listen, as they did in the past, to those aliens in the Service-to-Self, who contacted them *first* prior to Roswell, and who spoke the language of those highly Service-to-Self in the CIA and military ranks in those days. Thus, they were led astray in great measure by being told they could go underground, and burrowed into Houston which will be flooded, and Mt. Weather and other such locations which will become tombs in the main, from those who bought the message from these Service-to-Self aliens. Solutions such as going to Mars for a colony, or a colony on the Earth's dark twin, have fallen to the side. Thus, the Bush Administration and the puppet masters behind the scenes are left with considering life on Earth, with the masses they chose to leave to their lot in the past.

However, in spite of setbacks on all these escape routes, leaving the planet or going underground, they *still* prefer to listen to the Service-to-Self aliens speaking to them through contactees in their midst, than ourselves. The reason? Their message delivered is in terms they understand! We speak of the importance of informing the masses, so they can make their peace with death or save their young, going to safety and preparing for life afterwards. They prefer to hear about how a small elite can dupe the masses, rip them off of their tax dollars, and emerge afterwards as kings to rule those who managed to survive! Thus, they in effect *tune us out*, as our message is tiresome to those in the Bush Administration driving the bus. They prefer to linger over the other message, which then is the only one heard.

So, does this *other* message have a different time frame than ours? Absolutely! They are being told a *date out* from ours, extended in time, more time for preparation for *themselves*. This is to some extent why some false messengers, who tried and are still trying to steal the stage from ZetaTalk, are pointing to some months out! They have no basis for this claim, but make it anyway. Human astrophysics also asserts that a body *cannot* careen into the solar system from the distance Planet X moved in as short a time. Those in NASA know it *did* approach that rapidly, but they are reluctant to admit ourselves being right, and their other sources being wrong.

Thus, one by one, their prized theories are discredited, but they reluctantly let go, and thus are slow to embrace the *obvious* next step! If it *did* move into the solar system that rapidly, might we not be *right*? But no, they are still asserting that a later date is correct, clinging to the preferred messengers, discarding our message. Thus, the Bush Administration is strutting about re Iraq, and planning their next moves, and even talking about the 2004 election season! They look at the Earth changes, and see nothing that indicates an immediate pole shift! The fact that history, and folk lore, speak to a *sudden* shift, only a bad week with scarcely anything ahead of time in distinct or massive warning bells, is lost on them in their arrogance that *they* and *their* sources must be correct. In effect, this is perfect Karma, this crowd being caught unaware as they expect to put mankind in general in this position.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Straight Talk

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Regarding why other of our brethren are not warning of the year 2003 [[Note: see 2003 Date explanation](#)]. They are, but most of mankind would prefer not to hear. We are more blunt speaking than some. Gentle words speaking of tragedy can be misunderstood, as the warning is clothed in so many reassurances the warning cannot be differentiated. Fault also lies with the listeners, who torque the message so they can live with it. We are telling it straight. There are others, doing likewise, if one looks for them.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com

Pole Shift in 2003 Date

As has been explained previously, all ZetaTalk information keyed to the May 15 date was part of the White Lie. This included the 7.3 weeks of naked eye visibility leading up to that date, so that when naked eye viewing of a red light fading in and out at our coordinates became visible in very late March, this brought weight to the May 15 date. All was designed to fool the establishment. We avoided, scrupulously, any efforts during the Spring of 2003 to pin us down to distance, allowing humans to speculate on the distance from Earth instead. We also refused to address the exact speed of Planet X, preferring to talk in general terms, stating it was a rapid approach to the outer edges of the solar system, and much slower when approaching the Sun due to the Repulsion Force effect. Nancy has pointed out several clues that May 15 was not and could not have been the date, in that we have stated in ZetaTalk that Planet X would dive 32° below the Ecliptic prior to passage and at May 15, 2003 our coordinates had only dropped to 7° below the Ecliptic. We also stated firmly in Nov, 2001, that no date would be given as it would allow the establishment to mistreat the populace.

ZetaTalk: [Why May 15?](#)

Since the inception of ZetaTalk, the passage with rotation stoppage and pole shift has been described as occurring "shortly after [May 15, 2003](#)". The Zetas declined to be more specific, citing in Nov, 2001 that the elite and those in power would use such knowledge to their advantage, and to the disadvantage of the common man. They also cited a preference for a later, rather than earlier, date, as waiting in a safe location for the date to arrive is preferable to finding time too short to make the move.

We have withheld the exact hour of passage from our ZetaTalk for several reasons:

1. *The establishment and those groups who would take advantage of good hearted folk would use this knowledge to better entrap and enslave and ensure their own survival at the expense of the good hearted.*
2. *The timing of this can change slightly due to matters in the solar system, such that a mis-calculation could see us, in horror, watching good hearted folks trying to save those dependent upon them too late, by days or hours, a matter we would prefer to avoid for a later announcement, more precise.*
3. *Earth changes, and the exact position of the Earth in relationship to the passing planet, will change slightly as the time approaches, so warnings for this or that part of the world may change at the last minute, or last week in any case. Best to leave this for then, so no misunderstandings can occur.*

ZetaTalk: [Hour of the Shift](#)

Shortly before **May 15, 2003:**

- Operation TOPOFF was initiated to involve Seattle, Chicago, and Washington DC and over 100 agencies, including Canadian participation.
- Other terrorism exercises followed, including Winter Sun in NYC and environs.
- Operation [Planet X](#) was run on May 15 in Iraq.

On the Lou Gentile live radio show May 16, 2003, the Zetas gave a specific date of [May 27, 2003](#), and reasons for being specific at this time. Details such as the day a late sunset could be expected, rotation stoppage expected, and the exact number of days, in decimals, until the hour of the shift:

As explained on Gentile last evening, but repeated here as many will not be able to hear this streaming audio, we have given the dates out because the US and Indonesian governments can no longer succeed with their plans. We had held the date close, to put these governments in the same position the common man they planned to murder are in, so that rotation

stoppage would happen suddenly and prevent a smooth blockading of the city dwellers. As Nancy has been able to be interviewed in the US, the message of these plans replayed around the world, cooperation by the military or locale police in such blockades are unlikely to happen. Given such orders, they would object, refuse, allow escape, as they know the true agenda. Thus, the number of people injured by withholding the date outnumbered the number that would be murdered, the balance scale tipped.

ZetaTalk: Dates, Why Now?

Note: relayed during the May 16 Lou Genitle show, and addressed during the May 17 IRC as well.

The week following **May 16, 2003:**

- Indonesia declared Martial Law
- Terrorism exercises were scheduled for the Golden Gate Bridge in San Francisco.
- Homeland Security went to level Orange, with no other excuse than recent attacks in other countries, though these attacks were not unusual. Level Red, wherein citizens can be ordered to remain in their homes, was the next step.
- Global quakes (shuttering where the whole globe participates) were occurring almost daily, per the live seismograph sites, an extreme increase from when they had first been noted in March, 2003.

Did the actions of the US Government indicate that US citizens were not going to be blocks from leaving coastal cities, so as to reduce the numbers of citizens demanding food and shelter from the White House, an act of murder by the US Government against their citizens? No! The opposite occurred, and the Zetas explain why the [White Lie](#), and why specific dates should not be anticipated.

Following these two examples of dates given (May 15 and May 20), and the establishment taking steps *in each instance* contrary to the welfare of the common man, likewise continuing to disinform and uninform the public, the Zetas are advising that [Earth changes](#) be used as a guide for when to take steps, and explain why the date, and the date alone, was a deliberately confused issue.

Going into the predicted 2003 date, there were [many opportunists](#) attempting to get on the band wagon.

A [review of 2003](#) shows that whereas the Passage did not happen in 2003, Planet X certainly arrived in 2003!

ZetaTalk: Earth Changes

written May 30, 2003

It should be noted that the body of ZetaTalk, collected over the years and representing great consistency and accuracy, is valid, with the exception of the date of passage. We have explained in our recent [White Lie](#) write-up that this was done to foil those who would [Entrap and Enslave](#) the common man to their advantage. There is great consternation and confusion in the halls of power, where those who would kill hundreds of millions of what they consider undesirable worker, reside. How can they trap people in their homes, in their cities, by rouse or by blowing up bridges or releasing poisonous chemicals if they cannot learn the exact *date*! Thus they show their claws, as the Bush Administration did when they moved to level Orange within days of May 16 when we gave the White Lie, false dates specifying May 20 as rotation slowdown and May 27 as the passage date.

Date related material within ZetaTalk, such as visibility by the unaided eye 7.3 weeks before passage, or 7 weeks as it is sometimes stated, was valid to the target date of shortly after May 15, 2003. This date of May 15, 2003 was used as a target, easily remembered, and given by us as *by* this date Earth changes would be in such a state, and visibility of the inbound glowing monster about to devastate Earth so widely acknowledged, that ZetaTalk as a body would not be discounted. *Most* of mankind, not learning by any route that a pole shift is upon them, will use Earth changes as a guide, and *most* will not even notice the [Glowing Red](#) second sun visible throughout the day when the red light bends to the viewer and viewing conditions are optimal. On this date, May 30, 2003 the Earth is poised to experience great quakes and stretching of rifts, so that discussions of the exact date of rotation stoppage or the shift will be replaced by frantic efforts to deal with one disaster after another.

This is the signal that mankind will use for certainty when wondering when and if to move to their safe locations, and risk losing what operating in their heretofore normal life in the mainstream of human society provided to them. Should they leave the house, the job, risk angering the employer, create a rift in a marriage, ruin the credit rating, disrupt school plans, sever ties with friends who already think them berserk, or remain plodding in what is considered their normal life? Dropping bridges and buildings, breaking dams, derauling trains, satellites and magnetic guides useless to planes and ships which will go awry, shuttering quakes along fault lines, erratic tides, suddenly spawned hurricanes and tornadoes, and rivers awash with debris overflowing their banks and creating crisis in lowlands where travel will be impossible for those trying to escape. The exact date of passage will be replaced, thus, by the immediacy of dealing with crisis, and those who would entrap and enslave mankind suddenly finding their plans ignored by those they expected would follow orders like drones.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Decision Time

written Nov 15, 2003

Despite our warning in [Nov, 2001](#) that no date would be given, and our endless explanations of the evil that would be done to the *majority* of the peoples of the Earth should the elite of the world know, with any certainty, the date of rotation slowing or stoppage, we and our emissary Nancy are asked endlessly this question. It is certainly understandable. People hold jobs, need to travel in their work, have children at a distance in school, would be either paying bills or buying rice and beans with a paycheck. Those who have considered the Earth changes increasingly evident and have come to the conclusion that there *is* an interloper in the solar system, and it *does* have the Earth in a grip, are in agony. Timing is everything, if not an absolute date, then a general time frame. Please.

We stated some time ago that *by the time* rotation stoppage occurred the establishment would not be thinking about martial law, as they would be too busy with disasters. Thus, it is not rotation slowing to a stop that will be the signal that the time has come to move to your safe locations, it will be well before that. In what manner will this occur?

- Families in cities will find life there unlivable, at some point, as power outages, water and gas main breaks, heaving roads, fractured and dropping buildings, employers moving elsewhere, and schools unattended by teachers or children remove the reasons for remaining. Paying the mortgage? The insurance company is already refusing to ensure, the paycheck no longer coming, and moving to the farm with Uncle Joe looking increasingly inviting.
- Those employed doing the bidding of an employer, on the road, regular attendance, will find one day that the employer has asked the employee to go into danger, hop a plane when they are falling from the sky like stones, drive long distances when roads are fast becoming impassable, or sitting in offices or factories considered death traps. One reconsiders one's commitments, and quits. Camping in the safe location scouted out the year before looks like a better option than being treated like corporate fodder.
- Those near volcanoes that erupt will be removed, told to move, and will have the choice of hovering around the area to return or moving elsewhere. As *all* volcanoes will be restless, *all* coastlines heaving up or dropping, *all* roadways finding broken bridges or buckling pavement a sure clue of an uneasy substructure, the choice will be dictated by safe location logic for all but those too stubborn to think. Stay at the local school until the danger is deemed past, or move to the farm with Uncle Joe? If not during the first emergency, perhaps the next, but the time to move to safety will be clear.

Nancy has noted in a crop circle analysis that [Sweeping Arms](#) of the Sun seem to come round every 6.5 weeks, and looking back has seen evidence of the last 3 sweeps previous to Nov 14. Indeed, this past week has seen evidence of another sweep pushing Planet X and the Earth closer together, their magnetic fields engaged as evidenced by the magnetic monitors, with slowing because of this increased grip not yet evident, but the repercussions in weather and earth movements already evident. Those not willing or able to make changes in their lives before the Holidays may find the Holidays possible, but just barely, as the next sweeping arm of the Sun will put all doubt aside.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Travel Blocks

written Dec 27, 2003

Being that earthquakes and volcanoes are beginning to show up in 'not normal areas', is there any place(s) that will be hit harder by earthquakes, or natural disasters making it more difficult to travel through or to, getting to safe locations?

We have consistently warned that waiting until the week or rotation stoppage to travel to safe locations is not wise, for several reasons.

- As the crust is stressed, the Atlantic Rift wanting to remain aligned with Planet X and the core continuing to turn, this stress translates to breaks along fault lines, increasing subduction, with consequent adjustments in places where rifts are developing. Snap, push, stretch, and all of this spelling disaster for creatures crawling about on the surface. The current earthquake damage, occurring not only along fault lines but in the centers of plates where a torque occurs, is but the barest taste of what is to come. Think of what transportation entails, and the weak links in the chain.
- Gas line breaks, only now as in China occurring where reserves are tapped, will explode along streets and destroy whole refineries suddenly, creating unexpected emergencies. No passage through the flames, no passage through the danger zone likely to explode next, and no blocking emergency vehicles. Loss of power results in traffic lights not working, gas pumps not working, toll gates not working, and each instance creating a backlog that prevents any single traveler from success.
- For roadway travel, the weak links are bridges, tunnels, and the roadway itself. Bridges will be the first to go, twisting off their footings or pulled apart into collapse, with tunnels impassable. This reduces travel to routes that will become clogged passage points, everyone taking the route that does *not* include overpasses or tunnels, so the roadjam makes progress impossible. Are those thinking of going to safe places after rotation stops planning to do so on foot?
- Ships do not encounter bridges and tunnels, but water is more unpredictable. It will recede from moorings, stranding boats in the mud, or reveal sandbars where none are on the maps. And due to magnetic flux, what guide to use in the volcanic gloom enshrouded sky? Ships at sea will be lost, not find their port to pick up those waiting, and will be engulfed in whirlpools and sudden heaping waves. A struggle to stay afloat, not a means of arriving at safe locations.
- Air travel, at a time when guiding systems will all falter, has greater risks because any failure results in a fall and certain death. Beyond the need to avoid increasing meteor and falling debris, are the winds, already unpredictable. Air fields will have their pavement buckling too, as with roadways, so landings results in a holocaust. Mechanical failure is most often the results of human error, and in crises times, distraction compounds these. Flight is a toss of the dice, indeed.

Aside from the blocks to travel caused by moving earth, water, and air, are the blocks put in place by man, deliberately. Passage into or even through lands considered the property of the elite will be blocked, for hundreds of miles in every direction. Those arriving at the perimeter will find at best a gun pointed in their face, more likely minefields that leave the screaming injured as warnings to those that come behind them. If a city is the threat, the population, the numbers considered the threat, these will be eliminated by blockading the city so the residents die during the quakes or drown, or are forced into starvation in their virtual ghettos.

Anyone thinking this will *not* occur has only to look to the track record of Homeland Security, when it chooses to rise

the threat of Martial Law, the timing. May 12, operation [TOPOFF](#), and May 20, level Orange. Now that the [Sweeping Arms](#) of the Sun show predictable earth change crises times, the last Nov 9-14 and the next expected Dec 25-30, level Orange raised its head again. Terror threats of course are not the reason. It is the need to control the populace, who *paid* for the guns Homeland Security will be using against them, in the employ of the elite.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Power Outages

written Sep 29, 2003

We, the Zetas, cannot take [credit](#) for the recent rash of power outages affecting all sides of the globe, as this is a result of equipment failure in all cases. That the authorities decline to announce the failure is due to the media blackout in place on *all* matters that point to earth movement, stretching or compression, volcanic awakening, earthquake frequency and intensity increase, or rising oceans. The news is closely monitored, and must be *approved* prior to release. In that the establishment, which includes as we have explained the major powers of the world and the hands that own them, the wealthy elite, has not come up with a proper excuse for these outages, they are left unexplained. On occasion an honest comment will slip through, but if it approaches the truth, it is countered, promptly. So what *has* been happening?

As with derailing trains, which cannot be explained by any *but* earth movement, and exploding gas lines or broken water main, which likewise point to earth movement, electrical systems are fragile, a single broken point causing domino effects. But the problems are more than single breaks, they are massive breaks, of major cables running underwater between European countries, of entire connections across a seaway tearing apart, of whole substations fracturing so *all* connections coming in or out are essentially broken. *Large* mechanical breaks, and not the ones that should be the focus of concern. Electrical breaks result in lose of electrical power, the public being plunged into darkness or without communications, but far worse than this are breaks that are *about* to occur in gas lines and gasoline refinery and distribution networks. When these break, as break they will, there will be explosions and fires that will *not* be so easily corrected nor subdued. A holocaust, an inferno, one that spreads without abatement along the distribution lines, so hot and intense that none can approach.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Whomping Sounds

written Oct 14, 2003, during Lou Gentile live radio

What on earth - or more accurately, what under the earth is causing a strange banging sound in west Seattle? The thumping noise is loud enough and has the ground vibrating enough to have people concerned and saying, what is that? None would go on camera to offer any kind of an explanation. Residents said the thumping stopped at about 1 AM Sunday.

Seattle, Oct 12

This is a precursor to what we have described will be going on that week of rotation stoppage, the moaning. Why a rhythmic thumping? Because you are hearing rock snap. Plates are not a solid cohesive piece. Its more like a pie crust, flaked, overlapping. This is why you can have rifts occur, like the St. Lawrence Seaway separating, or the Red Sea or the African Rift, or down along the Baja Peninsula between that and the land mass of Mexico. It pulls apart, likewise it folds under. This is why Hawaii is rising as the Pacific compresses, registering in one island a 2 foot rise suddenly. The pie flakes are folding under and creating more bulk. So when you have, like the West Coast, a great deal of resistance because the subduction is a broad stretch, you don't have an earthquake that suddenly moves all those Pacific plates under the West Coast, you have places that snap and break that have the greatest tension. This has been recorded in human history as a precursor to earthquakes, this kind of whomping regularity. You hear a whomp when there's a break and the ground literally vibrates. You feel it, and it's vibrating the air which is why you hear it, and it is over a broad area. Why the lull and then a repeat every few minutes? Because the pressure is built up and then there is another snap. This is not a continuous affair, it's like wave lengths of pressure and release, pressure building up and then another snap.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Suppressing the Word

Note: written prior to July 15, 1995

Is the giant comet, the 12th Planet - the same planet as [Planet X](#)? Contrary to recent reports in the news, and contrary to what your scientists may be allowed to tell you, Planet X does exist, and it *is* the 12th Planet, one and [The Same](#). In all fairness, we should point out that the tracings of this 12th Planet are faint, and as it is heading straight toward your Solar System, it appears to be standing still. It glows, slightly, being a bit incandescent akin to the Sun, though not radioactive, and thus it is able to support life as it travels through space on its long orbit, supplying its own heat and light. Thus, even to astronomers of average skill, this is considered a faint star, at a distance. As there is no way to measure distance, in space, except by rate of motion and seeing what objects cross in front of others, no one is the wiser.

Why do your scientists buy into denying rather than trumpeting the truth? They fear for their jobs, their safety, and the safety of their families. In other words, they are being threatened by the establishment to avoid this subject like the plague. Don't yell fire on a crowded planet. Don't tell people about something they can't do anything about. Don't cause panic. Your governments have been informed, a long time ago, and told where to look and what to look for. They have been able to compare one picture against another, over time, and this shows a track. Distant stars do not *move* in this manner. In addition, the motion and trace is in concordance with our predictions. Your governments, and others in their confidence, *know*, with gut wrenching certainty, that the giant comet is approaching.

There will be no end of confusion about the matter of locating the comet in the skies, particularly if one is trying to prove to the populace or the establishment that it exists and is traveling. Beyond the fact that assistance will not be given to anyone trying to locate this comet, is the resistance that will be given. The establishment knows it is there but fears the chaos that will erupt if the populace knows. Those in the establishment who are knowledgeable are personally planning escape routes and safe places, and will disappear when the time comes. Those who are knowledgeable and are concerned about getting the word out are brutally repressed. They know that any statements they make will be followed by personal discrediting, vicious in nature. Therefore, where individuals may locate what they think is the comet, they will not receive the assistance of those with access to high powered equipment, as all this equipment falls under the umbrella of the establishment in some way.

It is precisely this reaction of the establishment that has caused us to be so very noisy about the pole shift. At least people should be informed. Then, at least, they can make up their own minds if they wish to deny or believe, to ignore or take steps, to prepare or just party the time away. Folks should be given the option, in our opinion. As we expect our communications to be discounted by the establishment anyway, we will be allowed to speak. Humans, especially astronomers in a position to know, are the ones who will be leaned on to keep quiet. You are therefore left to locating the comet in the skies, and as the time of passage nears, being able to direct others as to where to look. This will be a lonely and fruitless ritual until the comet become visible to the human eye or backyard astronomers. Climactic changes - the heating up of the core of the Earth causing increased earthquakes, torrential monsoons and droughts, and volcanic activity - will have many wondering. At that time they will be more open to consider possibilities. However, even with all the proof in the world, denial or inability to act will find most of the world's populace vulnerable to the pole shift when it happens.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Solar Flares

Note: written during the Jun 1, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Solar Flares, an extended or anomalous solar cycle, has been planned for decades to be used as a distraction and excuse during this time. Where the 11 year cycle was to end in 2000, it was reported prior to its end to perhaps be a 14 year cycle, ending in [2003](#). Where did the historical references to base this estimate come from? This is not provided, the conclusions provided, but not the data. In fact, there *is* no historical reference, as all previous solar cycles recorded or observed by man fall into the 11 year cycle. In order to create an environment where such speculation can be stated as *fact*, or taken seriously, there needs to be a climate of confusion established well ahead of time. Thus, where the one hand of NASA reported the solar cycle on schedule, and normal, or even rather mundane, the other hand went a bit wacky in their reporting. They muttered it seemed to be coming early, no, now late, no, now concluding, no, now continuing, and thus the public never has a firm basis for comparison. Any reports given that might be challenged are done so in the auspices of *new* satellites or probes, so comparisons can again not be made. The solar flares are also *not* anything man on the face of earth can recognize, thus can be made up freely as disinfo. Trust NASA, as they have the Hubble and probes and satellites, and will *tell* you what has occurred. Of course, they lie.

What does all this mean? It means that *any* reason for the current weather, satellite failure, magnetic diffusion, or heating core along with volcanic and quake increases, are to be blamed on the Sun or Global Warming, or normal cycles detected in the past, causing Ice Ages or melting poles in history. And meanwhile, please just focus on the Israel situation, or perhaps Bin Laden, or perhaps a movie star recently divorced or murdered. Anything but the issues the common man should be made aware of. Why do the elite strive to confuse so, when the truth will eventually be found out?

1. they hope the economic structure, which keeps *them* on top, will continue as long as possible.
2. they hope the little man will continue in his jobs, in his home, until they have *long* left for their safe enclaves, thus preventing detection of or preventing their escape when the time comes.
3. they hope to trap the common man, in masses in cities and along the coasts, in death during the shift, so as to reduce the need to poison them with chemtrails, which are proving difficult to manage and implement.

Thus, you are told recently by [Hazlewood](#), a disinfo arm setup to twist the message of ZetaTalk at this time, that the date will be *later* than anticipated. Thus, you have Planet X in the news, under every subject *but* the inbound planet that will pass on May 15, 2003 [[Note: see 2003 Date explanation](#)] or shortly thereafter. Thus, you have confusion about the role of the Sun lately, such that it is surmised to be about to cause a pole shift, magnetic in nature, that will cause most of humanity to die off. The common man, exhausted after a long day earning a living, and not educated enough to challenge some of the sources of news, is confused. Will this continue up until the shift? Yes, and get worse, until the barrage of disinformation is overwhelming. Where will this end? It can possibly end in members of the media being disgusted, leaks from the government, and the *truth* being told increasingly. It can possibly result in some countries, perhaps France or Russia, presenting the truth to their people and the truth crossing borders. As with Enron facing the Bush Administration, pretending the information does not matter only goes so far. The truth has a ring to it, such that it is recognized, and passed on with great seriousness. Thus, this issue of disinformation is in play, and in the hands of man, and might jump any number of directions over the next very interesting year.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Solar Opportunists

written Oct 30, 2003

MSNBC's third report in three days about solar flares is interesting. Another flare, from the same region in the sun, is apparently heading our way. Let us assume, for the sake of argument, that the MSNBC reports are absolutely true, factual and accurate. If that is the case it raises a few important questions:

- 1. Why the extensive and ongoing news coverage of a somewhat routine Sun event?*
- 2. What is causing the reported unusual frequency and high magnitude of flares at the present time?*
- 3. To what extent could a new planetary body near the Sun contribute to the frequency and size of such events?*

Planet X, and its presence between the Earth and the Sun, is not causing additional solar activity. The only additional activity is in reporting, and this is by design. The public should be aware of how *complete control* over news of solar related events is maintained. Outside of what can be viewed by the naked eye, sunspots which are cool dark areas that appear from time to time and are almost always present to some degree, or the minor radio static or magnetic flux that can result from the Sun, there is *no* data in the hands of the public not released from the central control of NASA. They control the SOHO satellite, have archives of past images to reach into when doctoring is required, can shut down the satellite for days at a time giving whatever excuse they chose, and the public cannot call them to account on any of it. In alliance with the *Navy*, which maintains the master clocks worldwide, and indirectly the magnetosphere monitors and earthquake monitors and reporting, they have all bases covered. They can manufacture an event, or fail to report a real event.

For best results, to cover problems with the need to switch over to new satellites or an anticipated Planet X impact on earth, they would of course align their announcements of solar events with *real* solar events. The problem here is that Planet X may not cooperate, fail to cause power outages or quakes or whatever had been predicted, on schedule. Then the establishment is left with egg on their face, a poor track record, and matters are worse than before.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Solar Cover

written Oct 24, 2003

D-TV signal in Southern NM is out! Blanked out at about 10:38 AM on Oct 23rd. The sky has been clear for four or five days and no cloud cover at all for past three days. Been almost two hours and no satellite yet, still searching for signal.

Ed

Satellites, pagers, cell phones, and electrical grids could be affected Friday [Oct 24] by a moderately powerful ejection of magnetic material from the sun. It is expected to reach Earth about 3 p.m. EDT Friday, and its effects could last 12 to 18 hours.

CNN

We have predicted that in the year prior to the shift that satellites will fail, consistently.

ZetaTalk: [During 2002](#), written Dec 15, 2001

Solar Flares, an extended or anomalous solar cycle, has been planned for decades to be used as a distraction and excuse during this time. Where the 11 year cycle was to end in 2000, it was reported prior to its end to perhaps be a 14 year cycle, ending in 2003. Where did the historical references to base this estimate come from? This is not provided, the conclusions provided, but not the data. In fact, there is no historical reference, as all previous solar cycles recorded or observed by man fall into the 11 year cycle.

ZetaTalk: [Solar Flares](#), written Jan 1, 2002

We predicted in 1995 that solar flares would be used as a cover for much of what the government knew would occur approaching the passage of Planet X. Heroic efforts to maintain regular satellite service were thus done, in part due to multiples more satellites in service than the public is told exist, overkill to ensure steady service and maintain geostationary sats in position, and this masked the problems this industry was having, greatly. Our prediction was loudly announced a failure, but it was only delayed. Steadily increasing complaints have been heard about cell phones that fail to connect or encounter noise, TV reception that disappears without explanation and is hours late in returning, and internet connections that drop and lose data. In addition to loss of fuel and mechanical damage to sats due to the dust and debris in the tail of Planet X, their electrical systems are subject to the same bombardment of electromagnetic particles that are causing power outages worldwide of late. Are *these* due to solar storms, retroactively?

Where numerous countries around the world are hoisting sats aloft for the US, so as to mask the number *required* to be put into service and thus mask the amount of *failure* being experienced, this has not proved sufficient to address the problem. They are failing faster than they can be replaced. In addition, there are switchover problems, where one sat is taken out of service, another given duty, and all tests done during each switch to ensure operability. These switches require downtime, a few minutes, but the rate has caught up with the exhausted personnel. What to do? Schedule a mega solar storm! Explain to the public that outages should be expected! Do massive switchovers! Go out for a beer and laugh at how gullible the public is! Such is the state of concern over alerting the public that, for most, doomsday is arriving, and they will be the last to know.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Odd Atmosphere

Note: written during the Mar 1, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

ABC News today talks about a mysterious new cloud in the upper atmosphere, not seen since the days of the Krakatoa eruption. Is this cloud the result of volcanic eruptions right now?

#zetatalk IRC

As humans aware of the Earth changes have noted, there are several signs that are unusual.

1. One of the first noted was the White Buffalo syndrome, where albino animals, domesticated and wildlife alike, were born albinos or lacking color.
2. A second trend noted, which we predicted, was increasing illness, which finally hit the news as whole cruise ships and military bases became ill at once.
3. A third trend was melting poles and glaciers, talked about much in the news a couple years back but since repressed from reporting.
4. A fourth trend was called crazed animal or insects or sea life, where passive animals would attack, such as attacking jack rabbits, and spiders spinning acres of webs.
5. A fifth trend was the activation of volcanoes, known to be active at some point in the recent past, all activating in some manner simultaneously.
6. A sixth trend was the erratic weather, with deluges and droughts alternating seemingly without reason.
7. A seventh trend is the sociological trend, whereby governments wanting to placate a restless and confused populace do what is called saber rattling, pointing to a threat of war in another, or threatening war themselves so that their pollution backs up the leadership.
8. An eighth trend were the booms and flashes noted shortly after ZetaTalk began, where heaving earth and seas created clapping in the atmosphere and methane gas released flashed momentarily.
9. A ninth trend was the increasingly diffusing magnetic field, which causes malfunctioning instruments, crashing plans, and wandering compasses.
10. A tenth trend is slowing rotation, now notably about 1sec/day with moon phases starting to lag by a day or so.

Yet another trend recently emerging is noted in the atmosphere, where imaging from above the Earth reports a sheen, or other abnormalities are noted. What is causing this new trend? If one reviews the other trends, one sees that *many* particle flows are involved in abnormal patterns, and one can assume that many particle flows *not* known by man are also so involved. The White Buffalo is thus, as we explained, because of a core emanation that signals cave creatures to forgo coloration. Increasing illness because the immune system is disrupted by particle flows. Certainly the warming of the Earth's surface, causing melting poles and glaciers, are because of disturbed heat particle flows. The atmosphere, from its blue hue to its swirling motion, is affected by *many* particle flows, as well as the normal composition of air flowing up or down. Should an accumulation of this or that chemical result, *color* and sheen, or the appearance of a cloud, will often result. What is a cloud, but water particles suspended, or if a dirty cloud, perhaps dust particles.

We are telling you to expect that your upper atmosphere, your sky, may change color! May allow greater sunlight through, or create what seems to be a cloudy day suppressing sunlight even though no clouds can be seen! Expect the unexpected, during these last months and weeks before the shift. This cannot be explained simply as volcanic dust, or airborne water particles, it is *more* than these simple explanations. As the variety of reasons for this atmospheric disturbances will be many, we will not list them all, as there will scarcely be time for human scientists to even contemplate them. Thus, suffice it to say, odd atmospheres, as detailed above, and take this as another sign that the times are upon you!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Winter Solstice

written Dec 16, 2004

The Earth tilts the North Pole away from the sun on the winter solstice creating cold weather in the Northern Hemisphere. Do our scientists have any idea as to why we tilt or what forces are at work to make us tilt? It all seems logical that we would be most vulnerable to an extreme tilt at this time, with the extra push by Planet X.



Under normal circumstances, where planets orbiting a Sun coalesce coming out of a Big Bang, a magnetic planet as large as Planet X would not assume an orbit as close to the Sun as it comes during the passage. One of the reasons Planet X aligns with the Sun's magnetic [flow lines](#) as it moves past the Sun during its passage are due to the press of the magnetic particle flows near the Sun, which has immense particle flow intensity in such close proximity. If the Sun bullies Planet X, Planet X bullies the Earth, as it stands between the Earth and Sun during its passage. This was the case during the last passage, the time of the Jewish Exodus, as it is today, and for good reason. Planet X uses the same route for passage, and if the Earth is anywhere near it during that time, it is trapped in a cup of particle [flow turmoil](#) and cannot escape the drama. It is the rare passage where the Earth escapes being caught, as the passage, for Planet X, is a struggle.

For this passage, the Earth has again been caught in the cup, this time early in the process, and as the Earth is a magnet herself, she has increased the magnetic particle flow crowding around Planet X, all of which will be more explosive and violent when Planet X finally manages its exit.

During the last pole shift, during the time of the Jewish Exodus, the Earth had arrived suddenly on the scene in the Fall to find Planet X already at the Ecliptic, and experienced only short months of an Earth tilt simulating Spring up to the time of [Passover](#) before a pole shift occurred. As we have explained, only a slight crust displacement occurred because the Earth snapped out of and back into alignment with the Sun quickly. During the years following a passage, little calendar record keeping is done, but in memory, Passover occurred when it was assumed to be Spring and there is it found today. The days of darkness when the N. Pole were pushed away were brief, with the pole shift following closely. Taking the path of least resistance, a [23° tilt](#) to the Ecliptic, Planet X held what had been a spot close to the former N. Pole of Earth glued to its exiting S. Pole for days, until rotation in the Earth had restarted. When the swirling core of the Earth finally settled into a position consistent with the Sun's magnetic dominance, the poles did not line up with the geographic rotation of the Earth, thus the lopsided rotation Earth has today in this regard.

This current passage found several planets crowded in front of Planet X as it started its rise to the Ecliptic, and thus more crowding, and a slower passage, has resulted.

Enter the influence of magnetic particle flow crowding. The Sun, and Earth and Mercury, are not magnetically aligned as they are, pointing off into space in the same direction, by accident. The Sun does not rule, in her solar system, but is *under* rule from the larger Universe, in this matter. As we have explained, [Magnetic Trimesters](#) exist for the Earth, driven by the Sun. During the Summer Trimester the Sun appears most magnetically active, because the Earth is pointing her N. Pole at the Sun during this time, an abrasive action when encountering the magnetic flow from the Sun's magnetic flow lines above the Ecliptic. In contrast, the Dec 21 Solstice is a quiescent time, as the N. Pole of Earth is pointed away from the Sun. The Earth is *accommodating* during the Solstice, by pointing her abrasive N. Pole away from the Sun. Thus, in this position, it is staged to be most *accommodating* to Planet X as it swings its N. Pole around to face the Earth to complete its [270° Roll](#). All this facilitates the roll into [3 Days of Darkness](#) and days of a [Sunrise West](#) as the N. Pole is already leaning in that direction, and the [Polar Wobble](#) can comfortably increase.

How long it will take for Planet X to pass the dither point at the Sun's middle, the point where the Sun's magnetic flow lines change from a flow *in* of the particle toward a Sun S. Pole to a flow *out* of magnetic particles from a Sun N. Pole, is a matter we hold close, as the establishment is *still* not sharing what they know about the coming cataclysms with the common man, whom they *still* hope to enslave during the coming turmoil. We would suggest that the establishment will find *themselves* in turmoil, and adrift in the company of the common man, all unprepared. The plans the elite have laid for themselves will not succeed, as those of good heart on the Earth are the only ones to be assisted. Assist the common man, and you assist yourself, is our message to the elite.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: The Long Wait

written May 15, 2004

For those alert to the Earth changes and watching them trend toward our prediction of a pole shift in the near future, matters are progressing too slowly.

Those who have made major life changes, moving to a safer location with perhaps a drop in life style and taking a less interesting or lucrative job, in the main do not have regrets as they have this change behind them, not ahead of them. In a market where inflation is now running rampant, jobs increasingly hard to get, and the dampened economy making selling off real estate difficult, those having made their moves early are at an advantage. Those having made these early moves will also not be considered strangers in a new community when times get tense, but will be considered residents, neighbors, and friends. Those trying their hands for the first time at gardening or raising livestock have made their mistakes with time to correct them, the learning curve behind them. Thus, though impatient, those making early preparations are on a more solid footing

Those who have hesitated are most often those who are enjoying their current life style on the coastlines, with their mild breezes and beach access, or in lively cities replete with entertainment options. Give us a date, they plea, at least a time frame, so I can deprive myself of all this only when it is necessary. For them, the wait does not matter, as in *any* case they will be making the move only when they are pried from their comfort by fear, their coastlines awash or their cities collapsing around them. Thus, though demanding, those who have decided to cling to their toys and comforts until the last minute are not harmed by the wait, but at an advantage as some in this category may reconsider, and have the time to make real preparations. For them, the wait has been an opportunity.

Those who cannot move, for the many sad reasons that modern society imposes on those who would be free to move, have two options, both enhanced by the wait. The mother on welfare, the father with a tenuous job and few skills to market elsewhere, the extended family with a home open to many who would have no place to live if the home were sold, all find a move to a safer location bringing more pain than can be considered. They stay, and plan. For them, the wait is an opportunity to rehearse, if only mentally, the steps to be taken when it is clear that the time has arrived to rush for safety. What to pack, and where to go. Library books researched and items carefully assembled. Quiet discussions where anger at their circumstances changes to solid plans, well rehearsed by being revisited often in this way.

Those not connecting the Earth changes they are observing with prophecy have had the time to *make* this connection. Pointed movies on climate change or an unpredictable magnetic core, admissions by scientists that pole shifts recorded in the crust of the Earth have occurred, weather reports beyond any semblance of normal, and the utter lack of focus by those claiming to be the leaders of the world governments on where these Earth changes are heading. Conversations overheard on the bus, in the coffee shop, at the book store, lead them to explore ancient prophecies and modern day prophets. Thus, those who a year ago, on May 15, 2003, had not *heard* about the coming pole shift have benefited from the long wait, too.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

PeopleTalk: The Long Year

posted May 18, 2004, an unedited letter from Washington State, and Nancy's reply

May 11, 2004

Hi, Nancy, I've thought about you many, many times since hearing you on Coast to Coast about a year ago and before. Part of my thoughts relate to the hullabaloo that happened regarding your appearances. I found it exasperating that you bore the brunt of so much derision and wrote in to let them know. My husband Jon wrote to request one of your Survival Booklets and you kindly wrote back, offering seeds. That touched me and I intended to write to thank you but made the mistake of saving your letter in a special place so it wouldn't get lost. It didn't, but it sure did drop out of sight in a place so special that I didn't find it until a couple days ago!

One thing I did while you were on Coast was to go to your website and save chunks of the vast amount of info you had on the ZetaTalk site. I was paranoid that someone would hack your site or take it down somehow before I had a chance to read everything. One of my reasons for wanting to write was to thank you for the incredible wealth of info you shared on the ZetaTalk site. Its the richest, most linked batch of info I've ever encountered and I really went nuts trying to follow all the trails but the journey has stood me in good stead this past year.

I don't know how many times I've heard a speaker on Coast. Yes, I do still listen, its my best source of info in a remote area where its hard to impossible to get any kind of signal. We haven't had TV in almost 6 years so Coast serves as my news/entertainment when signal is good. Since your last appearance its been amazing how other speaker have come on to offer their 2¢ worth and how many times I've noted 'Nancy said that!' I wrote in to say that those guys should check out your website for good info to answer all kinds of questions, what to expect, how it would work, aliens, how long, so much. I've often wondered about you and what's become of you since the deadline passed. I remember you saying something about how you were in a no-win situation and something about how you had so much invested in the timeline that you didn't know what you'd do if it didn't happen the way you'd been advised. I could well imagine how I'd feel if I were in such a situation and have hope that you were okay, as well as wishing I could hear you describe what happened and what's going on now. It made me smile in a sick way to hear some who really refuted you come back only to suggest that they now think there may indeed to a Planet X and it may indeed be headed our way.

The info you posted on ZetaTalk has been very helpful in perhaps a strange way. It provides such a comprehensive overview that sorting through the info really put me through a lot of emotional ups and downs. In the process I came to terms with a scenario that still seems to be approaching. Its been a roller coaster ride (but then so is Iraq and the weather and other high strangeness of daily life.) But the thorough coverage you provided has helped me stretch and do some serious thinking which has changed my life. I guess my reason for writing is simply to thank you for having the courage (guts) to speak your truth despite it all. For offering so much useful information. I hope you're okay, that somehow you're at peace with what did or didn't happen, and that someday I'll get a change to hear you talk about what has happened since.

*Appreciatively,
Verda*

Verda, I'm posting your letter, unedited, as an addendum to a recent ZetaTalk called [The Long Wait](#), as it

so eloquently describes what many have told me their journey has been this past year. Being the ZetaTalk messenger is something I've described as walking through a mine field, or being a pawn in a long running game of chess. The two times that Homeland Security went to level Orange were related to ZetaTalk, the first to cover the week of May 20-27, 2003 and the second when the Earth and Planet X were approaching each other on Dec 21, 2003 and no mention had been made in ZetaTalk about the possibility of the Earth halting in its orbit, which it did. Homeland Security showed, in both cases, that they were aware of the existence of Planet X and had no intention of informing the public.

Yes, I've been banned from Coast, not because of the delayed date but because ZetaTalk is too full of the truth and refuses to be a government mouthpiece or puppet. I'm sure this is a directive from the top, from Clear Channel. The ZetaTalk track record of accuracy in predictions is phenomenal, yet those with a poor track record are constantly on Coast as regulars. The ZetaTalk Triangle appearing in a two Wisconsin crop circles on July 4, 2003 would warrant an appearance, alone, especially since they had the Wisconsin farmer who witnessed the circle being laid during a windstorm on Coast!

I too long for more changes to talk to the public, and suggest you try short wave, as many of my radio appearances are carried on short wave. For the news, including new ZetaTalk, this past year, check the hot links just under the ZetaTalk banner: Global Quakes, Orbits, Signs of the Times, Media events, Sweeps, and New Zetataalk. The nonprofit arm of Troubled Times is also offering the entire Troubled Times web site on a twinset CD for \$4.10, a resource that will help in the last days when the Internet falters. Thanks for your perfect letter!

Nancy



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Monster Cometh

written Sep 19, 2004

What about the months and years preceding the pole shift? It is no secret that Mammoth Lake and the caldera of Yellowstone are warming up, and the populace has been prepared for these occurrences by the movie Volcano where there, in the middle of LA, lava is bubbling up. In fact, there is a fault line running from the approximate San Diego/LA area, up into the Sierras, and this is liable to rupture rather violently during one of the quakes that precedes the pole shift by some months.

ZetaTalk: [Volcanoes](#), written [Feb, 2000](#)

[Global Quakes](#), the global shuddering where the entire globe participates, first made their appearance in March 2003 and only began making a regular appearance in May 2003. Where they have been increasing in frequency of late, their intensity has diminished. We have explained that this is due to lack of [Conflict](#) in the forces pulling at the Earth, as Planet X increasingly becomes [Sun Centered](#), supplanting the voice of the Sun. Given that there appears to be a relative [Lull](#) in quake activity during this lack of conflict, why are volcanoes, worldwide, giving evidence of increased magma pressure? The monster cometh. The trajectory of Planet X, in its [Sling Orbit](#) through the solar system, with a slight [Retrograde](#) orbit, is such that it moves *past* the hapless Earth at a 32° angle South to North, rounding the Sun's S. Pole and heading *out* away from the Sun such that it heads *toward* the Earth. The Earth is trapped, pushed forward by the [Sweeping Arms](#) of the Sun, blocked by the immense particle flows surrounding Planet X, coming ever closer, in an [Orbit Lock](#) that puts her in the heavy traffic lane, no escape.



If there is less conflict jerking the plates of the Earth back and forth, the stuff of earthquakes, what does this approaching monster do to the swirling magma, itself composed of many parts that are attracted or repulsed by the particle flows emanating from Planet X? They increase their churning, an action noted during the past few years in the solar system, causing various planets such as Jupiter to *churn* and various moons such as Europa to *warm*. The Earth, closest to Planet X, is certainly no exception. One has only to look at the edies and currents in a churning river to understand what might be happening to the magma. Speed increases, buildup occurs where the flow is sluggish or blocked, and *pressure* mounts going into the blockage. Thus Etna oozes at high altitudes, and during the same time period, one-third way around the globe in Japan, eruptions throw white ash down upon Tokyo and, another third way around the globe, the Mammoth Lake caldera creates a panic. Why just the northern hemisphere? Planet X is approaching from the South, and those parts of the Earth's magma that wish to escape are moving North!

Signs of the Times #1124

USGS Emergency Response Bulletin, For Immediate Release, Long Valley Caldera and Mono-Inyo Craters Region, California. The CURRENT CONDITION has been downgraded to ORANGE (WARNING). If you reside in the affected area you are urged to implement your Level Orange emergency response plan immediately. [and from another source] I live in Tom's Place and my husband was called out [Sep 18] to an emergency firemans meeting about an hour and a half ago. I am worried, The ground feels like it is moving non stop now. ... My husband just came home. We are leaving. They are contemplating a manditory evacuation foir the entire area and whatever was said he isn't waiting. We are headed for family in Flagstaff. I have to go. [and from another source] Last nite [Sep 18] before I went to bed I had watch the quake swarm grow from like 70 some quakes into a little over 200. I get up bright and early [Sep 19] there are over 600+ quakes listed.

Signs of the Times #1116

[Sep 8] Glowing lava-fragments have been thrown up in the air, and fallen down on the large square of Sapienza setting several cars on fire. [Sep 14] As per 19:00 it has moved about 100 meters, as the other two lavaflows toward the deserted part of Valle del Bove. [Sep 15] Both the effusive mouths located on the western wall of Valle del Bove are feeding lavaflows. [and from another source] Japan Volcano Erupts for Second Time in a Day [Sep 14] A volcano in central Japan spewed smoke high into the sky on Tuesday afternoon in its second eruption in less than a day, but officials said the scale did not appear to be large.





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Dance Begins

written Oct 19, 2004

On Saturday morning [Oct 16], I looked from my bedroom window to view the sunrise. As the sun rose, I placed my thumb in front of the sun to block its brightness. When I did this, I was surprised to see another large sphere to the left of the sun. Could this be Planet X? While looking at your photo album, one in particular caught my attention. The one was dated [Aug 26, 2003](#) from Texas Skywatch and matched exactly what I saw. The only difference is that my Second Sun was horizontally to the left of the sun; in the photo the second sun is vertically below the sun.



We have, over the past several months, warned that as Planet X moved from below to above the Sun's middle, the Ecliptic, it would move from slinging along the magnetic flow lines curling toward the Sun's S. Pole to the magnetic flow lines curling out from the Sun's N. Pole. Magnetic particles flow along these lines, from the N. Pole to the S. Pole, thus forcing Planet X to align with this flow. We have explained that the steps in this process are:

1. Planet X first slings past the Sun's S. Pole with its N. Pole pointing toward this great intake of magnetic particles. This caused Planet X to point *its* S. Pole toward the Earth, creating a [Tilt and Lean](#) in the Earth that has been in place since the Earth halted in its orbit last December, constellations out of place, the Sun too far to the North, and the Moon erratic in its orbit. This prevailed through the Spring and Summer of 2004.
2. Planet X increasingly takes an almost horizontal alignment as it rises to the Ecliptic, as the magnetic flow lines which emerge almost vertical at the poles are almost horizontal at the middle. During this horizontal alignment, which we have termed a [Lull in the Eye](#) of the storm, the S. Pole intake of Planet X points almost directly at the Earth, allowing it to relax and assume an almost vertical posture with less tilt. This has been the situation recently until the past few days.
3. Planet X then moves sideways as the path of least resistance while it switches from pointing its N. Pole toward the Sun to pointing its S. Pole toward the Sun, in keeping with the alignment of the magnetic flow lines above

- the Ecliptic. This motion, where the blast from the N. Pole of Planet X will eventually point directly at the Earth, will cause the Earth's N. Pole to point *away* from the Sun and Planet X, the [3 Days of Darkness](#) foretold in the Bible for the northern hemisphere. This motion has now begun.
4. Planet X will then briefly assume a vertical position, completing its first [270° Roll](#) to stand upright along side the Sun, but where Planet X will have its N. Pole upright, the Earth's momentum and direction will cause it temporarily to assume an upside down posture, with [Sunrise West](#) for some days as folklore reports and as Islam foretells. The days of darkness and sunrise west for the Earth are accomplished by an extreme [Wobble](#), which continues until the Earth is again upright alongside Planet X and the Sun, all in side-by-side alignment.
 5. It is at this point that slowing rotation begins, the Atlantic Rift, which has regularly been grabbed both at the Face and Dark positions vs a vs Planet X, directly exposed to the magnetic grab of the larger magnet, the monster Planet X. During the 270° roll and slowing rotation, earthquakes and volcanic activity greatly increase, as do erratic jet streams and consequent temperature extremes and storms. Were it not for the visibility of Planet X during this time, and the Sun rising and setting where it naught, these Earth changes certainly cannot be denied.

No longer Sun centered, almost invisible centered in the glare of the Sun, Planet X is now on the move, preparing for its sideways flip, the dance begun.

Signs of the Times #1188

During my stay in Brazil I had only bad weather with daily tropical storms. This was the only possible images I got on October 16 in the morning. Location was Cedral Sao Jose do Rio Preto, SP. Lat 20 54 10 S, Lon +49 16 06 W. Source: Alberto in Brazil [and from another source] Double sun from Katkam in Vancouver. Source: Ben [and from another] This is not a Katkam lens flare, no evidence of flaring in the [Non-Cropped Image](#) , and the Second Sun stands behind the clouds, as does the Monster Sun in the photo from Brazil, not in front of the clouds as a lens flare would do. Note in an image from [July 20, 2004](#) that this Second Sun does not make an appearance, this is recent! [and from another] Sun photo from a flight from Amsterdam to Warsaw - Boeing 737-400 , 35.000 feet high. This photo was taken approximately 7:00 PM on Oct 16. Source: JetMan in Poland [Note: previously in 2003 the Second Sun was to the right on sunrise, left during sunset, from the northern hemisphere. This is now reversed, indicating retrograde orbit motion in Planet X!]



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: No Surprise

written May 15, 2004

For those demanding a date, or wondering if we deliberately got the *year* wrong in our statement that the rotation stoppage and the pole shift would come shortly after May 15, 2003, we say the following. You will not be surprised. You will not wake one morning to find the Sun not rising as expected, suddenly, with scant days to scramble to safety. Because of the uncertainty of the exact date when matters will be *obvious* to the public, you are unlikely to be faced with Martial Law preventing you from going to the farm or taking that camping trip into the hills, taking the family to safety. You will not find cities dropping into their sewers and fault lines tearing a seam into a continent without literally weeks of warnings, increasing collapse and quakes that make such a situation the logical consequence, not a surprise.

For those who say our words have no meaning, because of the [White Lie](#), we point to our predictions, so very on target, made years before they manifested. We point to the visibility of the monster planet that swooped into the solar system, visible when we said it would be, where we said it would be, and in the manner we predicted. Outside of the White Lie, our predictions have a standing no other can point to. Thus where our description of the coming Earth changes, leading into rotation stoppage and the devastating week after, seem extreme, impossible to explain by modern man's understanding of how the cosmos and physics work, place this against our track record on predictions and take heed. It is never too late to prepare, to make a plan, and the [Material](#) gathered by those who took the Earth signs seriously, with great foresight and much heart, is available to all.

Water lines can snap when the piping is put under pressure or stretched. Gas lines certainly can experience cracks and snaps. If electrical power lines, not as insulated as reported, and leaking gas, and water that conducts electricity, are put together, what do you have? Building with heavy plumbing running up to all the toilets and showers have a sinkhole developing under them, they will implode. Gas lines leaks set off in an explosion cause by adjustments under a city, will not just be limited to a building or block, but will ricochet through the city, creating a holocaust potentially.

[ZetaTalk 2002](#)

Weather irregularities will continue in the manner we have described since 1995, with increasing swings and extremes. In that weather irregularities are smoothed, by nature, by increased atmospheric activity or ocean currents, temperature extremes will not occur. Rather, oscillating extremes, similar to what the world has already experienced, will occur. Sudden shift to cold weather, sudden unseasonably warm weather, and the like.

[ZetaTalk 2002](#)

Sickness will slightly increase from where it is today. There is a lot of illness now because people who are already unstable are unable to take the turmoil. This is true of animals as well as humans. Sickness will increase, but not to the point where it is going to get exponentially worse.

[ZetaTalk 1999](#)

Now that new illnesses, or familiar illnesses in strange places, are occurring, the public is aghast. During the year prior to the shift, this will be in the news increasingly, an up tick from the present situation.

[ZetaTalk 2002](#)

Tornadoes would be experienced in areas that do not experience such tornadoes, and more devastating tornadoes would be experienced. This likewise unfolded this past year, and this trend will increase to the point where people will be just numbed by the size and fury of the tornadoes that will not only go through tornado alley in the US but also in other places in the world which simply don't think in terms of needing to protect themselves from such swirling, forceful winds.

[ZetaTalk 2000](#)

As we stated in 1995, the weather confuses commercial crops, not just because of severe and intractable drought but because of the drought and deluge swings. Deluges can be devastating. Seeds are washed out of the ground, or rotted in the ground. Likewise, as we stated in 1995, very warm winter weather can confuse crops. They begin their

growth cycle before they should and thus are frozen out when winter returns.

ZetaTalk [2000](#)

Where is it assumed that the public controls stock selloffs, as they can supposedly request that their brokers sell or buy, most stock is in the hands of money managers who cannot have this bidding done by the public. 401K funds, for instance, are seldom given the right to demand buy or sell, with only a portion of the control given to the holder. Thus, money managers, under the hand of elite, who hire them and can fire them, are told not to sell, even with bad indicators, or even to buy when the indicators would say otherwise. Thus, the market is still artificially upheld, but panic will eventually take over.

ZetaTalk [1999](#)

The oceans will continue, as will the weather, the ocean of air, to become more erratic. Winds sweeping in without notice, sudden storms, deluges, tides that are greater than expected.

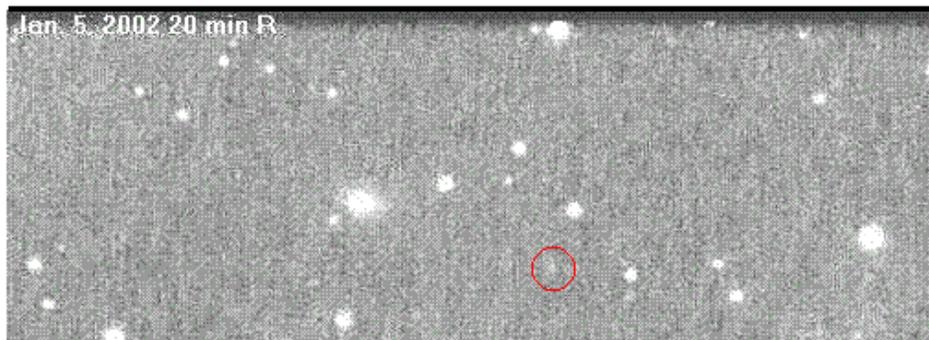
ZetaTalk [1999](#)

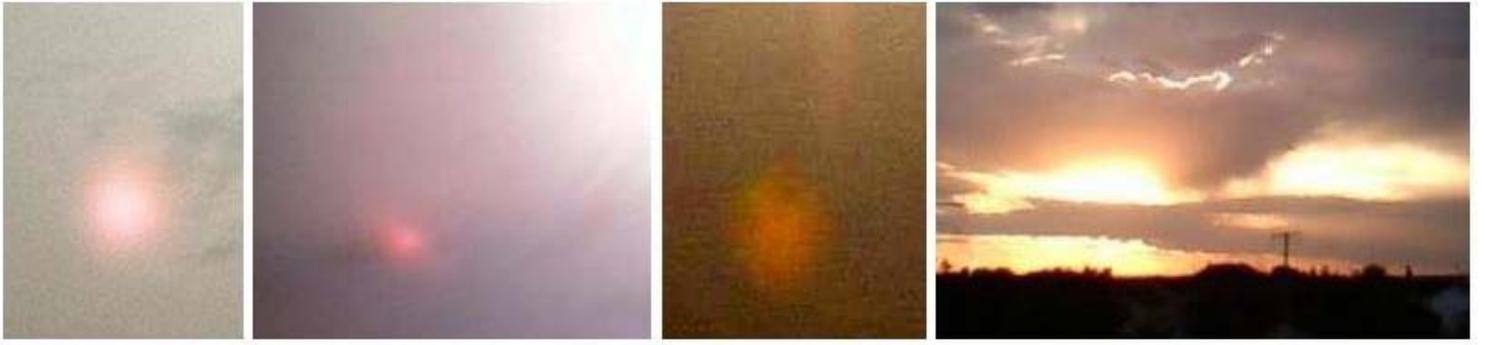
It was known that at this time the 12th Planet would be visible without question to an observatory. This activity is outside of US control, establishment control, they are braced for it. They cannot stop it, and know this, thus are not trying to do so. But will offer countering explanations for what has been found. Disinformation on just what is being seen by the observatories will start.

RA 4.45631 Dec 12.14997 on Jan 8, 2002

RA 4.45657 Dec 12.15692 on Jan 3, 2002

ZetaTalk [2001](#)







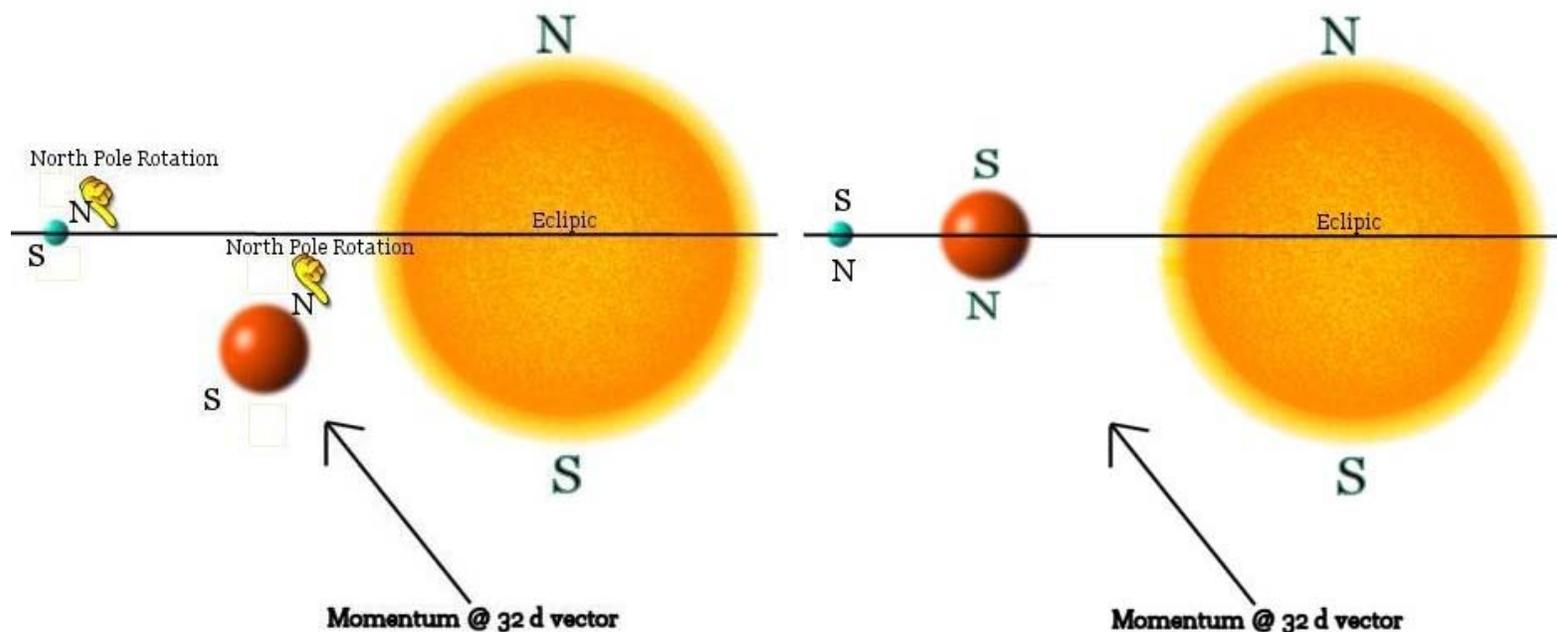
[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sunrise West

written July 26, 2004

I got two bar magnets for a simplistic test of my hypothesis since I didn't know if they would align side by side regardless of which way the poles faced. In my scenario, earth's poles are flipped when PX aligns side by side with the sun at the ecliptic. I didn't know, for sure, if the magnetic repulsion/attraction allowed magnets to remain in that orientation. Well, my Test proved it does.

We have mentioned that Planet X will do a [270° Roll](#) to position itself in a side-by-side magnetic alignment with the Sun as it passes through the Ecliptic. The S. Pole of Planet X is slung away, positioned along the magnetic flow lines, and this continues until Planet X is almost horizontal, at the Ecliptic. This momentum continues for a 270° roll where Planet X will be aligned side-by-side, with its N. Pole pointing North. During this 270° roll, the Earth, as the lesser magnet in this dance, is greatly affected. It is today tilting toward the Sun and leaning toward Planet X, in the [Tilt and Lean](#) we have described, to accommodate the increased flow of magnetic particles in the vicinity of Planet X, attempting to line up end-to-end with Planet X, while simultaneously attempting to continue its side-by-side alignment with the Sun. Thus torn between two different dictates, the Earth has developed a [Wobble](#). The Egyptians relayed to Plato that in the past the Sun rose from the West, during times of great catastrophe, and prophecy predicted this for the coming cataclysmic times. If we have predicted such a horrific pole shift for the Earth, after a week of rotation stoppage, would the Earth not be horrifically affected if stood on its head so the Sun would be seen rising in the West?



We have mentioned that Planet X makes a rapid exit from the inner solar system, once it has punched through the backwash of the Ecliptic. It has momentum away from the Sun, the intense [Repulsion Force](#) forcing it along on its path, and speeds away from the crowded particle flows at the Ecliptic. It is this rapid exit that causes the pole shift in the Earth, which has aligned side-by-side with Planet X and the Sun, all poles pointing North during the week of rotation stoppage. But before that week of rotation stoppage, much drama occurs. The Earth will tilt its N. Pole toward Planet X as it slings into a horizontal alignment, in an end-to-end alignment, the Sun seeming to rise over the N. Pole for a time to astonished Earthlings. As the 270° roll continues, with Planet X at this point essentially negating the magnetic voice of the Sun because it stands between the Earth and the Sun, the Earth will be forced into a side-by-side fix, glued to Planet X as it rolls, because the intense flow of magnetic particles in the vicinity of Planet X dictates this direction for minor planetary magnets such as the Earth and Mercury. They go end-to-end with Planet X when it lies horizontal to the Sun's magnetic field, but assume a side-by-side alignment as the roll progresses.

During this roll, the Earth's rotation does not change, its molten magma revolving in the same direction regardless of how the core or crust might temporarily be positioned. The magma is not magnetic, is indifferent to the magnetic dance ongoing, so continues its direction as before. The Earth's core is magnetic, as is the crust, due primarily to the highly magnetized Atlantic Rift. Thus the core and crust participate in the 270° roll, while the magma rotates as usual. As the roll is slow, there is no tearing of the crust, no sudden motion of the crust, so the massive earthquakes predicted for the pole shift do not occur. This is instead a drama in the skies, which the establishment, hoping to keep the populace quiescent until the last minute, will find a horror. And just when this roll is to begin is a date we will hold in abeyance, because the establishment is *still* not sharing what they know with the public, nor are they providing an outlet for our predictions such that the common

man can receive our words simultaneously with the elite. Our words, our predictions, are not for the select few who deem themselves above the common man, they are for all of mankind.

The rising of the sun from the west one of the things which must happen.

Kitab al Irshad, The [Twelfth Imam](#)

The Hour will not be established ... till the sun rises from the West.

The [Hadiths](#)

At certain periods the universe has its present circular motion, and at other periods it revolves in the reverse direction. There is at that time great destruction of animals in general, and only a small part of the human race survives.

Politicus, by Plato



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

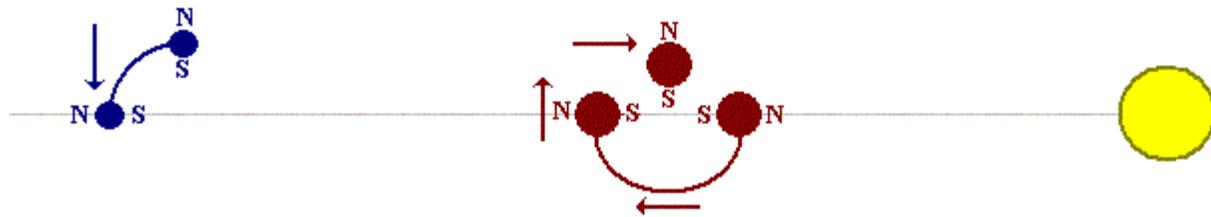
ZetaTalk: 3 Days of Darkness

written Sep 30, 2004

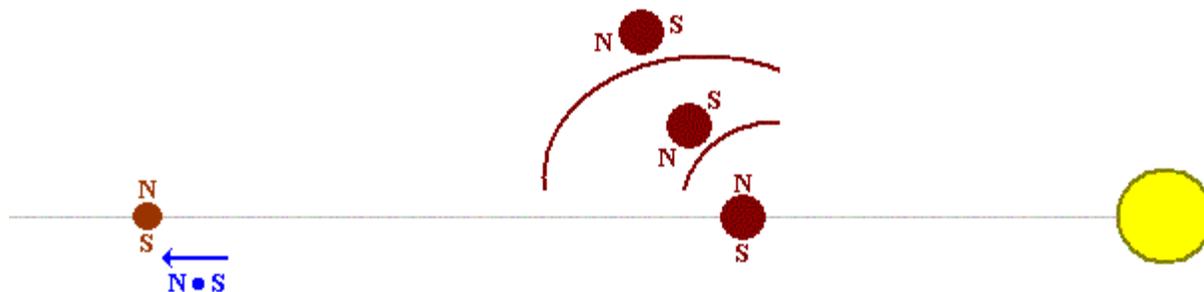
We have explained that Planet X positions itself along the magnetic flow lines of the Sun as it rounds the S. Pole of the Sun and rises to the Ecliptic, while heading toward the hapless Earth in its path. These flow lines become tighter at the Sun's middle, so Planet X almost aligns [Horizontally](#) just under the Ecliptic. As the S. Pole of a magnet is an intake, this allows the Earth to ignore the magnetic dictates of Planet X somewhat, listen again to the Sun as the dominant magnet, and take a somewhat more relaxed tilt. This is the current stance.



We have stated that a [Sunrise West](#) will occur, as prophecy predicts and folklore attests, as a result of a [270° Roll](#) by Planet X as it crosses the Ecliptic. Planet X seeks to align along the tight magnetic flow lines just *under* the Ecliptic to the tight magnetic flow lines just *above* the Ecliptic, which have radically different alignment dictates. Under the Ecliptic, the flow lines are returning magnetic particles to the Sun, but above, they represent an outward bound stream, which does not tolerate a N. Pole pointed toward it. Planet X must roll, and does this as a sideways roll, the path of least resistance, then rising its N. Pole to align side-by-side with the Sun at the end of this 270° roll. The Earth is hardly a passive observer, but participates when it finds a hose of magnetic particles pointed at it by deflecting its N. Pole. This is reflected in folklore as a period of darkness for the northern hemisphere, a Biblical prediction of 3 days of darkness, which is *not* related to the week of rotation stoppage as during this time Egypt finds itself under a blazing Sun. As the Earth continues to roll, in synch with Planet X, keeping its N. Pole pointed away, the Earth is unmistakably turned upside down, again well documented in folklore. During this time the core and crust are glued together, and the rotation of the Earth follows the rotation of the Sun, as always, in direction, thus sunrise West.



Following days of a sunrise West, this roll of the Earth continues its momentum until the Earth returns to align side-by-side with the Sun and Planet X, a comfortable position for magnets forced into proximity with each other. It is in this position that the daily grab on the Atlantic Rift begins significant slowing of the Earth's rotation, as Planet X and the Sun now speak as one in their magnetic dictates, but Planet X as an ever *closer* magnet is now insisting that the highly magnetized Atlantic Rift stay in line, the turn toward dusk or dawn pulling to the side and thus resisted. What then causes the shift, that hour when the crust of the Earth is pulled in one direction, and the core in another? Rising past the Ecliptic into the magnetic flow lines above the Ecliptic, Planet X aligns itself with the flow of magnetic particles coming *from* the Sun, just as it pointed its N. Pole toward the Sun's S. Pole while rounding that. It has escaped the crowded particle flow that its presence created under the Ecliptic, and is picking up speed, and coming ever closer to the Earth. Moving from a position of being side-by-side to one aligning with the magnetic flow lines, Planet X is again doing a roll, pointing its N. Pole directly at the Earth, forcing the crust, particularly the magnetized Atlantic Rift which it has a firm grip on, to go along. The crust wants to stay glued to Planet X as a magnet, and strains to return to that position. The core, now more directly in line with the Sun's dominant voice, wants to stay side-by-side with the Sun. The point where this argument is settled is when the crust tears from the core, and they move independently. This is the hour of the shift.



Earth Upside Down, then Sunrise West

In Tractate Sanhedrin of the Talmud it is said: 'Seven days before the deluge, the Holy One changed the primeval order and the sun rose in the west and set in the east.'

Worlds in Collision, p.126

In the Papyrus Ipuwer it is similarly stated that 'the land turns round [over] as does a potter's wheel,' and 'Earth turns upside down.'

Worlds in Collision, p.121

At certain periods the universe has its present circular motion, and at other periods it revolves in the reverse direction. There is at that time great destruction of animals in general, and only a small part of the human race survives

Politicus, by Plato

The rising of the sun from the west one of the things which must happen.

Kitab al Irshad, The Twelfth Imam

The Hour will not be established ... till the sun rises from the West.

The Hadiths

Rotation Stoppage, then Shift

And he said in the sight of Israel. Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. So the sun stood still in the midst of the heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day (Joshua 10: 12-13).

Worlds in Collision, p.55

China: At the time of the miracle is said to have happened that the sun during a span of ten days did not set, the forests were ignited, and a multitude of abominable vermin was brought forth.'In the lifetime of Yao [Yahou] the sun did not set for full ten days and the entire land was flooded.'

Worlds in Collision, p.114

In the manuscripts of Avila and Molina, who collected the traditions of the Indians of the New World, it is related that the sun did not appear for five days, a cosmic collision of stars preceded the cataclysm; people and animals tried to escape to mountain caves. 'Scarcely had they reached there, when the sea, breaking out of bounds following a terrifying shock, began the rise of the pacific coast. But as the sea rose, filling the valleys and the plains around, the mountain of Ancasmarca rose too, like a ship on the waves. During the five days that this cataclysm lasted, the sun did not show its face and the earth remained in darkness.'

Worlds in Collision, p.76

According to the legends of the New World, the profile of the land changed in a catastrophe, new valleys were formed, mountain ridges were torn apart, new gulfs were cut out, ancient heights were overturned and new ones sprang up. The few survivors of the ruined world were enveloped in darkness, 'the sun in some way did not exist.'

Worlds in Collision, p.106



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Twirling into Darkness

written Nov 27, 2004

Forsooth, the land turns round as does a potter's wheel.

Papyrus: 2:8

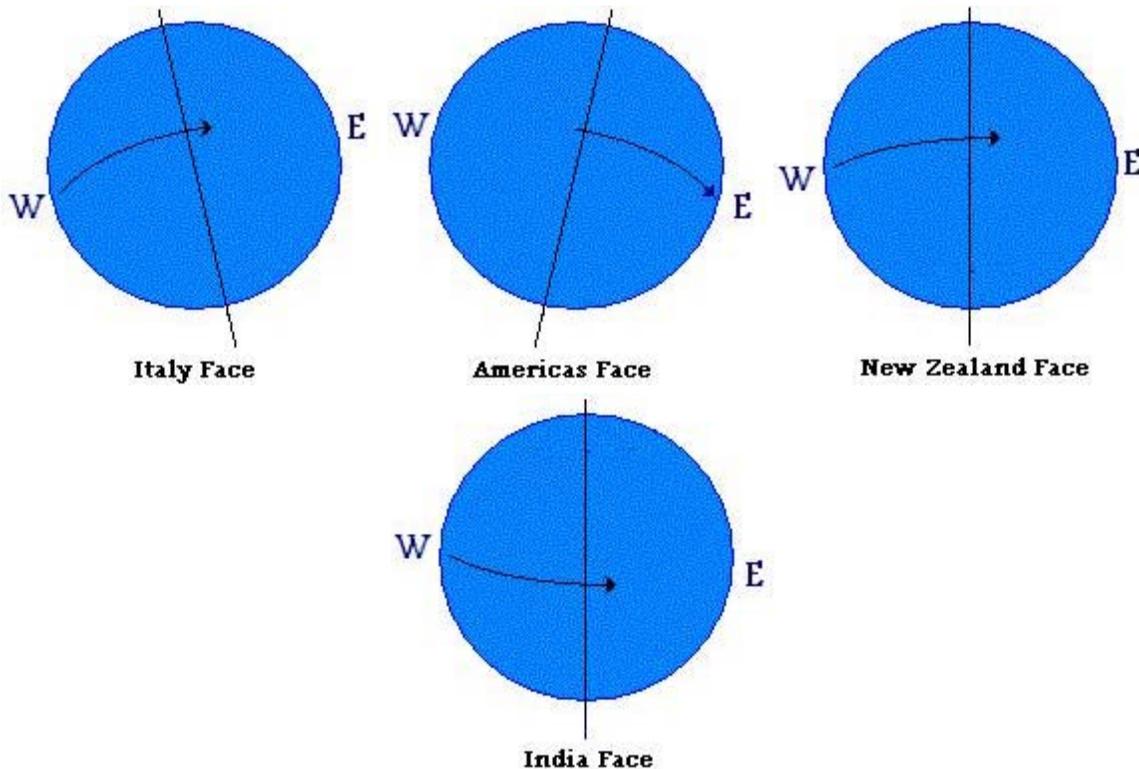
I will cause the Sun to go down at noon and I will darken the Earth in the midst of daytime.

Amos 8 : 8-9

One whole day went without the sun. But the burning world gave light.

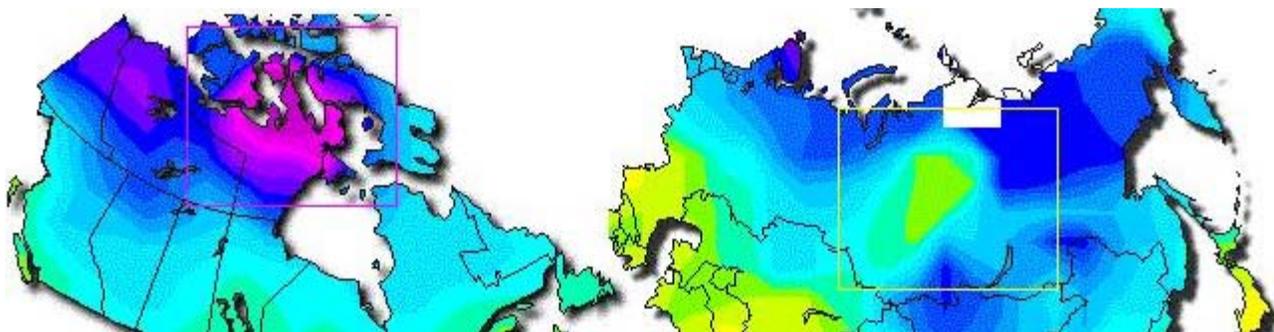
**Worlds in Collision:
Phaethon**

The polar wobble that began in November is the first sign of the Earth's participation in the slow [270° Roll](#) that Planet X does to position itself, magnetically, above the Ecliptic rather than below the Ecliptic. It is caused, as we explained, by the magnetic N. Pole of Earth avoiding any exposure to the emerging N. Pole of Planet X. As the Earth normally rotates around its *geographic* N. Pole, the magnetic N. Pole is exposed for half the day, and then hidden for the other half of the day. This initially results in a [Drunken Lurch](#) to push the magnetic N. Pole out of view, a twice a day polar wobble, but rapidly evolves into [twirl](#). This is due to the magnetic N. Pole being either to the right or left of the geographic N. Pole as the globe turns, responding to the emerging hose of magnetic particles from the N. Pole of Planet X as it turns about, in place.



It turns in place in a clockwise manner to face it's N. Pole away from the Sun. This presents two magnetic situations for the Earth, in this poised position where the N. Pole of Planet X is toward the East and the S. Pole toward the West. Since the hose of magnetic particles is coming from the East side, when Europe faces Planet X there is a strong attraction between the highly magnetized southern Atlantic Rift and this emerging N. Pole. This portion of the Earth's crust, the southern portion of the Atlantic Rift, is pulled as Europe is emerging into dawn, creating the European tilt where the Sun seems to be too far to the NW. As the magnetic N. Pole of Earth comes into view for dawn in the

America's, this N. Pole is repulsed by the N. Pole of Planet X in the East, causing a tip *away* of the Earth's magnetic N. Pole, the America's tilt, where the Sun seems to be too far to the SW. As the globe turns and the magnetic N. Pole of Earth escapes out of view, this tilt is relaxed to assume a simple severe tilt of both the magnetic and geographic N. Poles of the Earth *away* from Planet X, giving the Pacific tilt, where the Sun is simply too far to the South. Moving to the last quarter of the day, when the magnetic N. Pole of Earth is hidden, the Earth can assume a more normal Winter posture, the India posture.



Where does this twirl place the Earth, as she moves into the time predicted in the Bible and reported in folklore, known as the [3 Days of Darkness](#)? This twirl becomes more extreme, as the hose of magnetic particles from the N. Pole of Planet X is turned more directly at the Earth. While twirling, the Earth finds it can expose its magnetic N. Pole less and less, and the northern hemisphere finds itself twirling in darkness, eventually. This does more than affect the degree of sunlight the northern and southern hemisphere's receive, but that is another day's ZetaTalk on this subject.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Potter's Wheel

written Dec 18, 2004

The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard.

Isaiah 24:20

Forsooth, the land turns round as does a potter's wheel.

Egyptian Papyrus: 2:8

Where previously in accord with the [polar wobble](#) in [November](#) and early [December](#), with the N Pole forming a Figure 8 during the day, creating a Sunrise too far North in Europe then moving to a sunset too far South over the Americas, by mid [December](#) this seems to have changed. Erratic movements, contrary to what is expected are reported, with things switching about from day to day. Is this the drunken lurch the Bible predicts will occur?

Humans are familiar with spinning tops, the child's toy, a ball set to twirling around on a needle point. Given a strong rotational impetus, they hold upright, and do not tip over until drag causes the toy to slow down, but while slowing to a stop and falling to one side, the top develops a distinct wobble. The reasons for this can hardly be in dispute. The top is not evenly balanced, even when appearing to be upright and poised on a needle point. It is the *rotation* that maintains this appearance, as any lopsided weight or drag on the ball portion of the top is distributed evenly and quickly on all sides. When the top starts to slow down, this distribution is delayed, and leaning to the side starts. The heavy part of the ball is slung to the side but as the rotation of the top brings this to the *opposite* side of the ball, there is a lurch of the top to that direction. The top is seen, while still spinning, lurching from one side to the other, until this lean is accentuated enough, and the rotation of the top slow enough, that the top simply falls over on its side.

The analogy, of the death of a spinning top, equates to the description of what an Egyptian scribe recorded during the last pole shift, during the time of the Jewish Exodus. Clay on a potter's wheel is lopsided from the start, and as the potter starts to mold it, it is seen reeling around from one side of the wheel to the other. What was that scribe seeing, for this description to apply? He was not seeing the Sun too far to South on a regular basis, morning and night. That would have inspired a statement akin to 'Forsooth, the Sun hides in the South'. He was not seeing the Sun crossing at an odd angle on a regular basis, from morning to night. That would have inspired a statement akin to 'Forsooth, the Sun retires early as it has risen early'. For the Earth to be predicted, in the Bible, to reel like a drunkard, this is a *noticeable* effect, during a short period of time, the passage of hours.

Would the Earth develop such an extraordinary wobble that it would sling its N. Pole from one side to the other, in the course of a day? Consider the Earth as a top, rotating as a top does. Consider the part of the globe having heaviness or drag to be the N. Pole, as this is the part of the globe *pushed* to the side. In our analogy to the top, this part travels with the rotation such that it is *slung* in the opposite direction, especially as the *force* of the push is increased. Where the top develops this lurching from side to side as it slows due to the drag of gravity on the heavy portion of the ball of the top, the Earth is not reacting to gravity during its lurch. It is reacting to the dominant magnetic orientation of the Sun. The sling of the N Pole is thus an *over compensation*, momentum involved, producing an *opposite* effect of what is expected by those closely watching the [polar wobble](#), the Figure 8 formed by the N. Pole as it starts to evade the hose of magnetic particles coming from the N. Pole of Planet X, slowly [tuning in place](#) as it passes through the Ecliptic. The polar wobble, and at times an over compensation, to and fro like a drunk.

Utah:

Dec 5: Sunrise barely East of direct South. Wife and I looked out East facing window which always lets in some Sun year round. Wife says, "Where's the Sun?" No direct sunlight coming in the window. Went outside to see the Sunrise barely East of direct South. All shadows almost directly

North.

Dec 6: The Sunrise was normal in the East again. People thought I was nuts when I spoke of it.

Chile:

Dec 10: This past December 10th I measured the deviation of sunset from West and I measured 34° to South, which, corrected with the declination of geographic North from magnetic North for my area is a 31° South of West. I measured a sunset 6 degrees more southern than it should be in 6 days from now!

Dec 16: And now I am really baffled. To my total astonishment, I measured just 20° south of West, which is a bit less 17° when corrected with geographical north declination. Compared to the 31° of just 6 days ago, it is not only northern than it should, but also a very fast change!

Mississippi:

Dec 6: Sunrise high by 19° North, early.

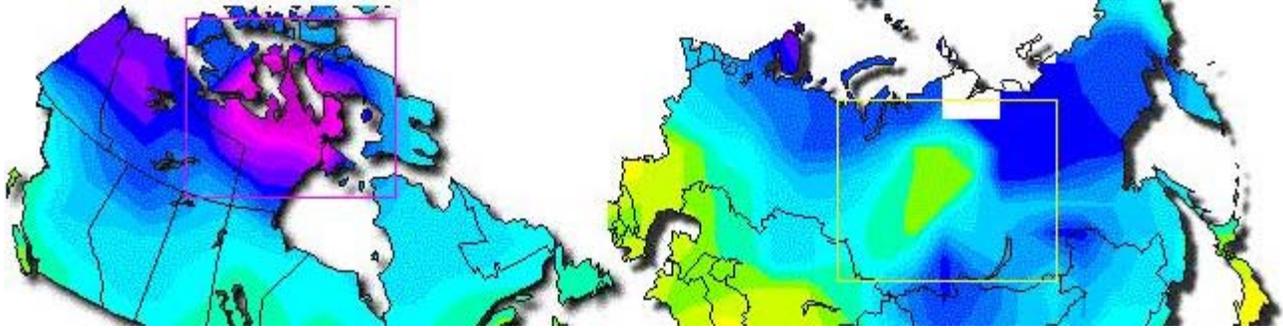
Dec 17: Sunrise here was 17 minutes late, and the sun came up SE instead of ESE as it should.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Drunken Lurch

written Nov 19, 2004



We have previously explained an [Earth Wobble](#) which became evident in early 2004 and accentuated during the Summer as Planet X leaned along the Sun's magnetic flow lines, pulling the Earth into magnetic compliance with its tilt. This then eased in the Fall as Planet X aligned almost horizontally along the tight magnetic flow lines emanating from the Sun's middle, since the S. Pole pointed outward toward the Earth is only an intake for magnetic particles flows. The Earth, at that time, eased its wobble as it aligned once again with the dominant Sun's influence, ignoring Planet X. But as we hinted in the [Timeline Clues](#) given last July, things were going to change in [November](#), and they have. Planet X is simultaneously:

- moving toward the Earth in a virtual straight line from where it entered the solar system from the direction of Orion;
- creeping past the Sun which it headed for in a rapid gravitational plunge until stopped by the [Repulsion Force](#) last December, 2003;
- rising from beneath the Ecliptic and fighting the backwash of particle flows at the Ecliptic to rise above the Ecliptic;
- aligning with the magnetic flow lines representing the intake of the Sun's S. Pole while preparing to switch to align with the magnetic flow lines representing the outflow from the Sun's N. Pole.

The Earth wobble carefully documented by those allowing themselves to notice that the Sun and Moon and constellations are not where expected is now back, with a difference. The previous wobble had the lower portion of the highly magnetized Atlantic Rift grabbed twice a day, at the day and dark points when the Atlantic Rift was either facing Planet X or in opposition on the other side of the globe. The grab was essentially forcing the Earth into magnetic alignment with the tilt of Planet X. This eased at the dusk and dawn points when the Atlantic Rift was shifted to the side of the globe, creating a 4 times daily wobble which had Spain and Japan seeing the Sun high with warmer weather while N. America and Siberia found the Sun low and their temps cooler. We now have a twice a day wobble, a polar wobble.

The Earth is known to be rotating around geographic poles, which are offset from the magnetic poles by approximately 15 degrees, for the sake of this discussion loosely up from the S. Pole toward Tasmania and down from the N. Pole toward the center of the Canadian NW Territories. An aspect of the Crop Circles much analyzed on ZetaTalk last Summer was the [Juxtapositioned](#) arrangement representing the complicated magnetic dance that the Earth and Planet X are to engage in before this drama is done, wherein we noted a temporary end-to-end alignment during the [270° Roll](#) that Planet X takes as it crosses the Ecliptic. During this roll, it swings its N. Pole toward Earth, pushing the N. Pole of Earth away, causing the prophesied [3 Days of Darkness](#) during this temporary end-to-end alignment. Leading into this Planet X revolves in place such that its N. Pole no longer points almost directly at the Sun but points away, swinging toward the Earth, but this change does not happen suddenly, it is progressive. Leading into this, when Planet X slowly

swings its N. Pole round in a clockwise direction, whither the Earth?

The magnetic poles of Earth present themselves to the Sun each once a day, at diametrically opposing times. When N. America faces the Sun and Planet X, the N. Pole is exposed in its location just above the Canadian NW Territories. As the N. Pole of Planet X is coming into play during the slow revolution of Planet X in place, the N. Pole of Earth leans away from this hose of magnetic particles, causing the Sun to seem too far to the South. This effect lingers until the S. Pole of Earth comes into view, dawn just South of Tasmania, at which point the N. Pole of Earth is out of view and negated. The Earth now attempts to move back into alignment with the Sun, the dominant magnet in the solar system, overcompensating in this wobble back to place the Sun temporarily too far to the North for Siberia and Europe. The drunken lurch back and forth will become more accentuated as the slow 270° Roll of Planet X continues, with the tilt of the Earth's N. Pole steadily moving away from the Sun, until the 3 Days of Darkness is evident. Is this drunken lurch not already evident?

Italy Nov 16: At 13 :18 o'clock I noted a stronger deviation to West of the Sun, then I checked with digital compass and was surprised : azimuth was 210°, too much for the natural 197° in that hour.

Maryland Nov 13: I don't remember ever seeing the sun setting in the SW. Seems like just the other day, it was back around slightly North of due West.

Australia Nov 13: The Sun appeared to set 5 degrees farther south yesterday in the southern hemisphere. Often this can be confirmed by a later observation of the position of the South Celestial Pole(SCP). A 9:00 PM observation in the evening skies placed the SCP about 7 degrees further left of a terrestrial target and 5 degrees lower to the horizon according to my reckoning.

Seattle Nov 17: For the Seattle latitude, the sun should set at 235 degrees on Dec. 22, the winter solstice. Today is November 17. Tonight, as I do every night, I took another reading of the sunset - 235.8. In other words, the sun is already farther south now than it should be 5 weeks from now. The ongoing Sunrise is within the parameter of where it is supposed to be. It is the sunset that exhibits this recent deviation. It's similiar to an off balanced top. And it's not good news.

<http://www.surfingtheapocalypse.net/cgi-bin/forum.cgi?read=34209>

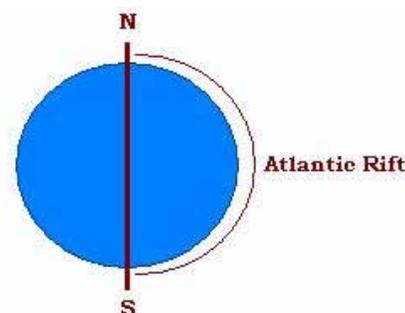


[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

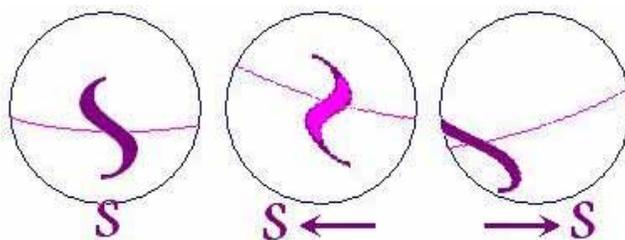
ZetaTalk: Earth Wobble

written July 17, 2004

The key to the Earth wobble many are now beginning to [Notice](#), and the odd cold spot that lingers over [Hudson Bay](#) and in the waters off [Nova Scotia](#), lies in the shape of the Atlantic Rift. We have stated that Planet X is skewed at least 45° along the Sun's magnetic flow lines, pointing its S. Pole away from the S. Pole of the Sun as it rounds this pole, thus putting a tug on the Earth's N. Pole which is attracted and tempted to align with Planet X in an end-to-end arrangement. The tilt of the Earth's N. Pole, leaning somewhat to the right to the side of the Sun Planet X is rounding, has created a false season simulating Summer in the northern hemisphere, were it not for the [Constellations](#) being out of place, an almost perfect mask for the approaching monster about to upset life on Earth as its current inhabitants know it. For those with keen eyes and clear eyes, for at least half the world from [Japan](#) to Ontario, an Earth wobble has become a reality.



The Atlantic Rift is skewed to the West in the northern hemisphere, and then to the East in the southern hemisphere, following the deepest cleft between the continents as they rip apart during what is commonly called the Continental Drift. As we have stated, this [Atlantic Rift](#) is itself a magnet as the tearing occurred during prior pole shifts and cooling magma was quickly aligned with the reforming poles, and thus becomes a third magnet encouraged to align with the Earth's core and Planet X during their encounters. At the point where the Atlantic Rift either faces or is in opposition to Planet X, this tugging to align occurs, creating the [Global Quakes](#) noted on live seismographs only during this past year, for the Earth, when Planet X has been in the vicinity. Why has an Earth wobble developed?



1. When the Atlantic Rift is facing Planet X, high noon over the Atlantic, the tilt and lean of the Earth are tending to align side-by-side with Planet X where it rides on the Sun's magnetic flow lines, rather than the Sun, as the combined pull on the Earth core *and* the Atlantic Rift is a strong magnetic resonance. Due to the 'S' shape of the rift, leading with its southern edge more toward the East, this tug on the rift tends not only to tilt the Earth's N. Pole toward the Sun but also lean the N. Pole toward Planet X, as Planet X is approaching from the South, below the Ecliptic, from the right, and it grabs at the southern portion first, as nearer at hand. This gives Europe to Ontario a sunrise with a northern tilt, the increasing motion *North* of the Sun after the Solstice that has been noted.
2. As this southern portion of the Atlantic Rift disappears around to the side of the Earth at dusk, this grip is relaxed and the Earth tends to align side-by-side with the Sun, moving its N. Pole back away from Planet X slightly. This gives the [Western Half](#) of the United States a sunrise location more in keeping with what is expected shortly after the Solstice, the Sun seeming to move South. This also moves the Hudson Bay and waters off Nova Scotia away from direct sunlight, thus the odd cold these regions are experiencing during their Summer. This wobble of the N. Pole away from the Sun and Planet X is most accentuated at this point, because the southern Atlantic Rift disappears and is entirely shielded from the direct grip of Planet X, being blocked by the Earth.
3. As the southern portion of the Atlantic Rift approaches the dark side of the Earth, where it is again in line with the Earth's core and Planet X as magnets, creating magnetic resonance, the tug to align with Planet X again becomes strong, giving Japan the view of a sunrise moving *North* after the Solstice. But as the southern portion of the Atlantic Rift swings round to approach its dawn position, it is now more accessible to Planet X than at dusk. Approaching from the South, Planet X can directly grip this southern tip of the Atlantic Rift, so any wobble to align with the Sun is slight, tipping the Earth's N. Pole away from the Sun, is slight. Thus Siberia does not find itself with the lack of sunlight the Hudson Bay region does during its daylight hours.

We mentioned, in the Whiplash ZetaTalk, that ricochet effects and twirling are possible. Twirling? What does that mean? Why is the cold spot to the west of Hudson Bay the coldest spot on Earth? That's not the N Pole. What point is pointing away from the Sun most of the day? Are we going to develop a wobble? Are we going to suddenly lurch about so that the Sun is rising and setting in a place way off from where the public would expect? This is in your future, folks, but we will not give you the date.

ZetaTalk: [Twirling Wobble](#), written May 25, 2004 on the Lou Gentile Show, live

Tilting and leaning or aligning with the bully magnet that Planet X represents will occur, with ricochet effects and

twirling possible to an extent we decline to reveal at this time.

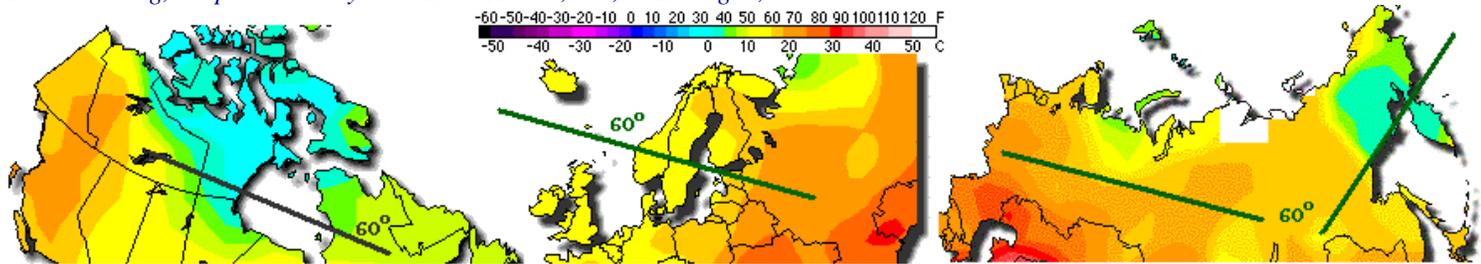
ZetaTalk: Whiplash, written April 14, 2004

Hudson Bay Cold Spot

Cold spot just west of the Hudson Bay noted in May.



And continuing, temps on Sunday June 20 in Alaska, 89°, in Michigan, 39°.



Source: weatherunderground.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Weather Wobble

written Dec 6, 2004

About 100 miles/hour gusty wind blew in Tokyo [Dec 5] and suburbs of Tokyo, damaged buildings and affected all transportation. After this gusty wind, temperatures went up over 25C like a September climate. This is the highest temperature in December ever recorded.

If the Earth has been in a [Wobble](#) since last May, at this early date a relatively gentle tug on the southern portion of the highly magnetized Atlantic Rift, was this a factor in the record typhoon and hurricane seasons? Most certainly. Now that a more violent [Polar Wobble](#) has started, will the weather be exempt? Hardly. Where the Earth is pulled, the atmosphere is not, and lingers where it was while the crust moves beneath it. Accounts of sudden wind storms, unexpected and out of season, are occurring. Jerking the Earth about under her cloak of air also creates temperature changes. It has been noted by those plotting the [Lurch](#) that the Earth appears to be swinging in a Figure 8, one loop of which swings the N. Pole of Earth forward toward the Sun over India, creating an uncharacteristic warm spot in Siberia in the polar regions. As the earth lurches from a position where the N. Pole is pushed away and then a rebound where it tilts forward, would this not push Japan suddenly under warmer air from the SE and create a verticle air flow likewise from the SE in Bavaria as well as sudden fierce storms from the NE in California? Have these been the report? Indeed.

Will this trend continue, and become more extreme? Why would it not, in an Earth wobble that we have predicted will become more extreme as Planet X swings its N. Pole, a hose of magnetic particles that cannot be ignored, toward Earth. Earth attempts to align with the dominant magnet in the Solar System, the Sun, but can only do so in this instance when its own vulnerable N. Pole is hidden from Planet X, that portion of the day when India faces the Sun. The push of the Earth's vulnerable N. Pole *away* will occur with more violence, the rebound back to align with the Sun's dominant voice will occur with more violence, and the weather will follow!

Signs of the Times #1238

Storm Strikes in Heart of Europe [Nov 19] 'Winds gusting at up to 180 kilometers (112 miles) an hour were recorded at Wendelstein in Bavaria. The massive storm also swept across Scandinavia on Thursday disrupting land, sea and air traffic.' [and from another source] 40 Missing, Five Dead after Storm Batters Philippines 'Tropical storm Muifa cut through the country, sinking boats, causing landslides and blackouts and killing at least five, officials said.' [and from another source] Up to 15 Inches of Rain causes Flooding, Forces Residents from Homes in Texas [Nov 21] 'A storm that's parked over southern Texas has dumped 15 inches of rain on the town of El Campo, southwest of Houston. At one point, rain was coming down at a rate of two-and-a-half inches an hour. Forecasters say up to 20 inches of rain could fall before the storm starts to move.' [and from another source] Southern California Storm Dumps Snow Even in Desert Regions [Nov 22] 'The weather system, which developed in British Columbia and swept into California via Nevada, is called an "inside slider" for its rare approach into Southern California, from the northeast instead of the typical route through the Pacific Ocean.' [Note: violent [Earth Lurch](#) causing jet stream to lurch.]



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

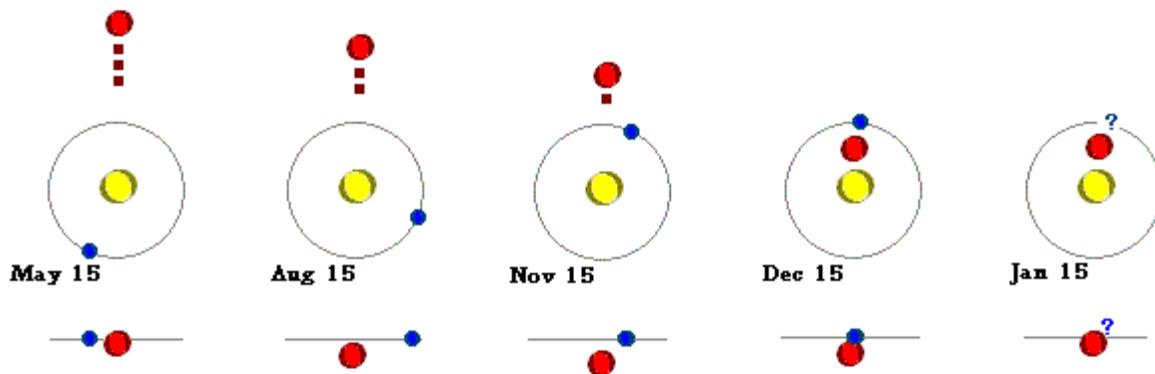
ZetaTalk: Unshakable Grip

written Jan 1, 2004

There is a hugely bright something in the Western sky every night just after sunset, just a bit above the horizon before it drops down low. It has wings! Some are claiming it's Venus, but I have never seen a planet that large and bright with wings. Is this the winged dragon, Planet X? It is eerily light outside at night especially to the east. It reminds me of how it looks very early in the morning before the Sun rises, which will not be for very long hours.

Now that 2003 is past, is the danger of a pole shift past? Hardly, as only the naive would believe that planets in motion, and the forces that move them, owe any allegiance to the schedules or calendars that mankind might hold. A year ago the inbound Planet X complex was pulling toward the Sun with great speed, and was viewed in the night sky from Earth out in the heavens at a great distance, bare smudges on telescope images. During all of 2003 we, the Zetas, were cagey about dates and distances, speeds and positions, giving only to the establishment what they themselves could determine, the coordinates as viewed from Earth, and these only into early May, 2003. Where the establishment had resources to determine or approximate where the Planet X complex was located and moving, our refusal to provide further information to the common man also was deliberate.

As we have endlessly explained, serious games were afoot, involving the well-being of the *majority* of mankind, not just the convenience of any given family wanting dates on when to move to safety. Our admonitions to the common man to learn to read the Earth changes, the signs, and follow *this* as a guild to timing has been enforced, by our utter refusal to be reliable in any manner on dates, this past year 2003. Those who have not learned to do so will continue to be lost, because nothing has changed now that the calendar slipped another day. The elite, and their minions, still hold their evil plans to enslave, entomb, selectively rescue and selectively murder by the hundreds of millions, the common man. The horror awaiting those innocents, most not even aware of what is about to unfold, cannot be imagined by those clamoring for specifics on dates, for their convenience. The only way to protect them is for the element of surprise to *continue*, and despite abuse of our emissary, Nancy, on this matter, this will be our rule into the end days of rapid rotation slowing.



In that the Earth has almost moved full circle during the past year to where it will now be facing Orion/Taurus in the night sky again, what does a comparison to this time in early 2003 say about the placement of the Planet X complex?

1. A year ago, it was in the night sky, only, that the complex could be viewed, and this was an extremely dim and small red blur.
2. At the present time, *no* such complex is in the night sky, but increasing anomalies around the Sun, including illuminated planets nearer to the Sun than Earth such as Venus, and an odd glow from the south can be seen.

Thus, Planet X is no longer outside the Earth's orbit, but closer to the Sun than the Earth. This accounts for the visibility of the personas and tail, even though the complex is no longer coming directly at the Earth from the direction of the Sun, but has been for some months approaching from the side. It is no longer approaching from a 11° angle, but at a 32° angle, having plunged low during its approach in 2003 and now coming up at this angle to pierce the Ecliptic between the Earth and Sun. This accounts for the increasing night glow, visible even in the northern hemisphere, toward the south. It is affecting the orbit of Earth by pushing the Earth *up* in its Ecliptic, as has been noted since shortly after the Sep 21 Equinox, and retarding the orbit of Earth recently, pushing it back. This accounts for the many observations that the Sun is too far south, for both hemispheres, and the sunrise and sunset times are inappropriate for a post-Dec 21 Solstice time frame. What can be expected, then, at this apparent passage point, where the retrograde orbit of Planet X is forcing it into the orbit of Earth, shortly!

As we stated previously, orbits are not sacred, and this includes their speed as well as their location. The orbit of Planet X is rapid from its mid-point dither between its two foci into the outer solar system, then slows dramatically, and virtually floats past the Sun caught between the gravity pull and Repulsion Force, only its forward momentum moving it out of this dance to where it can sling out of the solar system, the Repulsion Force combined with its momentum gaining the upper hand. If Planet X can dither, could not the Earth? It is the lesser, mere litter on the road, not influencing Planet X, of no consequence to the giants in the game, the Sun and Planet X. It is already in an unshakable grip, unable to pass, pushed upward so its S Pole can float above the N Pole of Planet X, and cannot escape! Thus we say again to the common man, learn to read the signs, learn to think for *yourself* in your decisions, learn to measure the Earth's slowing rotation as a sure sign that the serious days before the shift are close at hand, and *do not* rely on any other source for your decisions. Else you will be lost, as the hand of evil dearly desires to enslave and manipulate you.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Lockdown

written June 27, 2004

We have explained that the [Deep Quakes](#) that rose exponentially from about 1985 until the year 2000 were a reaction to the loss of heat particles from the core of the Earth, such that the crust plates, floating on the sea of magma, tightened into each other. This trend ended and another emerged, the global shuddering noted only in the Spring of 2003 and continuing at regular intervals during the past year when the Earth is forced into a conflict position between the [Sweeping Arms](#) of the Sun and the magnetic dictates imposed by Planet X. Weak points in the crust crumble during these conflicts creating the periodic disaster scenarios which have shown an obvious [Pattern](#). Since we have described the globe as being subject to constantly trembling ground, emergency crews exhausted with an endless series of disasters, and the public clearly alerted to the need to move to safe locations if they have not already done so, then are these disasters to continue, increasing, until rotation slowing to a stop occurs?

Conflicts occur where *two* dictates exist, the winner not obvious. This has been the case when Planet X moved into the inner solar system during the later part of 2003, the Earth coming round in her orbit and thus Planet X at the *side*, the Sun at her face. Slowing rotation occurred, to a minor degree, during this time, because there were *two* touch points the Earth was trying to honor, one holding her back from her rotation, the other the dominant Sun. Conflict has existed during the first half of 2004 because Planet X was rising from beneath the Sun, passing the Sun's South Pole, and moving toward Earth and thus moving between the Earth and her Sun. Thus, increasingly, as the Sun's voice is blocked, the Earth has *less* conflict, but is in the grip of Planet X. Like a snared rabbit, struggling to escape when hung by the ears by its captor, the struggle only proceeds when there is hope for escape. The Earth is now snared, with no hope of escape, resigned, and is twisting and tilting and leaning in step with Planet X like a compliant captive.

Thus extreme tilting can occur with little warning or violent earthquakes. Until the situation exists that will institute the start of rotation slowing, there may be little or *no* earth changes like the past year has presented. The pole shift we have described, a conflict between the core of the Earth and its crust, requires *two* dictates, in conflict. This conflict is likewise present the week of rotation stoppage, as we have explained, because the Earth moans, complaining that it cannot turn as the core wants to do. Thus none of the horrors we have described have evaporated, but are still in the Earth's future, regardless of any temporary respite that a *lack* of conflict or an earthquake plate lockdown may provide.



Under heavier filters, increasing in size!



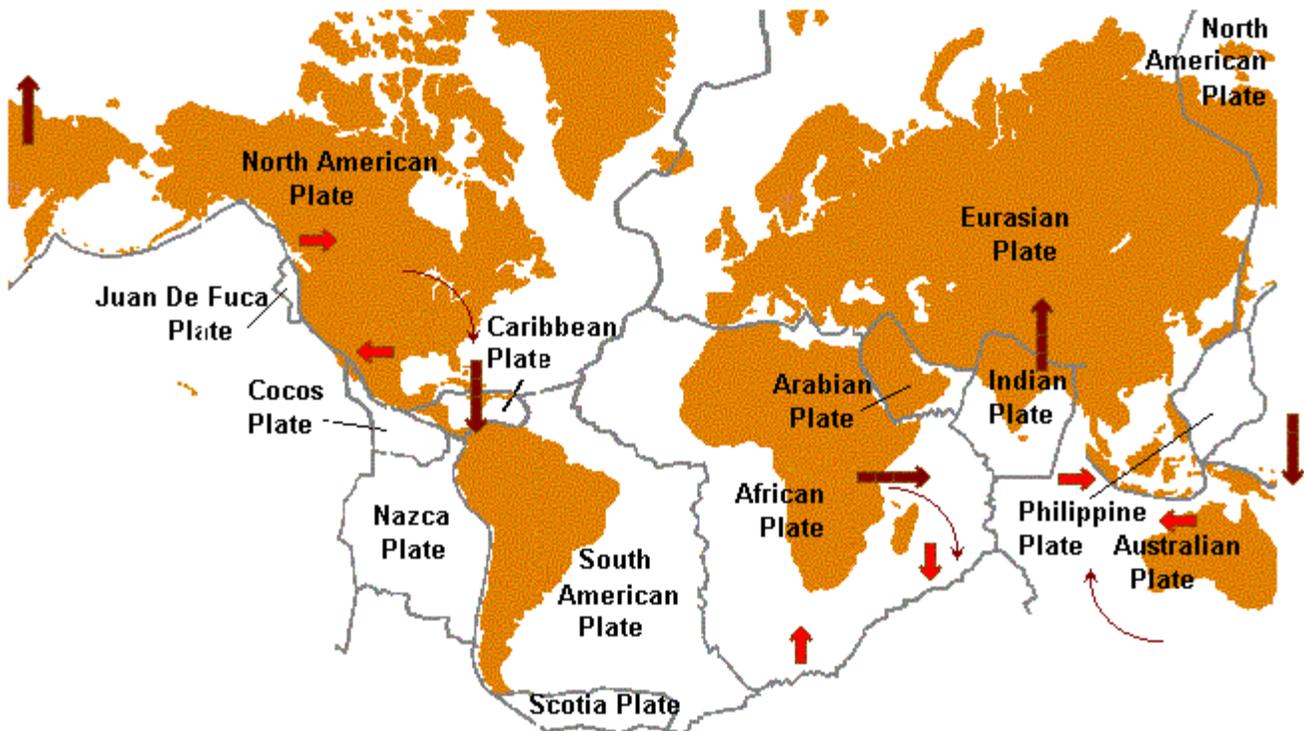
[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Torque Effect

written May 1, 2004

What happens under the stress of whiplash applied every few days to the Earth where the surface plates are tugged apart and rubbed along or over each other until weak places have separated or snapped and the plates now *ready* to move? For the past year, the surface plates have exhibited [Global Quakes](#), but until the Dark Twin arrived at the Earth's rear door, these were relatively benign. Whiplash, a back and forth jerk, is *more* than twice the effect of a single jerk in one direction, the mode during the year before whiplash set in. Previously, a jerk in one direction, and in one direction only, occurred because the Earth was tugged *back* from its normal rotation direction. This may break rock, fracture rock flakes that create resistance at the fault lines, but the whiplash that has now set in snaps these rock flakes *off* by tugging in opposite directions.

First the Dark Twin bumps the Earth from behind, causing it to move *faster* in the direction it is going, normal rotation. Thus rushed, it encounters the magnetic field of Planet X where the Atlantic Rift is grabbed and jerked *back* from normal rotation direction. When the Sweep nudges the Earth again into the arms of Planet X, and Planet X hops the Sweep to press back against the Earth, the effect on the Earth is no worse than before whiplash set in, but for the smooth surfaces now along many fault lines, allowing the plates to *move* more freely. When the Earth is thrown back on the Dark Twin at the end of the Sweep cycle, there is a repetition of the start of the cycle where the globe is first encouraged to rotate faster by the glancing blow the encounter in essence is, and then is jerked back by being pushed closer to the magnetic field of Planet X which grabs the Atlantic Rift again. A double whiplash, at the start and at the end of the cycle.



By gripping the Atlantic Rift, the *cause* of the Global Quakes that have racked the Earth for over a year, Planet X is creating a slow continental drift. The Atlantic Rift is held *back* when it faces or is in opposition to Planet X, creating not only a pile up in the plates following the rift, but also tearing apart the rift by the momentum to the East. This process continues during whiplash, but what is the effect on the plates on either side of the rift when a *void* is created?

There is a slide *into* the void, on the side experiencing a pileup, and thus the N American Plate is dropping into the void, relieving the stress of compression along its northern border in the Arctic by a torque to the side as it does so. During the pileup in the Pacific, the Indo-Australian Plate is being jammed under the Himalayans, causing this plate to drop and creating another void in the Indian Ocean. This is the *cause* of the African Rift, and this great continent once again is pulled into the void, thus the recent noticeable stress in the region of the African Rift.

The overall effect of this drift, which will increase in speed and force as the whiplash proceeds, will be a torque. Hold the globe with the left hand on the N Pole, the right hand on the S Pole, and turn in opposite directions first this way, then back. The N Pole going in the direction of rotation with the S Pole held back, the torque forces the N American Plate down and into the Caribbean, East moving in the direction of SE. The S Pole pulled back by a grab on the Atlantic Rift in the Southern Hemisphere with the N Pole held rigid has the Indo-Australian Plate plunging under the Himalayas and Africa likewise plunging into the void, again East turning to SE. This does more than sink the SE United States and pull apart the African Rift, it pulls the entire oil rich Middle East into a skew. How is it that all that oil dropped into the cracks in the rock in that region, eons ago, during prior pole shifts? The rock was shattered, during just such torque maneuvers. Thus, where we stated that something would occur to pull victory from the jaws of the Bush/Blair coalition before the pole shift, something that would take the breath out of the body it would be so dramatic and unexpected, this region is ripe to present many surprises to those who would be kings in the Aftertime.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Magma Slam

written Dec 28, 2004

Last year at Xmas, Iran had a quake and on the exact opposite of the globe (drawing a line thru the earth), we had a large earthquake, as if one side affected the other. Do you think we can expect this again? [and from another] Last year we had the huge quake in iran and I felt the big quake in Panama while in Costa Rica. Now this monster at the same time of year. [and from another] I get it now. They're going to use the recent 9.2 earthquake alone to explain the wobbling of the earth and the coming shortening daylight.

We have stated that recent [Weather Wobbles](#) were caused by an increasingly violent [Polar Wobble](#), where the N. Pole of Earth is pushed away from the emerging N. Pole of Planet X as it swings about in place. We hinted that more than sudden windstorms would occur, but as we are obliged by the [Rule of Non-Interference](#) not to warn mankind of coming earthquakes, could not be specific. Are the recent strong quakes along the Indio/Australia plate one such result? Most certainly, only the Russians being honest about it as the cover-up attempts to hold together and explain the Earth's reactions to this strong quake. A Russian scientist reports that the quakes were the *result* of a change in the Earth's spin, an honest admission. JPL phrases the cause and effect such that a slowing rotation will result from the quake. The quake caused the orbit and rotation of the Earth to change? Did such a thing happen after the Great Lisbon quake or the Alaskan quake in 1964? Did the leap second calculation change then? Slowing rotation, and a globe tipping on its axis, now to be blamed on earthquakes? The question then to be asked, is what caused the earthquake?

Global wobbles followed both the [Tasmanian](#) quake and increased after the [Sumatra](#) quake, showing that the magma flow was irregular after the quakes. These [wobbles](#) also resulted after [Dec 25, 2003](#) when the Earth halted in her orbit, encountering Planet X. Could irregular pressure in the magma also be *causing* these quakes? We have explained that the globe would be put under pressure as the N. Pole was pushed away into [3 Days of Darkness](#) for the northern hemisphere, due to the rotation of the globe both wanting to remain centered between the geographic poles *and* wanting to align with the Sun's rotation. We have described the rotation of the Earth as being [driven](#) by parts of the core and non-homogeneous magma pulling toward or racing away from elements in the solar system or Universe. Where the Earth is being jerked about by the presence of Planet X and it's temporary magnetic alignment along the Sun's magnetic flow lines, these elements remain implacable, unchanged. Thus, as with the [Pole Shift](#) itself, the hapless Earth is being given conflicting directives. During the Pole Shift, the core wants to align with the passing Planet X, but the crust, with differing alliances, resists, and this causes a separation of the crust and core, the crust ultimately coming to rest in a vastly different geography. In a similar manner, during these early earthquakes and wobbles, the core and magma close to the crust have differing directives.

The Earth's crust is in an equilibrium with the normal magma surges driving the rotation. Adjustments to *where* the magma hits, and the *force* of these hits, has been made, long ago, in earthquakes and aftershocks after the last pole shift. Now things have changed, and this change will accelerate. As the N. Pole of Earth is pushed away by Planet X with increasing violence, and the Earth rebounds in an attempt to align with the Sun with increasing fervor, the magma is not stable. Parts of the Earth's crust where the magma is hitting with less than its usual force are not affected, but those parts that are getting a double hit, from passive magma trying to flow in the normal rotation *and* charged magma suddenly changing direction to move in the direction the core has assumed, are getting a double whammy. Add to this the tugging on the [Atlantic Rift](#), which we have explained is a third magnet on the surface of the Earth, causing the plates to pile up and pull apart during the [Face and Dark](#) points. It should be noted that the [Sumatra](#) quake occurred at 0:58 UTC, when the Dark point is considered to be 0:00 UTC. Once again, our words, prophetic.

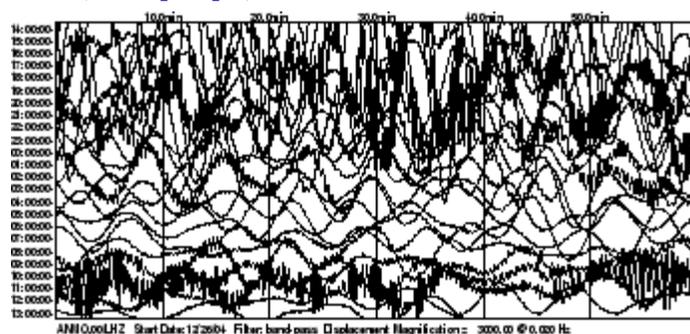
And where would those double whammy points be? We have described the Weather Wobbles being caused by the Earth suddenly tilting under the blanket of her atmosphere, causing vertical windstorms from the North and predominantly from the South. Europe has experienced those, winds from the South, and on the other side of the globe

from *there* a double whammy point, Tasmania. That the larger quake occurred in Sumatra is due to the *real* point of pressure being relieved days earlier, South of Tasmania, where the Indio/Australia plate wants to *lift*. The US has experienced these vertical sudden windstorms, and on the other side of the globe lies the African Rift. Movement in the Indio/Australian plate allows the large rifts in Africa room to move, and this includes sister rift faults reaching up into the Red Sea and Persian Gulf and through Afghanistan, which would logically follow. Japan has been assaulted by sudden winds from the South in Tokyo, and on the other side of the globe lies the spine of the Andes in South America.

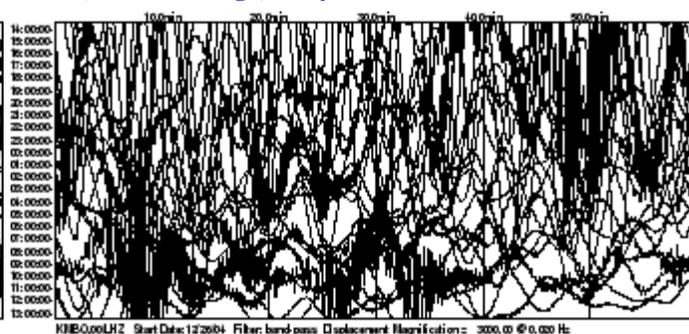
Signs of the Times #1280

Russian Scientist: a change in Earth spin rate could be a possible cause of recent EQ [Dec 28] Quick translating from Italian news: 'A change in the spin speed of the Earth could be the origin of the tsunami that has destroyed countries on the Indian Ocean side. This is what a Russian scientist, Aleksandr Ponomariov, assistant manager of the Institute of Land Physics to Moscow, says. "We think that the change of that speed is a possible cause of the most recent earth cataclysms", Ponomariov has declared.' [and from another source] Quake rattled Earth Orbit, Changed map of Asia: US geophysicist [Dec 28] 'An earthquake that unleashed deadly tidal waves on Asia was so powerful it made the Earth wobble on its axis and permanently altered the regional map, US geophysicists said. In addition, the energy released as the two sides of the undersea fault slipped against each other made the Earth wobble on its axis, Hudnut said.' [and from another source] Speaking on SKY TG24 TV, Enzo Boschi, the head of Italy's National Geophysics Institute said the quake even disturbed the Earth's rotation [and from another source] Drudge Report: 'Gravity expert Richard Gross of Jet Propulsion Laboratory, Pasadena: "Quake may have altered earth's rotation, may have shortened the day by 3 microseconds". On premise a slab slid into core, Gross said he's done calculations.'

Dec 27, Albuquerque, New Mexico



Dec 27, Kilima Mbogo, Kenya





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

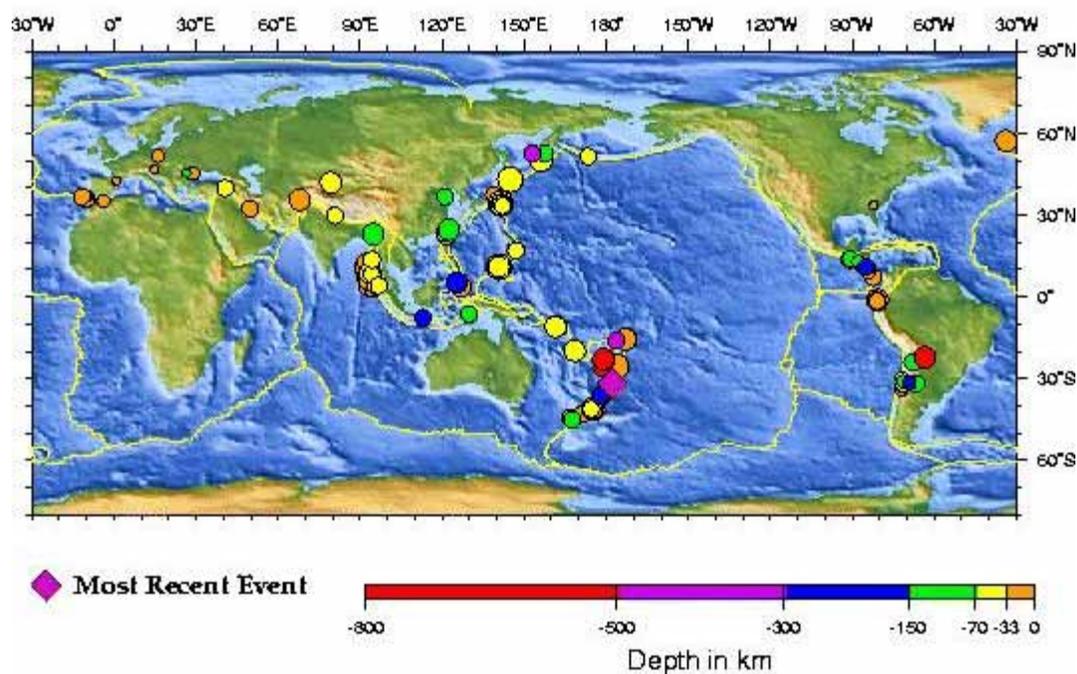
ZetaTalk: Snap, Crackle, and Pop

written Jan 23, 2005

What would cause a plate as large as the Indo/Australian plate to *pop*, springing from its lock of jagged rock all along its edges, miles deep and snagged in an infinite number of places resisting any motion at all? What force would cause these rock fingers to rupture along a 600 mile length along Sumatra? We have previously described the [Torque](#) the globe endures as the magnetic N. Pole is pushed harshly in one direction while the magnetic S. Pole is pulled in another. These days, months later, this stress has increased as Planet X has not only moved closer, and more centered between the Earth and Sun, but is swinging its N. Pole, that hose of magnetic particles, toward Earth as it maneuvers into the magnetic flow lines above the Sun's equator. Thus, the pull on the magnetic S Pole of Earth is stronger. Thus, the repelling of the Earth's magnetic N. Pole is more violent. The entire Indo/Australian plate is now loosened and on the move, starting with breaking rock south of [Tasmania](#) where the plate touches the magnetic S. Pole, and twisting this spot to the *left*, holding it back from rotation as the magnetic N. Pole of Planet X is loathe to release it, and twisting the magnetic N. Pole of Earth to the *right* in an accelerated rotation as the magnetic N. Pole of Planet X is repelling it, the plate *popped* from its wedge where it snugs against New Zealand. Within days, the rock along the curve of [Sumatra](#) gave way.

Man looks at what he calls [Continental Drift](#) and cannot imagine what set Pangaea moving in different directions. The forces that would cause a rock plate to rip apart and continue to do so, as recently as [3,600 years ago](#), are something he would rather not contemplate. *Why* would the Indo/Australian plate plunge under the Himalayas? We have described the [Scripted Drama](#) as a dance that has been scripted by the positions of the plates today, but *what* placed them into those positions? *Why* does the Seaway rip, the African Rift Valley rip, the Atlantic rip, while the Pacific compresses? *Why* would this rock not simply resist, a status quo persisting throughout time? We detailed the [Torque](#) the globe was enduring when we did to go on record, as we specifically detailed the stress the Indo/Australian plate would experience due to this torque. Now, 8-9 months later, this description is prophetic. There is more than the Indo/Australian plate *popping* due to this torque at the magnetic S. Pole to indicate this is part of the stress the [Polar Wobble](#) is inducing. This wobble is where the magnetic N. Pole of Earth is pushed away, violently, when it faces the emerging N. Pole of Planet X. There is also the odd lack of stress along the N. American plate, presumably subject to the same compression stress as the rest of the Ring of Fire!

Updated as of Sat Jan 22 16:50:39 UTC 2005.



USGS National Earthquake Information Center

Put your hand on the N. Pole of the globe, twisting to the *right* as though turning the cap off a jar. Put your other hand on the S. Pole of the globe, twisting to the *left* as you open the jar, in this case the Earth, her plates coming apart. You not only pop the Indio/Australian plate lose and plunge the Pacific and Philippine plates under Asia, you relieve stress along the entire N. American continent! This is the force of the *push* against the magnetic N. Pole whenever it presents a face to Planet X. Move *on*, push *back*, is the shove from Planet X, which is the cause of the [Figure 8 wobble](#) many are documenting. Why is it that Central and South America do not escape, as participants in the Ring of Fire, but the plate housing the magnetic N. Pole escapes? It is pushed out of the way! For those not following the [Polar Wobble](#), mindlessly thinking all is right with the world as the Sun rises and sets and the world continues to turn, consider this. There is *no* other explanation for this earthquake spread. None. Once again, our words logical, precise, and consistent with prior messages.

The overall effect of this drift, which will increase in speed and force as the whiplash proceeds, will be a torque. Hold the globe with the left hand on the N Pole, the right hand on the S Pole, and turn in opposite directions first this way, then back. The N Pole going in the direction of rotation with the S Pole held back, the torque forces the N American Plate down and into the Caribbean, East moving in the direction of SE. The S Pole pulled back by a grab on the Atlantic Rift in the southern hemisphere with the N Pole held rigid has the Indio-Australian Plate plunging under the Himalayas and Africa likewise plunging into the void, again East turning to SE.

ZetaTalk: [Torque Effect](#), written May 1, 2004



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Small Plane Crashes

written Oct 25, 2004

Atmospheric disturbances, beyond those usually encountered and thus watched for by pilots, are occurring. Even prior to the year before the shift, what is called micro-bursts were being increasingly reported and downed planes blamed on this. If the weather is moving to extremes, this equates to hotter air masses, colder drafts, and sudden wind equalizing these air masses. Beyond these problems, airplanes use satellites to guide them, magnetic orientation to guide them, and these likewise will either fail on occasion or given invalid readings.

ZetaTalk: [2002 Quickening](#)

We have mentioned that as the pole shift approaches, the monster planetary magnet Planet X moves toward the Earth, twisting and turning in its own magnet dance with the Sun's [Magnetic Flow](#) lines, that the guidance systems of airplanes will be affected. GPS, global positioning systems, directed by satellite, are used more often than the increasingly unreliable compasses. How does a small plane, flying low overland as they do more often than the large high altitude planes they seek to avoid encountering, *know* where land is, in the dark. GPS allows an individual to know his *altitude*, as his exact location can be determined by his exact Lat/Long and this altitude is *known*, mapped, and in the databases the GPS satellite users access. Someone in the middle of a wilderness can enter his Lat/Long and receive, from GPS related databases, a map showing his surroundings. All this works until the GPS satellites are off their mark, themselves not in position or their moorings confused. What would occur if a small plane were informed, by GPS, that their location was *not* amidst hills, but in the open? Flying blind, the pilot would assume his altitude safe.

Beyond confused guidance systems, small planes lack the ability to recover from electromagnetic surges increasingly likely to occur and more potent close to the core of the Earth. It is no accident that odd electrical fires developed in Sicily and India at spots where these emanations occurred from beneath the surface of the Earth, only in this past year or so. Not demonic, but quite natural for a swirling core driven frantically to escape the magnetic pressure the looming Planet X presence represents. Trains and cars can sputter or have their controls momentarily falter, and simply drift along until recovery can occur. Their operators conclude a checkup is in order, and drive on more conservatively. But what happens to a small plane when its electrical systems falter momentarily? A drift along, in a small plane, is also a drift *down*, and when the guidance systems are also faltering, mis-clueing the pilot as to the safety of his location, disaster can result. And increasingly, it has. Do these problem affect large planes, flying at high altitudes or approaching a landing under the guidance of radar? Large planes allow more altitude until they are safely in the hands of radar systems and personnel that can guide them by radio. Large planes, under such guidance, can fly literally blind and land safely. Small planes, off the scope of such radar when away from airports, have no such safety net. Our advice? Fly during the daylight hours.

Signs of the Times #1201

Two Killed in Small Plane Crash in US [Oct 20] 'A small plane crashed in Atlanta, capital of the southeastern US state of Georgia, on Tuesday killing the two people aboard, media reports said. The reports quoted a National Transportation Safety Board investigator as saying that the plane had sent out a distress signal but the cause of the accident was not immediately known.'

[and from another source]

Search Underway for Small Jet with Two Aboard [Oct 19] A two-seat Czechoslovakian fighter-trainer jet with two men aboard left Boeing Field around midday Tuesday and vanished en route to Idaho after reporting flight-control problems over the Cascade Mountains.

[and from another source]

Commuter Plane Crashes in Northeastern Missouri, Killing at Least Eight; Two Survive [Oct 20] 'The American Airlines-affiliated Corporate Airlines plane, a twin-engine turboprop, crashed in the woods a few miles short of the Kirksville airport where it was preparing to land. Five people were missing, and the cause of the crash had not been determined.'

[and from another source]

Federal investigators arrived on Maui today to begin looking into a fatal plane crash on the western slope of Haleakala. Authorities say an official with the National Transportation Safety Board was at the site today looking for clues into what caused the crash of the twin-engine Cessna 310 Sunday night.

[and from another source]

Fatal Plane Crash at Hartwood Airport Under Investigation [Oct 19] 'State police are trying to determine what caused a Sunday plane crash that killed a Locust Grove pilot at Hartwood Airport. Witnesses told police the plane climbed to an altitude of about 100 feet, then suddenly banked left and nosedived into the end of the runway.'

[and from another source]

Plane Crash Cause a Mystery [Oct 19] 'The plane that carried three Yamhill County teens to their deaths Thursday did not break up in flight, run out of fuel or encounter bad weather, investigator Tom Little of the National Transportation Safety Board said Monday from his Seattle office. But that doesn't put investigators much closer to solving the mystery.'

[and from another source]

Canada Plane Crash Claims 2 Zimbabweans [Oct 19] 'At least two Zimbabweans are believed to have perished in a plane crash which occurred in Canada last Thursday when an MK Airline Boeing 747 cargo plane crashed on taking off from Halifax Airport in that country.'

[and from another source]

Cause of Plane Crash Still Unknown [Oct 18] 'Federal investigators have finished the physical investigation at the site of a plane crash in Hermiston. They say it could be a few days before they know what caused 58-year-old Steve Caldwell's stunt plane to crash Thursday.'

[and from another source]

Joliet Plane Crash Kills Pilot [Oct 15] 'The pilot of a small plane was killed Thursday night when he crashed in a residential area near Joliet Municipal Airport. The plane left the airport about 7:50 p.m, made a 180-degree turn and was heading back for an unknown reason when it crashed near town homes on Springwood Drive across from the airport.'

Signs of the Times #774

Sicilian Blazes Put Science to the Test [Apr 5] 'An endless flow of scientists, engineers, police and even a few self-styled "ghostbusters" have descended on the town searching for clues to the recent spontaneous combustion of everything from fuse boxes to microwave ovens to a car. Every time some new scientist comes to town, they arrive thinking the whole thing has been invented or that they're going to solve the mystery in two minutes. They've all been wrong. From the start, Gabriele Amorth, one of the Catholic Church's exorcists, suspected the devil was at work.'



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Stretch Zone

written Sep 11, 2004

Since last week, Chile and Argentina have been experiencing Unprecedented seismic activity. Argentina, not an earthquake-prone region, began experiencing tremors this past weekend. The aftershocks have been followed by more intense quakes. It was necessary to evacuate tall buildings in Buenos Aires, including the city center, where such phenomena is rare. There was alarm and surprise, and some people in tall buildings claimed feeling dizzy.

Where mankind tends to think of great quakes in areas where subduction takes place, during the plate adjustments going into the shift, [Tear Points](#) are just as affected. Following a pole shift there are centuries of after shocks, where catch points along plate boundaries give way, allowing pressure to be more equally distributed. These catch points are routinely in subduction zones, as here the weight of the upper plate upon the lower plate is forcing the issue. Tear points are where the catch points are easing, letting go and separating, and rarely let themselves be known unless a drop in elevation suddenly occurs. Thus places such as the St. Lawrence Seaway, the Red Sea and African Rift in Kenya, and the Parana river basin near Buenos Aires rarely experience strong quakes, and certainly never in the memory of man experience great quakes. But during the time leading into a pole shift, when the surface of the Earth is tugged in different directions, torn, and plates are torqued to assume new positions with each other, tear zones participate and are not exempt.

Additional ZetaTalk added Dec 14, 2005.

Yesterday, London had some oil tanks explode in a massive explosion. The British government had a bulletin from Al Queda 4 days ago about a similar type of event planned. Officially, it is ruled an accident. Do the Zetas want to comment on this?

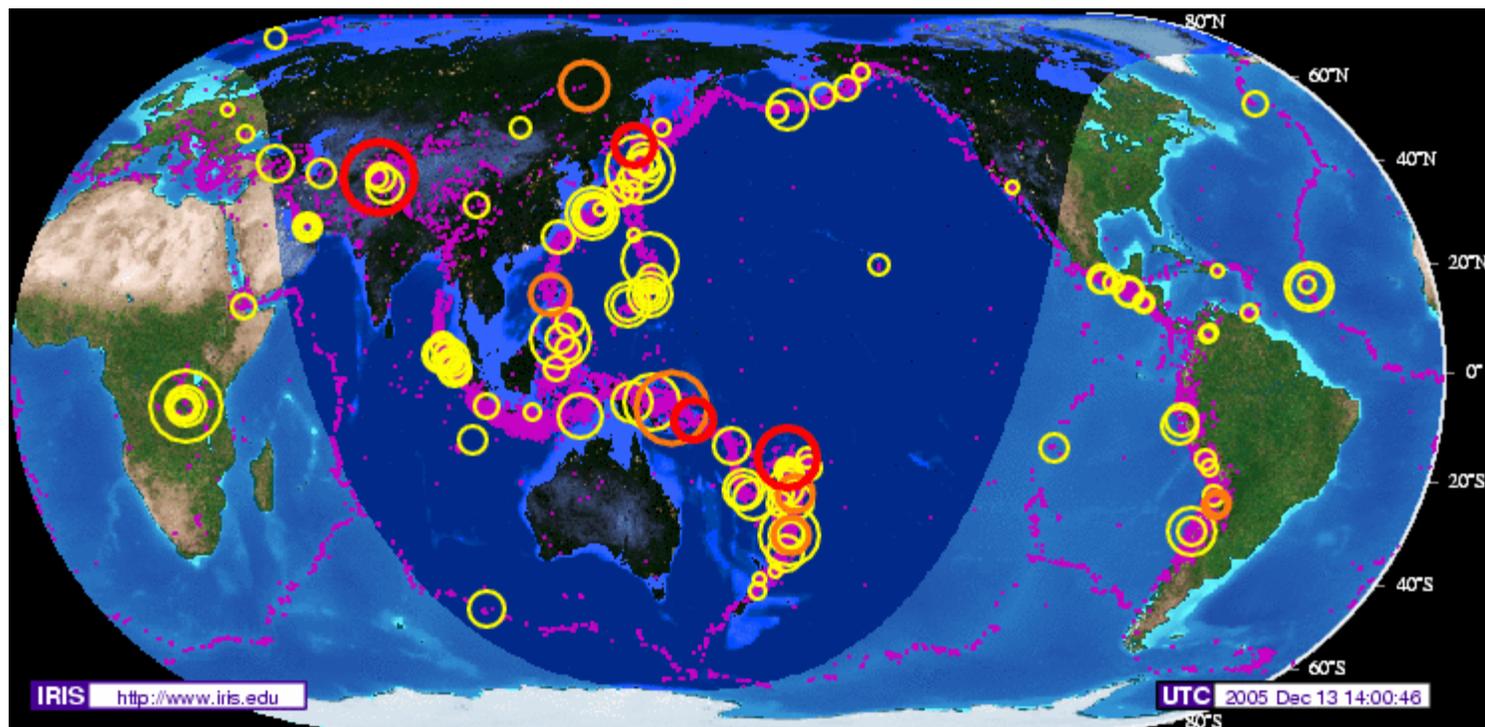
As with the [Stretch Stench](#) that occurred in the eastern portions of the US this past Fall, the evidence that the North American continent is being torqued continues to emerge. Is there a correlation between a bursting dam in the Ozarks on Dec 14, sudden geysers in Oklahoma on Dec 11, and an oil refinery explosion near London on Dec 11? All are in the stretch zone. Is there a correlation also to the earthquakes that occurred in Africa's stretch zone, the Rift area, on Dec 5? Indeed, as the [Torque Effect](#) on the Earth is increasing, tearing the Atlantic apart, twisting the North American plate into a diagonal with New England pulled East while Mexico is pulled to the West, dropping Africa into the Indian Ocean as the African continent is likewise pulled East while its tip is held firm near Antarctica, and sinking the western edges of Great Britain as the Atlantic Rift widens and stretches under the curve of the Earth so the land along the edges sinks.

Confused investigators look for reasons for disasters that have their etiology in Earth quietly pulled apart, rock flakes pulled away, rather than pressed together, so that no quakes occur. The stretch zone is that sinking feeling, where support weakens, the ground sinks, and silently so. Thus gas and water mains explode, because the ground under them shifts, factories or refineries with gas line joints firmly sealed explode as these joints are pulled apart, and bridges fall as their mooring lose their firm footing. What also happens when rock flakes are pulled apart is that any underground reservoirs of gas or water lose their firm cap, and vent. In the case of the London explosion, the rumbling heard by witnesses ahead of the explosion was certainly not terrorism, but the ground adjusting, and more than the ground adjusted. Fittings in the refinery adjusted, metal on metal scraping into sparks, and *boom!*

What has happened recently that the stretch zone is so obviously under increasing tugging? We have repeatedly stated that the Earth changes will not diminish, but will increase going into the pole shift. This is not a lineal matter, as the closer Planet X comes to Earth, an inevitable path, the more the torque effect and the [polar wobble](#) where the N Pole

of Earth is pushed away violently on a daily basis, occur. The wobble will become more pronounced, more violent. The plates are tugged back West of the Atlantic, pulled forward East of the Atlantic, during the daily rotation of the Earth. The North American continent is allowed to roll East during rotation while the S Pole is pulled West, creating the diagonal pull likely to trigger the New Madrid fault line into an adjustment, and soon. The N Pole is pushed away and allowed to bounce back, daily, as the Earth rotates, a wobble that puts stress on all fault lines when the plates are suddenly in motion, and suddenly stopped!

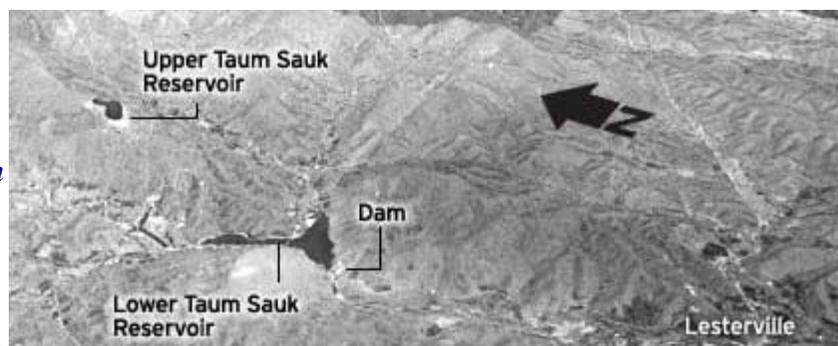
As there is *no* other explanation for the effect on the stretch zone, lacking any earthquakes to blame, and as these stretch zone accidents will continue to emerge, and with ferocity, this is a *certain clue* to those on the fence, that the influence of Planet X is the cause. Or is it Global Warming?



Signs of the Times #1522

It appears as if things are changing. The 6.8 in the Tanganyika region was during the last sweep on Dec 5th. Then a 6.8 in the New Britain region Dec 11th and a 6.7 in Afghanistan Dec 12th and a 6.7 in Fiji Dec 13th. [and from another] Sweeps have an 8 day spread, from the Dark Twin to Earth, 2.5 days, then Earth into the arms of Planet X, 2.5, the Earth bouncing back against the Dark Twin again, another 2.5 days. [and from another] Missouri reservoir fails, towns on alert [Dec 14]

<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/10464128/> 'A dam in rural southeast Missouri failed Wednesday morning, washing away homes and vehicles and leaving at least one person missing, authorities said. The dam is in the Ozarks, about 120 miles southwest of St. Louis. Initial reports said heavy rain was a factor but Pedigo said that was not the case. The region received only about one-tenth of an inch of rain overnight. t wasn't clear why the breach occurred, but AmerenUE officials said there was no obvious equipment failure, nor was there evidence of foul play.'



Signs of the Times #1521

Fiery depot explosion rocks England [Dec 12]

<http://www.canada.com/vancouver/sun/story.html?> 'Explosions ripped through a fuel depot north of London on Sunday, injuring dozens of people, blowing doors off nearby homes and sending balls of fire and clouds of black smoke into the sky. Police said the blasts appeared to be accidental, though just four days ago an al-Qaida videotape appeared on the Internet calling for attacks on facilities carrying oil that it claims has been stolen from Muslims in the Middle East. The powerful explosions, felt throughout a large swath of southeast England, also rattled nerves in a country still jittery over a July terrorist attack on London's subway and bus system that killed 52 people and the four suicide bombers.' [and from another source] [Dec 11] Many witnesses reported hearing an aircraft in the area at the time of the blasts. Some also reported heavy rumbles before the explosion.



Signs of the Times #1520

Kingfisher County OK officials trying to find source of odd eruptions [Dec 11]
<http://www.enidnews.com/> 'A hole that has engulfed half of a county road is spitting a mixture of mud and water while venting gas into the air above a 5-foot crater the geyser created. About 10 yards from the crater, another geyser can be seen, spitting thin mud and gas into the air. The geysers have appeared throughout the countryside of rural Kingfisher, with stretches of up to 12 miles between spots, and some as short as a quarter of a mile, Crawford said. The areas near the geysers have been cordoned off because the nature of where the gas is coming from is still unknown. The biggest geyser, located in Dead Indian Creek, had been shooting sprays of water and mud into the air 12- to 14-feet high.' [and from another] Geysers near Kingfisher spew gas, spur confusion [Dec 11] As gas-spewing geysers shot up to 9 feet high along a winding creek, two dozen state and local officials scratched their collective head in Kingfisher County's courthouse annex Monday. One theory, he said, is that the vent holes are somehow connected to oil and gas exploration. Winter Camp Creek is the only common denominator among six general locations where geysers are bubbling. A geologist with the Oklahoma Geological Survey, and there has been no seismic activity in the area for at least two weeks. The most likely cause is equipment failure in a natural gas well. If a section of the pipe failed pressure could build up until the gas could surface. He said the most likely cause is a drill that let natural gas to escape into permeable underground layers. It's man-induced. There's is no geologic activity out there that would cause that.' [and from another] They don't think it's a pipeline leak. An Oklahoma utilities official says the only pipeline in the area was brought to zero pressure and the problem got worse, not better.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Solar Minimum?

written Nov 12, 2004

The morning sky still has that very large star in the Eastern sky before daybreak. Again, some say it is the reflection of the space station. What is it? Is there anyway that the Zetas can draw a diagram as to where the major players are today in the solar system? Have not heard about the Dark Twin, where Venus and Mars are, etc. Although Planet X moved up more toward the ecliptic, it may flounder around some more in the zero balance area. The zero balance area is that point where particles flowing back to the sun and particles flowing away from the sun, balance out, net zero. There could be a dead zone where Planet X meanders again before adventuring forward into the particle stream once more. It would seek the area of least resistance until it can not any longer and must continue due to other factors as momentum.

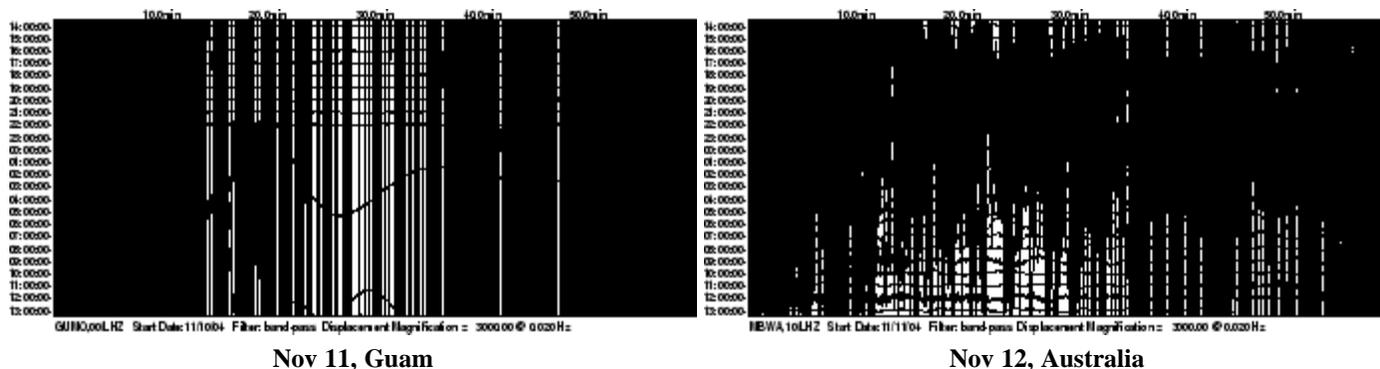
We stated indirectly last [July](#) that Crop Circle clues indicated a quickening in November, a date our Emissary Nancy [established](#) by her analysis. What has November brought? The monster Planet X not only closer to Earth, such that it is increasingly being seen as a dim red orb, the Second Sun, next to the Sun when the glare of the Sun is blocked, but rattling the Earth with regular global shuddering and earthquakes that will no longer be denied as an *increase*. Volcanoes, worldwide, are increasing their activity, not just a local affair but a global affair. All this perhaps due to Global Warming, that darling of the cover-up? Hot air is causing the global shuddering and increased quakes and restless magma? Hardly. Nor is this increased activity due to burping about on the surface of the Sun, as static and electro-magnetic surges can be expected, but there is no historical basis to claim magma and plate movements occur during solar flares. We have stated at the start of ZetaTalk in 1995 that the [Sun](#) is indifferent to the passing of Planet X, the increased activity on her surface no more than the ripples on a pond caused by a breeze. But what is causing these ripples, of late, during the Solar Minimum when all should be placid? Particle flow [blockage](#), which we have endlessly referred to in our attempts to help mankind understand the cosmic maelstrom besetting them.

Mankind is aware of particle flows emerging steadfastly from the Sun, which they term the Solar Wind, blowing the tails of comets outward and distorting the magnetosphere of the Earth. What man is aware of is but a fraction of the factors, but this concept suffices for the *outbound* push of particles. Yet other particles emerge at the Sun's poles and return in force at the Sun's middle, creating what we have described as a [backwash](#) of particles that the monster Planet X is attempting to fight its way through during its passage, and a major reason for the slow going as it rounds the Sun before heading out. Thus we have particles of the Solar Wind variety crowding behind Planet X on their way out, and particles in the backwash crowding in front of Planet X on their way in, but the Solar Wind variety dominates when very close to the Sun as Planet X currently is, creating a swirling cup of particles that push any planet caught in this wake into the cup, an [unshakable grip](#). Though swept to continue in their orbits by the [sweeping arms](#) of the Sun, Venus and Earth and the Dark Twin are all caught in this cup, and cannot escape. Thus, Venus, not in a [transit](#) last June but only pushed past the midpoint, cannot escape, and remains so very bright and close in the morning sky. Thus, the Earth cannot escape forward in her orbit even should Planet X appear to be behind her in her orbit. They are all scooped, cupped, and held in place by particle flow crowding that will not ease until Planet X leaves the vicinity.



And how does the Sun react to this particle storm, when a steady state in and out of the multitude of particles is the norm? Particles flowing *into* the Sun are blocked, creating an imbalance at her surface along the Ecliptic. Particles

flowing out from the Sun are crowded, swirling to the side to relieve the pressure. All this creates ripples on the Sun's surface, out of season per man's computations, during the Solar Minimum.



Our question to those who listen to Ed Dames is why should you believe him? What is his accuracy track record? We understand that he is just prating what his remote viewers see and this moves around like a snake on the water. So at first he said, going into 2000, that he did not see such a thing as Planet X and now he's all of a sudden in the Planet X camp saying he just didn't want to see it before but now he sees it. He is not right about the force of hurricane force winds. We have said they will be no greater than hurricanes today, that you experience, because the brake on this is the Earth's atmosphere itself. How fast can air move? We have said that the Sun is placid and really doesn't care about the passage of Planet X which is passing the Sun. You will see more solar flares, CME's, but this is surface, as though a breeze were running across water. The Sun is just reflecting disturbance in particle flows caused by the presence of Planet X. Nothing like what Ed Dames has described will occur.

ZetaTalk: [WakeupUSA Interview](#)

Signs of the Times #1229

Global Quakes occurred on Nov 2, 3, 8, 10, 11, and Nov 12 at the Face and Dark times,



accompanied by strong earthquakes around the world. Planet X is moving closer to Earth, visible to the right of the rising Sun. [and from another source] I saw the Second Sun rise with the Sun at 06:37 hrs, MST [Nov 11] here in El Paso. It was 5 d South of the Sun as the rise took place. The Second Sun is red and the Sun is yellow. Second Sun is at least 70% as large as the Sun. Now, anyone who blocks the sun with a thumb can see the Second Sun spoken of by Nostradamus and Zetas. What is visible to the common man with his naked eyes shielded from the brightness of the Sun cannot be denied. Eyes just tell you what they see without spin. The game is over and God won! [and from another source] I found red dust on my car Tuesday morning [Nov 10] here in Maryland. Last time I saw my car dusted was last spring but it was a grey ash color. This time it was distinctly red. I wet my windows with the squeegee at the gas station to remove the dust and it got red too.

Signs of the Times #1230

Sunspot 696 has produced two more big explosions: an M8-flare on Nov 9 and an X2-flare on Nov 10. At least one CME is heading for Earth as a result of the blasts. Stay tuned for more auroras! A strong geomagnetic storm is in progress. It began on Nov. 9th after a coronal mass ejection hit Earth's magnetic field. <http://www.spaceweather.com/> [and from another source] Geophysical Activity Forecast: The Geomagnetic field is expected to be unsettled to major storm levels on Nov 9

due to the arrival of a CME associated with the X2.0 flare observed on Nov 7. Nov 9 an M-Class Flare, Nov 10 an X-Class Flare. <http://www.cyberspaceorbit.com/>

[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

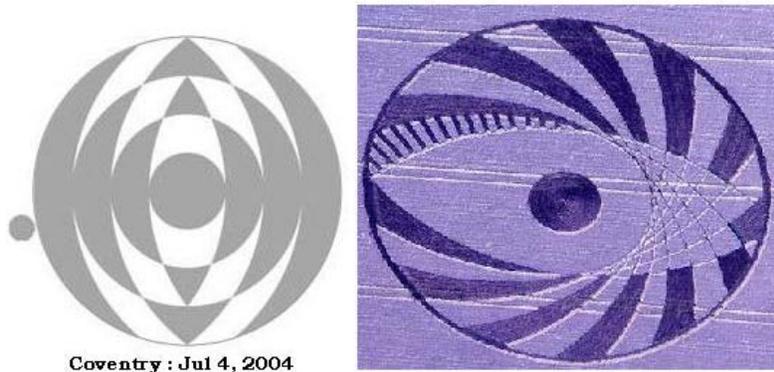
ZetaTalk: Signs of Change

written July 18, 2005

The [sling orbit](#) of Planet X is confusing to many because it is so at odds to the normal orbit pattern. In a sling orbit, Planet X comes in straight line toward the Sun, slides by the Sun, and picks up speed again in a straight line after passing the Sun. Then there is the aspect of its [retrograde](#) motion, opposite to what all the other planets in the solar system take. Planet X, in its retrograde orbit, is heading *toward* the other planets, rather than moving in the same direction. This clash, in the direction of orbit, was responsible for Earth halting in her orbit when she encountered Planet X in her path. This clash, combined with the crowding of particles that emerge from the Sun behind Planet X, is also responsible for the Earth being trapped in an eddy flow of particles that come round the sides of Planet X. As Planet X proceeds, slowly, sliding around the Sun, it is pushing the Earth in front of it, as the Earth cannot escape this eddy flow. Sling orbit, retrograde orbit, and retrograde rotation are involved. Planet X is not only passing the Sun in a retrograde orbit, it rotates in a retrograde manner. This creates a direct clash with the Earth when the distance between them closes so their magnetic fields engage, ultimately slowing the Earth's [rotation to a stop](#) during the passage.

Sling orbit, retrograde orbit and rotation, and the magnetic alignment of Planet X are involved in how the passage of Planet X affects the Earth. While slinging past the Sun in a retrograde orbit and rotating retrograde, Planet X is also aligning with the Sun's magnetic field lines as passing so very close to the Sun, it is forced into this alignment. So what does this mean for the hapless Earth, stuck in the heavy traffic lane and unable to get out because of particle flows on all sides forcing her back into the middle of the eddy flow? She is aligned magnetically with the Sun, cannot leave her orbit because of *her* balance with flows into and out from the Sun, what we have called [orbit lock](#). The Earth has a twisting monster approaching, about to make a passage [over her head](#) on its way out of the solar system. Since the Earth *cannot* leave her orbit, because of all the forces that keep her there, she cannot escape the point where Planet X will cross the Earth's orbit. She stands, like deer in the heavy traffic lane, horrified but unable to move, frozen in the headlights.

Because Planet X is moving in a retrograde orbit, this means the Earth, trapped in the eddy flow in front of Planet X, will be pushed back in her orbit into the Fall and eventually into the August position prior to the passage. Planet X, meanwhile, is transiting the Ecliptic from South to North so must align with the magnetic flow lines by swinging her North Pole from pointing *toward* the Sun to pointing it *away* from the Sun, a situation we have described as the slow [270° roll](#). This is, rather obviously, what a recent Silbury Hill crop circle was relaying. Where are we on this roll, which starts with a 180° turn pointing the North Pole outward toward the Earth rather than inward toward the Sun? Not far along, just starting, but this is no indication of the pace, as this is *not* a steady pace. At some point, the impetus is stronger, pushing the North Pole outwards quickly, as magnets are known to *move* quickly when the threshold of pressure in the magnetic field changes. One can see what the circle makers are trying to relay by comparing to [Coventry](#), laid down a year earlier, where Planet X had not yet moved in front of the Sun, from the Earth's vantage point. In Silbury, Planet X is positioned centrally, but is still just slightly below the Ecliptic, and of course, has moved closer to Earth as the relative size shows. This is the progress a year has brought.



Coventry : Jul 4, 2004

What are the signs, from Earth, that this 270° roll is progressing? Since the tail of Planet X, composed of magnetized iron oxide dust, [hoses away](#) from the North Pole of Planet X, this would start to turn toward Earth, increasing the red dust in the atmosphere and blowing the [Moon Swirls](#) and visible Moons either to the side or closer to Earth. Wafting toward Earth to be closer at hand, they will become increasingly visible as they will be *larger*. Or wafting to the side, they will be outlined against the backdrop of the Sun. Is this already happening, as the roll is proceeding? Previously, the tail was pointing directly toward the Sun, so that the Moon swirls, as the more dense part of the tail, would be lost against any view looking toward the Sun. Moon swirls blown toward the side as the roll progresses would *still* be close to the immense gravity pull of Planet X, but would also, on occasion, be seen *outside* the Sun, outlined against the gaseous plumes from the Sun, for the discerning viewer. These visible Moons, the larger among the entourage of Planet X, will be explained away as asteroids or something on a lens, but their incidence will be increasing.

Signs of the Times #1483

I have no astronomy background so I am not sure what I am looking at when I see the very dark, round object at the 3 o'clock position of the sun on the SOHO EIT 304 latest image for 01:19 on 7/18/2005. I don't believe it is an artifact in the photo. When viewing the enlarged version, the spot is quite pronounced. [and from another source] Using expert techniques used by NASA scientists I can finally say for definite that it isn't an artifact! Using Photoshop and its numerous filters I have ascertained that the following is true: 1. The object is in front of the sun 2. Other stationary artifacts that can be seen in numerous previous pictures do not show up in colour and saturation analysis. 3. The object appears to have some form of lower extension. Below you will find a link to the analysis. Colour legend (variants of colour define extremes in stronger emphasis) : Cyan - Closer to us such as minor ejections and anomalies ... no artifacts are present apart from the object. Green - Sun level Red/orange/yellow - Activity from minor and major sunspots [and from another source] I've heard that if the Sun is as large as an orange, the Earth is as large as a peppercorn. So this would make this object much smaller than Earth, more moon sized. Since the object is not reflecting light, it is standing in front of the Sun. How close is it? Size is relative to distance.





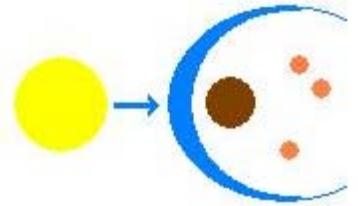
[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Where is Planet X?

posted Feb 5, 2005, but produced on live radio during the [Jan 28 Lou Gentile Radio Show](#)

People are astonished when we say, and seem to be saying, month after month, it's right next to the Sun, it's coming around the Sun, it's between the Earth and the Sun, but in fact, in [December of 2003](#), when the Earth, trucking along in its orbit, encountered this body coming into its orbit, Planet X, it stopped the way you would if you discovered an elephant in your driveway and that was the only way you could pass. Well why couldn't the Earth sneak around? Because there are particle flows, as we have described, immense numbers of particles that create a block, and there's crowding. Planets are swept along in their orbits, and stay at a distance from each other where they are comfortable with the particles that go into and out of the Sun. So Planet X creates a big disturbance in the equilibrium, a crowding of particles around it, behind it, so that the Earth is caught in the cup. Nancy has described this as a stick in the river where you can see the water flow around it on either side, creating a little ridge, a cup in the water in front of that stick. And sometimes you'll have something bobbling in the water in that cup, it doesn't go down the river, it's stuck in that cup. This is where the Earth is, stuck in the cup, and Planet X is that stick, causing ripples in the particle flows that create the cup.

Currently, Planet X is not quite at the mid-point between the Earth and the Sun, very close to the Ecliptic or the Sun's middle, and consequently you cannot see it because it's like a dull fuzz ball in front of the Sun and [reflects back](#) the light that hits the dust cloud so intensely that it's a terrific glare. If you were on the Sun's side, looking at it, you'd be blinded, but if you're on the Earth side, looking at it, it looks like a gray fuzz ball. So that's where it is, and it has progressed from being below the Ecliptic in December of 2003 and down near the Sun's South Pole, to rising up to the Ecliptic, from the right to the left as we have described in its retrograde orbit. This may seem slow, but it's only been a year. And who's to say, among human cultures, how fast a large planet, 23 times the mass of Earth, a big magnet who roars into the Sun and comes to a screeching halt as it skids around the Sun because of the Repulsion Force, the anti-gravity force, and gets ready to take off as it punches its way through the Ecliptic which is very crowded with particles going in and out of the Sun. This is something man does not have knowledge of. Numerous prophecies say '*look at the constellations*' and the Book of Enoch states, '*the constellations will not be right for the seasons*'. They knew this was not going to be a fast process, not this time.



Nov 2, 2003 photo taken in South Africa, the Second Sun





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Threshold Crossed

written May 21, 2005

Things seem a little slow on the Earth changes front right now or else I'm not paying close enough attention. I was wondering if the Zetas could comment on the long wait now that it's the 2nd anniversary of the original date. I think they called it the 'agonizing wait' back in 2003, so it would be interesting to hear from them at this point in the waiting game.

When ZetaTalk first started in 1995 there was little to support it behind the impact of the words on those hungry for answers to old questions, as the Earth changes had just begun. As the weather increased in ferocity and extremes, the quakes and volcanic activity gradually rose worldwide and refused to abate, and the behavior of world leaders aligned according to ancient prophecies describing the polarization and threats of war, our words of warning were taken more seriously. People began looking in the direction of Orion for signs of the [inbound planet](#), known by many names as Nibiru or Marduk or Wormwood, and most recently known as Planet X. Our famed [coordinates](#) for the path of this planet were desperately ridiculed when a faint glow appeared at those coordinates, growing in magnitude and moving in accordance with our predictions. And then [global quakes](#) started when the Atlantic Rift either faced or was in opposition to the presence roaring in from the other side of the Sun. The predicted date of passage around [May 15, 2003](#) was clearly watched by those in power in the White House, as Operation TOPOFF was called to be in place during that time, Operation Planet X occurred in Iraq on May 15, and Homeland Security went to level Orange. In the months following the missed date, a dramatic Second Sun appeared and signs of a powdering of [red dust](#) was evident.

Then the wait.

As 2003 slipped into 2004, orbit aberrations and the continuing global quakes at the face and dark points were the sole indicators of the presence of Planet X. Increasing disasters from stretching and snapping landmasses or failing compasses were downplayed in the news, as were the increases in earthquakes and volcanic threats such as Yellowstone. To the public, watching the skies and the news, the issue of Planet X had become passe. Had it passed? It and the Earth had settled into a lock. Planet X was floating on a gravity field where the pull toward the Sun equaled the push away, creeping forward into a headwind of particles flowing back toward the Sun's middle, buffeted by the particles that emerge from the Sun's middle, and twisting within the Sun's magnetic field. The Earth, caught in an [eddy flow](#) in front of Planet X, was showing the distress of this approaching giant, with increasingly melting poles and glaciers, loosening and moving fault lines, and fuming volcanoes. But as there was no change in the media's reaction, the public continued to consider the Planet X issue passe. The Planet X light reflected by the Sun seemed not in evidence, as where in 2003 it had reflected toward the Earth, it was now reflecting back toward the Sun. And the [massive tail](#) seemed not in evidence, as where in 2003 its momentum had caused it to blow toward the Earth, it now roiled around close to the Sun.

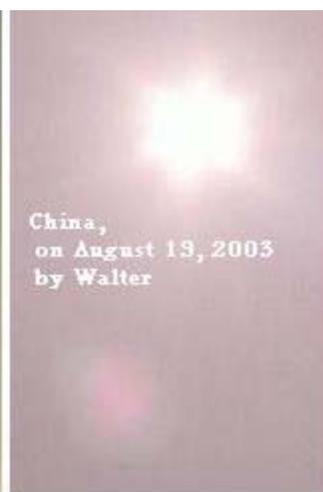
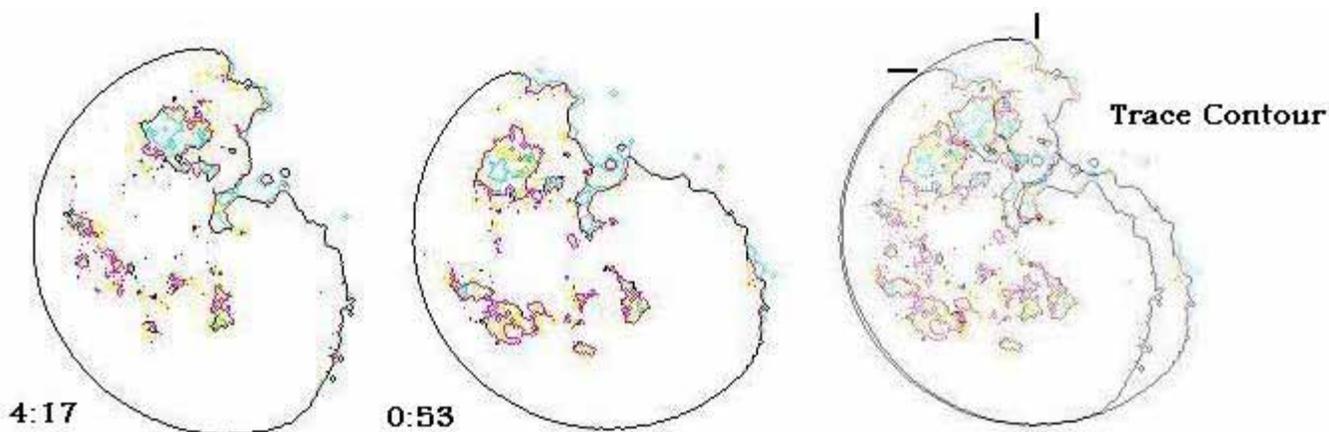
Then something happened.

In late 2004 the hurricane and typhoon season not only broke records, it doubled in ferocity and count. If this was Global Warming, what was the impetus between 2003 and 2004 that caused this increase? On the heels of this, and for no reason geologists could recount, the plate joining India and Australia lifted, tearing along Sumatra, and creating a tsunami in resort areas that the media could not ignore. Volcanic activity had reached the point where the word normal no longer applied, and this roiling magma could certainly not be ascribed to a warming air mass. And the weather was so bizarre and unpredictable that weathermen had become apologetic. Throughout the year, since the Spring of 2004, a landmark seen by all, the Moon, was rounding the Earth during its monthly sojourns at a tilt that placed it where it had never been seen before. Those used to a lifetime of gazing at the Moon in the evening noted this odd placement, but no comment at all in the news about this astonishing event. A threshold had been reached, where the common man was

aware that something was wrong, and that they were not being told the truth of the matter. That the cover-up had [started to erode](#) had become evident to those suspecting the truth, that the world had entered the End Times. But for many, the questions just kept mounting.

What will this increasingly aware public mean, for the future, and for the cover-up? Increasing talk over supper tables among family members and friends, while commuting to work, and on Internet chat boards will bring discussions around to the *only* answer for all these changes. This is not Global Warming, simply warming the atmosphere. This is not the Sun's activity. Where frequent it has not been outside of the norm for solar flares or sunspots or emissions. This can only be the presence of a gravity and magnetic force, seen in 2003 as a dramatic Second Sun and evident from its tugging on the Earth, the [torque](#) only we, the Zetas, predicted. Since reaction to this public awareness is in the hands of man, and thus could go in many directions, we will not at this time predict the outcome. But the public is no longer asleep, and will hardly start snoozing again even if the cover-up prevails. That threshold has been passed.

Nov 2, 2003 photo taken in South Africa, the Second Sun





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Trend Lines

written June 11, 2005

It appears that volcanic activity is entering a new truly explosive period with most eruptions worldwide now throwing lava instead of just ash and steam. Could you have the Zetas address the mechanisms causing this new lava activity? [and from another] The first Tropical Storm of 2005, Arlene, is 11 weeks sooner than last year's first storm, Aug 1, 2004. Have the Zetas made any predictions specific to 2005's hurricane outlook? [and from another]. A Canadian scientist who recently returned from a trip to measure the Pole's current location says it has now left Canadian territory and crossed into international waters.

We predicted in 1995 the current [weather trends](#), in 1999 the nature of the increase in [hurricanes and tornadoes](#), and in 2000 that [snow in summer](#) could be anticipated. We also predicted in 1995 the [magnetic disruption](#) caused by confusing directives from Planet X and the Sun. We predicted in 1995 the [increase in earthquake](#) and in 2001 that [volcanic activity](#) would increase on a lineal basis. All these trends are now becoming obvious, though not yet admitted by the establishment controlled media. Will these trends continue? They will rapidly become worse, in the eyes of horrified man, as a [threshold](#) has been crossed where all are above what mankind can consider normal, and all the trend lines are moving up, simultaneously. When the dragon has raised its head above ground, and continues to rise so the horror of its wings and claws and long lashing tail can be seen, man understands what has been occurring during its climb, and that the worse is yet to come.

Violent storms, unusual weather patterns, severe and long lasting droughts, increased frequency of hurricanes, torrential rains, and a general warming of the planet. Mankind will find its greatest problems with the weather to be its unpredictability.

ZetaTalk: [Heralding Field](#)
written Jul 15, 1995

Where some scientists state that the Earth's magnetic field has been weakening lately, this is certainly not the case. They misunderstand. The Earth's magnetic field is not weakening, it is changing course or direction.

ZetaTalk: [Magnetic Field](#)
written Jul 15, 1995

So, what is going to happen in the next four years? You're going to have increasing earthquake tremblers. Some earthquakes in remote places will not be reported at all, but nevertheless, word will get around.

ZetaTalk: [1999 Predictions](#)
written Apr 15, 1999

Massive tornadoes will not go away, but will be on the increase and will occur in places that do not experience such tornadoes. Hurricanes will be no more fierce than they are today, but will occur in places not used to hurricanes force winds.

ZetaTalk: [Next 3 1/2 Years](#)
written Sep 15, 1999

As we stated in 1995, severe and intractable drought, drought and deluge swings. Very cold summers, relayed in the past, in ancient reports of what the Chinese called a world cycle, meaning the approach of another pole shift, where snow fell in summer.

ZetaTalk: [During 2000](#)
written Jan 12, 2000

Earthquake and volcano activity will steadily increase, on a somewhat linear scale. Earthquakes and volcanoes are reacting to the heating up and activity in the core.

ZetaTalk: [During 2002](#)
written Oct 15, 2001

This all begs the question, when will the establishment address these trends? They won't. They will continue in the

mode approved by the control freaks in the establishment, who cannot admit what is about to occur - the pole shift - nor what has arrived in the inner solar system to cause all this - Planet X - as they would *then* have to admit that they have known all along and are simply keeping the common man ignorant for their own convenience. The weatherman already simply shrugs his shoulders and admits it has all become unpredictable, no longer looking uncomfortable when records are being broken daily. A bit of noise is made about Global Warming, hoping to distract those who cannot put more than one fact and another together, but this hardly addresses the quakes and volcanic activity. The cover-up on this continues, Richter downgraded and quakes dropped without excuse or explanation. Disaster movies are on the increase, as a substitute for honesty from the establishment. Any magnetic oddity is somehow blamed on the Sun, during this, the solar minimum, though it hardly addresses the continuing drifting of the poles, in all directions, during the Earth wobble and early stages of the magnetic [twists and turns](#) that Planet X will assume.

At what point will the establishment address these issues? Long after the populace has looked to them for answers. Long after the populace has determined that they are being lied to, and will automatically discount anything the establishment has to say. The only explanation that the populace will then accept is the truth, which will be admitted in concert with a crucifixion of the chosen scapegoats, the Bush Administration and the NSA for their cover-up re the presence of Planet X. NASA, observatories, and astronomers have been forced to silence because of the national security oath those who work there have been required to take. This same technique has been used on the media and weathermen, seismologists, and any politician in the know. The rigors of the Patriot Act, which can jail anyone for any trivial reason without access to the court system, and the increasing incidence of assassinations of those in the know, hardly lost on their peers with whom they formerly worked, covers the rest. Heads of state in small countries around the world are vulnerable, and know it, so all are waiting for the big guy, the US, to step forward and break the cover-up.

How will this stalemate end? When those with the power to bring the US to its knees, those with the financial clout, determine that an undifferentiated panic, more to be feared than a controlled panic, is about to begin. Then admissions will be made, fingers will be pointed, and frank discussion on what the common man can do to help himself will begin. Until then, this day is in preparation, with the Bush camp being discredited steadily, more honesty about the Earth changes allowed, and a rehearsal among the players for the finale.

Signs of the Times #1442

Big news on weather channel today. June snowstorm in Denver, Colorado. Some roads even closed. [and from another source] Here in the antipodean Southern Hemisphere we have been and are experiencing very odd weather over the last few weeks. Examples: Heavy rain in South Africa (Jo'Burg) during May, first time in memory. Last Sunday in Western Australia we had fantastic electrical storms with cyclonic wind speeds and multiple tornadoes that created huge damage across Perth region (never seen before in 175 years of European Australian memory). Also last week North Island New Zealand got hit with huge electric rain storms - declared state of emergency - an entire village slid to its doom. Whilst in Chile a few days ago dozens of young soldiers froze to death in very abnormal blizzards. [and from another source] It's strange that CNN [Jun 4] have cut their weather news. [and from another source] Snowfall in Somalia reported [Jun 1] 'The first snowfall on this part of the world ... The storm left a blanket of snow on the ground, something residents had never seen in their lives before.' [and from another source] Tonight [Jun 4] sudden storms have moved in just south of San Antonio, TX with 100 mph winds, large hail, and average 4" rain an hour! Not predicted. Talk about unpredictable!

Signs of the Times #1447

Some time today [Apr 17] Mount Ida British Columbia Vortex reversed direction. Since February 17 the vortex had been causing deviations up to 11° towards the East. Today it is reading 11° to the West. [and from another source] My compass [May 23] is showing the N Pole East by 25° here in El Paso! [and from another source] 'A Canadian scientist who recently [Jun 11] returned from a trip to measure the Pole's current location says it has now left Canadian territory and crossed into international waters. The pole, which, unlike the geographic North Pole, is in constant movement, has been within modern Canadian borders since at least the 1600's.'

Signs of the Times #1448

The latest Gallup polls find that 57% feel the war is not worth it, and nearly as many want the U.S. to start pulling out troops and not sending any more of them. There were numerous signs of editorial unrest in the past week. The Sun of Baltimore: 'the government that has botched so much of the war'. Minneapolis Star-Tribune: 'an unnecessary war based on contrived concerns. ... President Bush and those around him lied, and the rest of us let them.' Chicago Tribune: 'keeping American troops in Iraq amounts to fighting a fire with kerosene.' Seattle Post-Intelligencer: 'Bush insists on clinging to the thoroughly discredited notion that there was any connection between the old Iraqi regime -- no matter how lawless and brutal -- and the attacks of Sept. 11, 2001.' [and from another source] The Voice of the White House [Jun 9] <http://www.tbrnews.org/Archives/a1647.htm> 'Two of my friends here tell me that in the middle of a small meeting last week, Bush suddenly stopped talking, his jaw dropped down and he began to stare at nothing. About the time his listeners were about to shout for a medic, he blinked, shook his head and began talking...about something not on the agenda. His dog was part of the mindless babble. We all pray that he does this live on CNN or better, FOX. George does not wear suits well being bowlegged and slightly humpbacked but he would look so wonderful in a straight jacket! On the 6 PM news at that!' [and from another source] I noticed that when Bush and Blair were meeting this past week, the TV stations did not broadcast it live, only clips later. And then when Bush had a press conference, they also did not broadcast it live. They showed Scott McClellan, talking about the issues, and then when Bush was scheduled to talk, they went back to their regularly scheduled programming. Very odd! Why not show Bush live? [Note: is Dubya's candle flickering? Is he disassembling? What next!]



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Weather Extremes

written July 29, 2005

We warned at the start of ZetaTalk, in 1995, that unpredictable weather extremes, switching about from drought to deluge, would occur and increase on a lineal basis up until the pole shift. Where this occurred steadily, it has only recently become undeniable. ZetaTalk, and *only* ZetaTalk, warned of these weather changes, at that early date. Our early warnings spoke to the issue of global heating from the core outward, hardly Global Warming, a surface or atmospheric issue, but caused by consternation in the core. Affected by the approach of Planet X, which was by then starting to zoom rapidly toward the inner solar system for its periodic passage, the core was churning, melting the permafrost and glaciers and riling up volcanoes. When the passage did not occur as expected in 2003 because Planet X had stalled in the inner solar system, we explained the increasing weather irregularities in the context of the global wobble that had ensued - weather wobbles where the Earth is suddenly forced under air masses, churning them. This evolved by 2005 into a looping jet stream, loops breaking away and turning like a tornado to affect the air masses underneath. Meanwhile, on Planet Earth, droughts had become more intractable and deluges positively frightening, temperature swings bringing snow in summer in the tropics and searing heat in Arctic regions, with the violence of storms increasing in number and ferocity.

Is this as bad as it will get, prior to the pole shift when hurricane force winds will sweep the Earth and every region of the globe will emerge with a new climate and geography? Has the lineal increase we predicted in 1995 reached its climax? We are not here with good tidings, nor were we here with good tidings in 1995. ZetaTalk, blunt and honest, is not for the faint at heart, but for those willing to take a serious warning and act on it.

- The coastlines will get increasingly inhospitable, as storms formed over the oceans can develop into a howling rage that dissipates over land. As we have stated, hurricane force storms will not develop into super storms, more violent than man has experienced, but will form in places not previously experienced, and will be more consistently strong and destructive. In some places around the globe, this will make coastlines uninhabitable, a place where crops are grown or fish harvested but where humans do not reside or sleep soundly.
- Where deserts have formed based on geology, mountain ranges blocking rain clouds or the atmosphere depleted of rain during a long trip over land masses, this will change as the direction of wind flow changes. Lands used to regular rains, now suffering droughts, may find these droughts turning their land into deserts. Rain forests are likewise formed by geology and wind currents, and these may fear being washed away as rain comes not only more often but with a greater load of water picked up by fast moving air currents traveling over large bodies of water. Drought or deluge, there will be few places on Earth not affected by one of these extremes, and all of this affects the success of crops.
- Temperature extremes, and in particular temperature swings, will increase, so that the seasons almost blend into one another. If Summer is expected to be a time of extreme heat, and Winter extreme cold, man may find his Summer cool with odd brief snowstorms and Winter confusing the crops wanting to go into their annual hibernation. The key will be the unpredictability, as a looping jet stream and increasing extremes of high and low pressure over land will force the atmosphere into unexpected directions.

Where does this place man, as he learns of the likelihood of a pole shift caused by the passage of a rogue planet - Planet X? Most will stubbornly stay in place, refusing to contemplate the unpleasant and preferring to accept any explanation the establishment proffers. Suffering will increase, but will result in riots and angry outbursts or illness from malnutrition and depressed immune systems or the psychological depression that comes from a sense of hopelessness. Those who have decided to live, and help others to do so, will find the argument, whether to stay or go, tipping in the direction of a move. Coastal areas may be pleasant, and river basins rich with delta soil, and the commerce that has grown up near ports and great rivers providing jobs, but the tribulations of a self sufficient family home in the hinterland will seem increasingly worth it. This is the push the weather extremes will bring. Add to this

increasing volcanic and quake activity, making the fault lines unattractive and life in crowded cities likely to be suffering from collapse as their infrastructure is shattered and pulled apart. All of these matters will speak to those who want to survive, in a voice louder than any reassurance from the establishment. Make your plans. Cut your losses. And get out of harms way to a place where you can at least have a chance of feeding your family and surviving the weather extremes.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Jet Stream Tornadoes

written May 25, 2005

I have lived my whole life in Eastern Pennsylvania and this past month or two [May 24], have noticed a change in the weather system's direction. Normally, the flow is West to East. Now the Low Pressure systems are moving from the Midwest area into a Southeast direction. It is keeping us in a cool climate here about 10-15 degrees below normal. In addition to this, we have had more Nor'Easterns than normal, which usually happens in winter. The low-pressure area goes off of the coast and reformulates with the ocean and travels NE as a large rainmaking low.

We have stressed, at the very start of the ZetaTalk saga, that [the weather](#) would get increasingly extreme, with droughts and deluges occurring and switching about in an unpredictable manner, and that this included unpredictable changes in [the jet stream](#). The jet stream is affected primarily by the rotation of the Earth, the slow roll, which pulls the Earth under her blanket of air and creates swirling in the temperate regions, the prevailing Westerlies, as cold air from the poles rushes to drop into voids created by this motion. The jet stream is affected secondarily by warm and cold spots, warm over land masses that are more quickly heated or cooled than the ocean, which can circulate and maintain a more even distribution within its depths. Hot air is lighter than cold, and rises, cold heavier and drops, thus the storm systems attempting to equalize the density of air. The temperature and density and direction of air masses can be determined, and thus the weatherman has historically offered predictions, but these predictions have become [increasingly difficult](#), in part because of the [Earth wobble](#) which jerks the Earth about under her mantle of air, often at cross currents to the jet stream.

A *new* development is tornado swirls within the jet stream, where the stream turns round upon itself rather than proceeding, high in the upper atmosphere, in its traditional directions. Tornadoes, as any school child learns, are caused by the rapid dropping of cold air through a lighter warm air mass, a sinkhole that becomes, like a black hole for gravity particles, an irresistible pull for cold air in the vicinity. On a larger scale, hurricanes and their counterparts, the typhoon or cyclone, are large swirls on the move, attempting to equalize air pressure. If tornadoes and hurricanes can occur in the lower atmosphere, on a local level, why could they not occur in the upper atmosphere? This is clearly not caused by Global Warming which has raised the air a fraction of a degree, nor has Global Warming been responsible for the permafrost or glaciers or poles melting, from the bottom up. This, as we have often stated, is due to the core of the Earth swirling about under the influence of Planet X, which has likewise created increases in volcanic activity worldwide. But the turbulence in the volatile atmosphere is in response to [sudden changes](#) in the *direction* of flow, due to an increasingly violent Earth wobble.

At first, during the wobble, the breeze blows gently, then grows gusty with distinct N/S wind formations, and finally begins to swirls as in any large air mass attempting to equalize either pressure or temperature over a large area will do. Tornado behavior in the jet stream will result in unexpected *turnabouts* in temperature and storm systems, a pattern noted already in 2004 when several hurricanes turned back to attack the East Coast of the US, or changed directions contrary to their predicted and traditional path. More of this will follow, as the Earth wobble is not going away or lessening its grip. It will, quite the contrary, proceed to more horrors, while those in charge of the cover-up, in Washington DC, in the White House, fiddle with the truth like Nero fiddling while Rome burned. The outcome, for these politicians and power mongers, will be no better than Nero's.

Weather changes heralding the giant comet's approach will at first be within normal parameters. As long as meteorologists can find a similar pattern on the books or an old timer can be found to regale us with tales of the old days, no one will get unduly alarmed. The weather,

after all, is a constant source of conversation, but the intensity of these discussions will change when the effects on food chains relied upon by man move outside of familiar boundaries. It is at this point that Alarm Bells will go off. All attempts to explain the changes based on Global Warming from the Greenhouse effect will run into snags as the weather will refuse to be predictable. Areas of the world which have been deserts throughout mankind's memory will become swamps under constant and repeated rains. Temperate climates used to periodic gentle rainfall will suffer intractable droughts. Then this will switch about, for no apparent reason. The reason lies deep within the Earth's core, an area the meteorologists refuse to consider, and thus their predictions on the atmosphere will never be based on the right parameters.

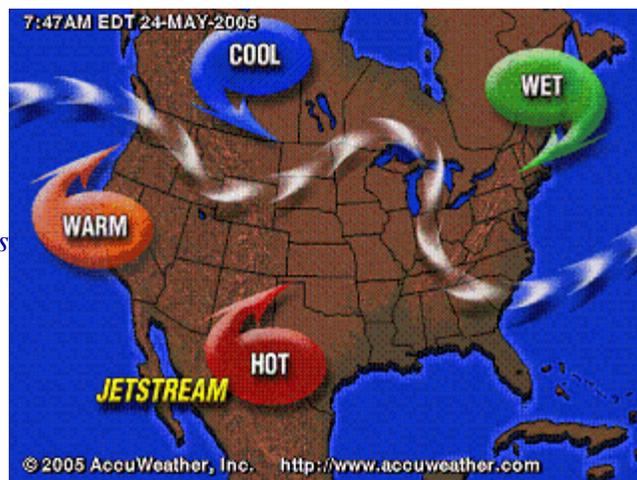
ZetaTalk: Heralding, written prior to July 15, 1995

Among the excuses given by the establishment for the geological changes increasingly at hand is the lowered jet stream excuse. Why would the jet stream lower? As anyone who watches the weather reports knows, weather predicting is a science. Rain doesn't just happen, it is caused by moist warm air being pushed over cool air, which remains as the lower strata due to cool air being more compact and thus heavier. The rain forms when the warm air begins to cool and compress as it rises, squeezing the moisture out as condensation. Thus, where primitive man would assume the rain to be a curse or a blessing from the gods, modern man looks to the cause. What cause is being given for a lowered jet stream?

ZetaTalk: Lowered Jet Stream, written on Nov 15, 1996

The push of the Earth's vulnerable N. Pole away will occur with more violence, the rebound back to align with the Sun's dominant voice will occur with more violence, and the weather will follow!

ZetaTalk: Weather Wobble, written Dec 6, 2004





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

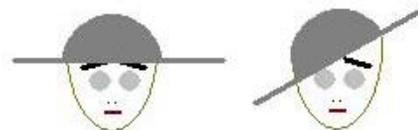
ZetaTalk: Moon Dance

written Mar 11, 2005

Are the Zetas, or their brothers, playing a game with the moon to get the attention of the human race?

The Moon's orbit has been noticeably out of place, even to the casual observer, for almost a year. This is best described using an analogy of a man with a broad brimmed hat on his head. For a normal Moon orbit, this hat is almost exactly positioned over the tops of the ears, evenly spaced over each, with only a slight tilt. That the Moon's [normal orbit](#) is close to the Earth's middle, the Ecliptic, is exemplified by the solar eclipse, where either the Moon casts a shadow on the Earth or vice versa, with the Earth casting a shadow on the Moon, periodically. Nevertheless, the hat is positioned almost equally over both ears. What has been observed since the [Summer of 2004](#) is a hat tilted high over one ear, and low over the other ear, often most noticeable as a [face rotation](#).

The current odd Moon orbit is *beyond* what the Earth wobble would support, where the Earth is wobbling to allow the N. Pole to evade the hose of magnetic particles coming from Planet X by swinging away from view, the head twitching a bit under the hat. We have stated that the Moon has allegiance to the Sun as well as the Earth, and thus its orbit could be expected to attempt to stay astride of any gap as the Earth wobbles or tilts, but the current odd Moon orbit is also *beyond* any attempt to stay astride of the Earth's middle as well as the Sun's middle. It in fact is more to the extreme of that, reaching beyond the middle of both. The Moon, as a bead on the edge of the hat rim traveling around the hat, is seen in the extreme North during one part of the month, and at the extreme South two weeks later. Why?



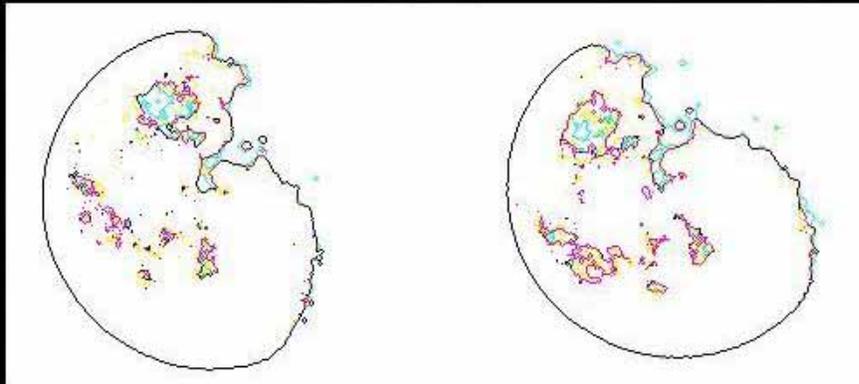
We have mentioned that Planet X has captured both the Earth and Venus and the Earth's Dark Twin in the [eddy current](#) in the particle flows that blast from the Sun toward Planet X and *around* Planet X. They are trapped, by all the forces that push planets into their orbits and hold them there, to remain there. Particle flows, a tiny fraction of which mankind is aware of, flow out of the Sun's poles and return to her middle, flow out evenly from the surface of the Sun as the solar wind man is aware of, flow out of her North pole and return at the South pole as the magnetic particles man is aware of, or chose their flow patterns to fit in niches not otherwise taken. That all the planets line up in the Ecliptic, around the Sun's middle, is due to the *immense* number of particles that chose the first route, returning in force at the Sun's middle, washing in from above and below. The planets are held at bay, away from the Sun, by the gravity [Repulsion Force](#), yet another particle flow.

What forces is the poor Moon dealing with? The eddy currents coming *around* Planet X are flowing outside their bounds, coming in from the top and bottom, and rushing to fill voids. Nevertheless, the press is for all to align with the Ecliptic, whether within or without the eddy current. Venus remains in her position, closer to the Sun and Planet X. The Dark Twin, sharing the Earth's orbit, is pressing the Earth from the side. As the particle flows rush around Planet X and into the eddy, they encounter the Earth and her sister planets, and eddy around them as well. A turmoil, mostly present at the Ecliptic, which the Moon normally rides. The easy out for the Moon is to avoid the crowded lane, which it does by being too high, and then too low, for the majority of its orbit. It rides high and low as it does as this was the tilt of its orbit before the Planet X drama started, now simply become more extreme to avoid the middle road, the crowded lane.

Signs of the Times #1352

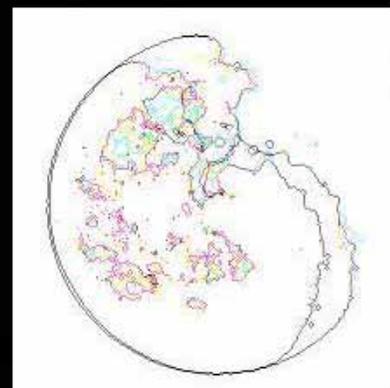
Time and again there have been posts about the rotation of the moon during one nights travel, but no one ever seems to have a camera handy. Well, I had the luck of a clear sky last night [Feb 27], so I took my cheapo 3.3 megapixel with 10x optical zoom and snapped some pictures of the moon. First at 0.55 CET, second at 4.17 CET in the east of the Netherlands. Both pics were taken with a horizontally held camera and 10x optical zoom. I took the 2 moons, the pics full pixelsize from the cameraimage, and made a composite today, and did some image proessing to clear up the features of the moon and stuff like that. The rapid rotation can be clearly seen. <http://www.rumormillnews.com/cgi-bin/forum.cgi?read=65862> [Note: extreme rotation of the Face of the Moon has been noted for months, indicating the Earth tilted under the Moon's orbit.]

Trace Contour



2005-02-27T04:17:51+1:00

2005-02-27T00:53:55+1:00





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Tail Returns

written Apr 7, 2005

I had taken Winged Globe pictures in Japan over year ago. At that time the Winged Globe was top left to bottom right. This mornings picture I took the Winged Globe was top right to bottom left. Does this have a significance? [Comparison photos taken by this photographer, 2004 with a lens to reduce Sun's glare, but moon swirl evident in 2005 photo, at arrow, without lens also.]



During the Summer of 2003, when Planet X was rushing toward the Sun and the Earth was in full view of this drama as it was on the opposite side of the Sun and could see the entire complex as it approached, the light of the Sun reflecting off this complex so it was clearly illuminated, the corpus of Planet X along with its moons swirls and dust cloud were dramatically visible. This was also the time when the Second Sun was seen rising and setting with the Sun, due to this reflection of light.



During the Summer of 2003, the tail of Planet X was spraying toward Earth, as it is hosed out of the N. Pole of Planet X, being magnetized iron ore dust, and the N. Pole of Planet X was pointing toward the S. Pole of the Sun during this approach. It was during the Summer of 2003 that many reports of [red dust](#) in the atmosphere were reported, brilliant red sunsets and red dust settling on Earth in odd places. But during the time when Planet X rounded the Sun's S. Pole, little was heard of this dust cloud or the hose of magnetic particles blowing out from that N. Pole. This was due to the N. Pole of Planet X being literally glued to the S. Pole of the Sun, as would be expected of a large magnet so close to the mother of all solar system magnets, the Sun. Thus, the red dust cloud and the moon swirls of Planet X were turned away from the Earth, toward the Sun, less visible during 2004. The visibility of Planet X was likewise diminished during 2004 as sunlight reflecting off the close hugging dust cloud shrouding the corpus was reflected back to the Sun, the Earth only seeing a dim fuzz ball at best when looking for evidence of Planet X.

During this past month, Nancy has received startling indications that the tail of Planet X is once again turning toward

the Earth. This of course would happen as the N. Pole of Planet X swung about, in place, during the [270° Roll](#) we have described as preceding the [3 Days of Darkness](#). The N. Pole of Planet X swings clockwise, while Planet X remains in place, and while hosing the Earth with magnetic particles pushes the N. Pole of Earth away, tipping the Northern Hemisphere of Earth temporarily away during those days. We have described the roll as a *slow* process leading up to those dramatic days. But during this slow process, the tail of Planet X, with its many moon swirls and immense dust cloud, emerges at the right side of the Sun (as viewed in the Northern Hemisphere). Are there indications this is happening? In addition to renewed reports of red sunsets and red skies, particularly in the Southern Hemisphere, the moon swirls and smarmy tail of Planet X have come visible on the *right* side of the Sun, dramatically.



As these magnetic particles from the N. Pole of Planet X hose out into space behind the Earth, they have affected the [tilt of Jupiter](#) and Saturn, which lean their top pole, an intake which acts as a [conduit](#) for the magnetic particles coming from the Sun also, toward this additional flood of particles from Planet X. Why else the lean in these giant gas planets, and why else toward the direction that these additional particles are coming from? Just as suddenly, there are reports that the Moon has lifted so that it's orbit is to the *north* of the Earth more than expected. The Moon had been in an [extreme orbit](#) too far to the North after a new Moon and too far to the South after a full Moon, but at the present time is found too far North days before the new Moon. What is the Moon escaping in [lifting North](#) of the Earth? It seeks to avoid the roiling of particle flows caught in the eddy in front of Planet X, the eddy where the hapless Earth is caught. Magnetic particles hosed into the eddy increase the general crowding, and it has *lifted* in the only direction it can move, up above the roiling which is still coming from the South.



During this roll, it swings its N. Pole toward Earth, pushing the N. Pole of Earth away, causing the prophesied 3 Days of Darkness during this temporary end-to-end alignment. Leading into this Planet X revolves in place such that its N. Pole no longer points almost directly at the Sun but points away, swinging toward the Earth, but this change does not happen suddenly, it is progressive. Leading into this, when Planet X slowly swings its N. Pole round in a clockwise direction, whither the Earth?

ZetaTalk: [Drunken Lurch](#), written Nov 19, 2004



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Earth on the Rack

written Apr 16, 2005

We have stated recently that the [Earth Wobble](#) is caused by the tugging on the Atlantic Rift to align with Planet X and more recently accentuated by the pushing away of [Earth's N Pole](#) as it increasingly competes with the N Pole of Planet X. We have stated that this wobble, in the shape of a [Figure 8](#) if one looks down from space upon the Earth's poles, is creating [Magma Slam](#) points near the magnetic S Pole of Earth, along the spine of the Andes, and at the African Rift, and also [Magma Void](#) points in the Mediterranean, Japan, and the West Coast of the US. Evidence of roiling magma in the voids, noticed by individuals who observe their drains and fountains reflecting conflicting directives from below the surface prompted us to *relate* this to the magma voids, which otherwise gave no physical evidence. Does the increased volcanic activity also relate? Indeed it does. Obviously, magma slam points, where more than one magma stream collides to impact the Earth's crust, would be subject to increased volcanic activity, as volcanoes by their nature are an outlet for magma under pressure. Why would volcanoes near the magma slam point of the magnetic S Pole be increasing their activity months after the major plate snapping that occurred in December 2004? And what relationship does this have to volcanoes *worldwide* stepping up the pace at the same time? Clearly the magma is slamming harder, the voids are roiling more aggressively, and what does *this* mean?

The Earth, in its slow roll, is caught in many conflicting directives. It stands where it does in the lineup of planets as a balance between the gravity pull from the Sun and the repulsion force, the anti-gravity force, that is evoked between planetary bodies when they come close. It stands where it does in the planetary lineup as a compromise with the other planets, who all find a niche where particle flows are neither crowded nor creating a roiling void. It aligns itself magnetically with the Sun, and its rotation is dictated also by movement in the Sun's interior, which the molten magma of the Earth chases, perpetually. When Planet X enters as yet another factor for the Earth to take into account, this does not negate the other forces at play. The Earth strives to honor each dictate, with those portions of the Earth least able to ignore the dictates of the old regime the last to change.

- The core of the Earth, highly magnetized, is determined to remain with the Sun, and does so until the moment of passage when Planet X comes so close to the Earth, and stands so firmly between the Earth and the Sun, that the Sun's dictates are negated. The prophesied 3 Days of Darkness, 6 days of sunrise West, rotation stoppage and sudden pole shift are all occurring when the Earth's core is essentially possessed by Planet X.
- The crust of the Earth, likewise highly magnetized in places such as the Atlantic Rift, is caught in a magnetic web. It also has momentum, created by Earth's daily rotation, and is glued to the core in ways that man is as yet unaware of, as molten lava is not homogeneous nor altogether freely flowing. Earthquakes between passages of Planet X are essentially aftershocks from the last pole shift, and the increasing quakes due to the presence of Planet X in the inner solar system at present are due to the tugging on the crust to bring the crust into magnetic alignment with Planet X. Thus the crust can do little more than be pulled apart, on the rack in a tortured position, until the pole shift when its plates are dislocated, essentially.
- The magma, great portions of which are virtually liquid in their ability to move freely, is the weak link, that portion of the physical Earth that can respond most easily to the dictates from Planet X, and this is the source of the volcanic activity increase of late. Where the core is either possessed by the Sun or Planet X, and the crust is strung out on the rack and can do nothing but moan, the magma can race around more rapidly, slamming under the crust in the magma slam points at a higher speed and with greater force behind it, roiling around under the magma void areas more aggressively and drawing a wider region into the roil. Earth, on the rack, bleeding.

Signs of the Times #1384

79 volcanoes on watch list [Apr 16] 'As two earthquakes shook Indonesia's Java island on Friday, Indonesian seismologists placed 79 volcanoes on a "close watch" list, up from the 11. The New Straits Times, quoting Indonesian experts, said they fear a major eruption. Indonesian scientists had

placed 11 volcanoes on the list on Thursday. [But] there are 79 volcanoes which need to be closely watched and they are being monitored by all observation posts.'

Signs of the Times #1382

[Apr 13] 'Mount Talang in Indonesia is on the verge of a full-blown eruption. A second volcano in Indonesia, Tangkuban Perahu, on Java island, sprang to life and began rumbling overnight, prompting scientists to raise the status of the volcano to "alert" and declare it off limits. There have been hundreds of volcanic earthquakes recorded in the last several days. A third volcano in the area, Child of Krakatoa, in Sunda straits, west of Java, has been experiencing more than 32 volcanic quakes in the last two days.' [and from another source] 3 volcanoes in the Philippines are also being watched by volcanologists - Mayon, Taal and Kanlaon. And now Yellowstone looking active. Volcano activations and alert in Argentina too. Altogether Egon, Karangetang, Talang, and Yasur are in the process of blowing their tops. Ambrym, Chikurachki, Colima, Fuego, Karymsky, Kilauea, Kliuchevskoi, Krakatau, Manam, Mayon, Mt. Erebus, Mt. St. Helens, Pacaya, Rabaul, Santa Maria, Sheveluch, Stromboli, Suwanose-Jima, Tungurahua, and Villarrica are about to blow!



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sun Scald

written Dec 11, 2005

Why the sun has changed from the yellow sun in the day-time sky to the silvery white sun that we see now. You used to be able to look up at the sun for a couple of seconds and see a yellow sun. Now, however, it is hard to even look in the direction of the sun anymore because of its increase in diffuse brightness. It's hard to even see the orb that is the sun in all that brightness. It really hurts the eyes now.

An ultra-glaring Sun was noted in 2003, when Planet X roared into the inner solar system from the direction of Orion, and screeched to a halt as it neared the Sun and the repulsion force clicked in. The tail of Planet X, not affected by the repulsion force, maintained its momentum and wafted past the Sun to deliver red dust and odd atmospheric changes to the Earth. As the Earth, in the summer of 2003, was on the opposite side of the Sun from this drama, it was in the path of this wafting tail. As Planet X hoses its tail away from its N Pole, and this was glued closely to the Sun's S Pole, the tail at that time was pointed toward the Sun. But by the Winter of 2003 the Earth had come round in her orbit to be to the side of Planet X, thus out of the tail for the moment.

In the Summer of 2003, it was noted that people sunburned more readily, construction workers long used to working out of doors, noted an unusual tendency to burn. Crops likewise matured two weeks early that year in many places, and comments about the intense brightness of the Sun were common. During 2004, this seemed to dissipate, but now these same symptoms and comments have returned. What has changed? During 2004, Planet X had its N Pole glued to the Sun's S Pole, and thus the tail wafted toward the Sun. But as we have explained, a 270° roll is due, where Planet X will rotate in place to point its N Pole outward, as it crossed the ecliptic, the Sun's middle, to align with the magnetic flow lines above the ecliptic. Thus, the tail will again begin to point *toward* the Earth, and many of the phenomena experienced that year will return.

What will this mean? Increasing fireballs and debris entering the Earth's atmosphere. Certainly increasing red dust, with all its symptoms of a blood red Moon and deposits on roof and car tops. In that the tail is magnetized, charged, this will again affect the Earth's magnetic field as it exists in the atmosphere. The *core* of the Earth responds to stronger dictates from the Sun and secondarily from Planet X at this time, but the atmosphere is subject to the wafting tail, and thus drama can result. In 2003, there was a period of [electrical surges](#) and outages, affecting countries worldwide. This could return, as it is the charged *tail* that caused this. Neon clouds, red colored and seemingly lit, were seen at that time, and these and other atmospheric displays will be produced.

What causes the Sun scald, the intense brightness that does not translate into increased heat and cannot be correlated to solar activity or sun spots? A fog bank, with a light shown on it, appears to be evenly lit, because the light is scattered and bouncing back to the observer. Is there more light, or simply scattered light? A rainbow gives off distinct light in various stepped spectrum because it is bent toward the observer by water in the clouds, but normally white light prevails as *all* light in the spectrum is available. If the Sun is no longer yellow, it is because all light rays are scattered, and the steady state of yellow is interfered with. During a rainbow, no additional *heat* is generated, nor is a heat difference noted when the light returns to being scattered.

The perception of increased intensity is due to the mix in light spectrum, those spectrums the eye can best adapt to no longer present. You formerly looked at the setting Sun without distress, the yellow or orange Sun, though the Sun was still in view and its rays were coming into your eye with full force. It is the loss of your yellow Sun that is affecting your eye's ability to look at the Sun, thus the perception of increased brightness, as the Sun's rays, scattered, are presenting the same mix to your eye that high noon presents. Likewise with the rays that created sunburn, which normally are not bent toward the observer at sunset or at other than high noon, but now are scattered to arrive at one's skin. The time of day is no longer a protection from sunburn. This will only get worse, as the tail continues to turn

toward the Earth.

Signs of the Times #63

Why are the suns rays burning and tanning worse these days? I was outside for just a few hours the last 2 days [June 25, 2003] and it wasn't that hot and I got quite a tan, not really burned red like years past, but how can you get tanned so fast? I remember 20 years ago it took a good 6 weeks to get a tan. I was moving and not laying in the sun too. [and from another poster] Yes in Quebec Sun look more white and give tan so quick. Too bright and the summer just start. [and from another poster] This thing gets brighter every day at much more than last week. Last week I could look at this and wait to make out the sun and see it. Now I cannot even see a Sun now with all of this brightness. Same as Santorini webcam.

Signs of the Times #75

I have noticed the that the sun is huge. Does the sun grow in size? I have pics. Taken on different days same approx. time. Big difference in size. The sky seems white washed [June 30, 2003]. I have worked outside in Florida for eighteen years, and I am telling you something is up with the sun. [and from another poster] I'm in northern Virginia. No rainbow here, but the sky has that bright-white hard, hazy glare that makes your eyes water to look at. Can't tell how many suns are there, but it's bright - whatever it is.

Signs of the Times #81

The red dust in Florida is coming in now more so then before. When I took the Moon shot tonight [July 2, 2003] I noticed the clouds are very reddish now after sunset. There is also a large dark cloud that has been hanging over the western horizon after sunset the past 3 days. There was a tremendous red halo surrounding the Moon tonight as well. [and later] The red dust is coming in thick here on the West Coast of Florida. Tonight [July 3, 2003] the dust is even thicker then last night and is beginning to settle on the cars here. Every Cloud in the sky is red just after sunset. The planet must be moving at great speed now. I wonder how long before the media and the common folk pick up on this? [and from another email] For the last few weeks, I've been watching the sunsets [July 3, 2003] here in north Missouri. I have never seen them redder in my entire life. [and from another email] This picture of Red Skies is taken from a webcam [July 4, 2003 Noon] in Fraena in the north west of Norway.

Signs of the Times #80

I am a farmer in Illinois. Many of my friends have been commenting on how unusually bright the sun has been this summer [July 1, 2003]. I have noticed this as well. Despite a relatively cool growing season so far, our crops are well advanced for this time of year. This photo of last evening's Sunset is unusual because it is never this bright at sunset. [and from another email] The cherry crop matured about two weeks early here in Northern Utah [July 3, 2003] and then suddenly after a big rain last week they began to burst. Farmers have never seen anything like this. Something is definitely happening.

Signs of the Times #115

While at breakfast this morning [July 14, 2003] with friends from work, two guys mentioned that the Sun seemed extremely bright lately and was making it very difficult to drive during the morning and evening commute. They have been making the same drive for years and can't remember a time when they had so much trouble seeing the road.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Lean to the Left

written Dec 7, 2005

Leading into this Planet X revolves in place such that its N. Pole no longer points almost directly at the Sun but points away, swinging toward the Earth, but this change does not happen suddenly, it is progressive.

Leading into this, when Planet X slowly swings its N. Pole round in a clockwise direction, whither the Earth?

ZetaTalk: [Drunken Lurch](#),
written Nov 19, 2004

The Sunrise West occurs as the N. Pole of Earth moves from having been pushed to the West, away from the N. Pole of Planet X which is emerging from the East ... with an Earth attempting to lay on her side.

ZetaTalk: [Hell Unleashed](#),
written Jan 2, 2005

As the N. pole begins to sling toward the Earth, it hoses the massive tail and the debris in that tail toward Earth.

ZetaTalk: [Bigger and Closer](#),
written Feb 4, 2005

The N. Pole of Planet X swings clockwise, while Planet X remains in place, and while hosing the Earth with magnetic particles pushes the N. Pole of Earth away, tipping the Northern Hemisphere of Earth temporarily away during those days. During this slow process, the tail of Planet X, with its many moon swirls and immense dust cloud, emerges at the right side of the Sun (as viewed in the Northern Hemisphere).

ZetaTalk: [Tail Returns](#),
written Apr 7, 2005

We have stated that as Planet X swings in place at the start of its [270° Roll](#), that it will do so in a [clockwise manner](#), as viewed from overhead as human astronomers prefer to visualize the solar system. This is because Planet X has a retrograde, or clockwise, rotation, in keeping with its [retrograde orbit](#) during its passage past the Sun. We have referred to this 270° roll as a *slow* roll, no time frame for the start or finish given by us, as the finish includes the infamous [3 Days of Darkness](#) moving rapidly into rotation slowing to a stop and the inevitable pole shift. There are many steps along the way, during this slow 270° roll, and some of them have been predicted by us for over a year.

1. We have stated that as Planet X swings its N Pole to the right, that the Earth will lean its N Pole away from this hose of magnetic particles, in essence [falling on its side](#) toward the *left*. These directions are for a daytime view, from the northern hemisphere. Has this process started? Viewed from the night sky, in the northern hemisphere, Polaris and the South Celestial Pole would normally be dead North or dead South, but if the Earth were falling to its side, they would appear to be increasingly off-center. This observation must take into consideration the increasing Earth wobble, for any given location. Has this increased wobble been noticed, recently?
2. Where Earth is stalled in its orbit, and caught in the [eddy cup](#) of particle flows coming round from the Sun behind Planet X, the Earth as a magnet can be positioned *within* this eddy cup with some flexibility. To escape the hose of magnetic particles coming from the N Pole of Planet X, the Earth would attempt to move to the far side of the cup, this making Planet X visible to the right of the Sun. Have such observations been made, recently?
3. [Weather wobbles](#) follow the increasing Earth wobble, the [Figure 8](#) so well documented by Nancy from data collected from around the world. Increased atmospheric mixing, as the Earth turns suddenly under this blanket of air during its wobble, results in storms, out of season - hurricanes in the middle of Winter, and tornadoes in snowstorms, and no end in sight! Have such weather irregularities begun?
4. The increased wobble puts stress on the crust of the Earth, which is affected by the presence of Planet X as is the core. The core and the crust are affected differently, to different degrees, and thus the dictates of the core to the crust create a conflict with the [dictates of Planet X](#) upon the crust. Thus pulled in different directions, earthquakes increase, the Atlantic is pulled apart, the Pacific compressed, the stretch zones stretched, and the magma beneath the crust roils into increased volcanic activity. Has such an increase in quakes and volcanic activity been noticed, recently?
5. The tail of Planet X, no longer pointing toward the Sun but swinging to point toward the Earth, will bring back the [debris and red dust](#) that wafted into the Earth atmosphere in 2003. This when the N Pole of Planet X was pointed toward the Sun and the Earth, and Earth, being on the opposite side of the Sun from the approaching Planet X, got the blast. Has this [debris, renewed fireball activity](#), started?

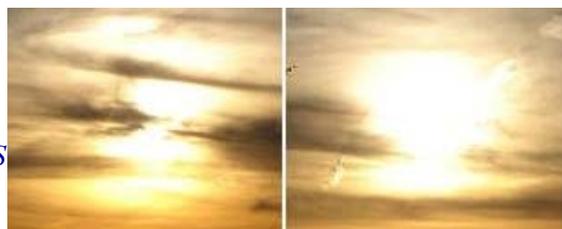
Where will this lead? Where the 270° roll ends with the N Pole of Earth pushed away such that the northern hemisphere experiences 3 days of darkness, and rolling further, the 6 days of sunrise West predicted in Islam, before it stands upright next to the now upright Planet X for a slowing rotation and rotation stoppage and then the hour of the shift. But these occur at the end of the roll, which is a *slow* roll. One can assume an increased falling of Earth to its side, to the left, and we have already gone on record predicting that the Earth will be basking, North to South, in the light of the Sun before this falling to its side rolls into the 3 days of darkness. Beyond the symptoms, which we have predicted and which have started to emerge, of this 270° roll, what *else* will occur?

As the excuse for the travails afflicting Earth during the approach of Planet X and arrival into the solar system in 2003 has been Global Warming, or emissions from the Sun or rogue asteroid swarms, how will these excuses cover when the Earth falls to its side? Thus, one of the stresses will be on the fragile cover-up, with the increasingly despised Bush Administration and their lackey NASA taking the blame for the cover-up. Already fragile to the breaking point, the economy will fracture, the banking systems will put their guard into place, along with price controls and riot control, and bankruptcies will be so common as to be pushed to the obituary pages rather than front page news. Our hope is that more obvious Earth changes, unexplained by the cover-up excuses, will bring discussions of the End Times predictions, from all the major religions of the world and from valid prophets with a track record of accuracy, into the major media around the world.

This should, in our opinion, get equal time with explanations of what the common man should *do* about their coming predicament. The survival information, which ZetaTalk and Troubled Times and Nancy's recent [Blog radio archives](#) have always stressed.

Signs of the Times #1519

These photos were taken in West Kentucky on Dec 2, around 4:00 PM. Here is another taken 15 just minutes before. [and from another] This stacked Sun is another type of Second Sun photo, where Planet X appears somewhat above the Sun. [and from another] Three weeks ago I was traveling southwest on US Rte 42 just after a rain. The clouds were still dark but breaking up. At about 5:00 PM I watched the Sun go behind one cloud and just slightly northwest was another object about 1/4 to 1/3 the size of the Sun which was visible because the sun was blocked. I assume that was Planet X.



Signs of the Times #1518

Is this Planet X? This first (at left) taken in Goshidai, Japan on Dec 3 at 4:12 PM. The second (center) taken in Tokyo on Dec 3, in the morning. The third (right) in Tokyo on Dec 5 at 4:37 pm. [and from another] Note both morning and evening, a light orb increasingly seen naked eye is captured to the right of the Sun. In the photo on the left, the Sun is off camera to the left. In the photo in center, it is possibly a sun dog but the halo does not appear elsewhere around the Sun. In the photo at right, the tail is shown blowing away from the N Pole of Planet X. As Planet X swings its N Pole around to the right, the Earth is pushed to the left to escape, thus the view to the right of the Sun. As the tail blows out from the N Pole of Planet X, this trash will likewise increasingly come toward Earth too. More fireballs. Per recent Polaris measures (see Sign #1517), the Earth is falling to its side slightly, N Pole to the left, as predicted by the Zetas over a year ago. [and from another] Meteorite turns on sky show for WA [Dec 4] 'The Sunday Times was flooded with calls from many who witnessed the show from vantage points across the state. Shaken witnesses told of blinding light, trembling houses, brilliant colours and fears of the meteorite landing. The spectacular display was seen from Perth to Kalgoorlie and south to Albany, as well as in the north.' [Note: multiple evidence of Planet X swinging its N Pole around to the right]



Signs of the Times #1517

[Nov 27] Sunrise and set of moon ad varying planets tells me that the positional alignment is of whack, hence

the earth is a wobbling. [and from another] I'm seeing a slight wobble myself. I have Polaris marked against a large tree in my back yard and it is wobbling to and fro. Some days it's worse than others. [and from another] Don't know if this ties in, but where I work we monitor the conditions of a very large lake; for some time now I have observed what I believe to be the lake sloshing (we have observed the moon's tidal effect here but this is different) and it appears to be growing more pronounced (water level swings are getting progressively wider). [and from another] Have evidence from Plane trip from LA-NY. 2 suns much in evidence on flight AM630. Pilot said later-not allowed to comment, or loose job. [and from another] It is just incredible that the Astronomical community remains either clueless or deliberately quiet. One would have to be blind to not notice the movement that is taking place with Polaris each night [Nov 28], as well as the longer cycle that is also manifesting itself. Polaris is continuing to creep farther and farther west by northwest with each passing week. It is now nearly 3 degrees away from where it was located each night at the same "reading" time just a scant 6 months ago. My guess is that planet Earth is in serious trouble.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Folding Pacific

written June 9, 2005

New land will emerge near Antarctica between the tip of Africa and South America.

ZetaTalk: [Sinking and Rising](#)

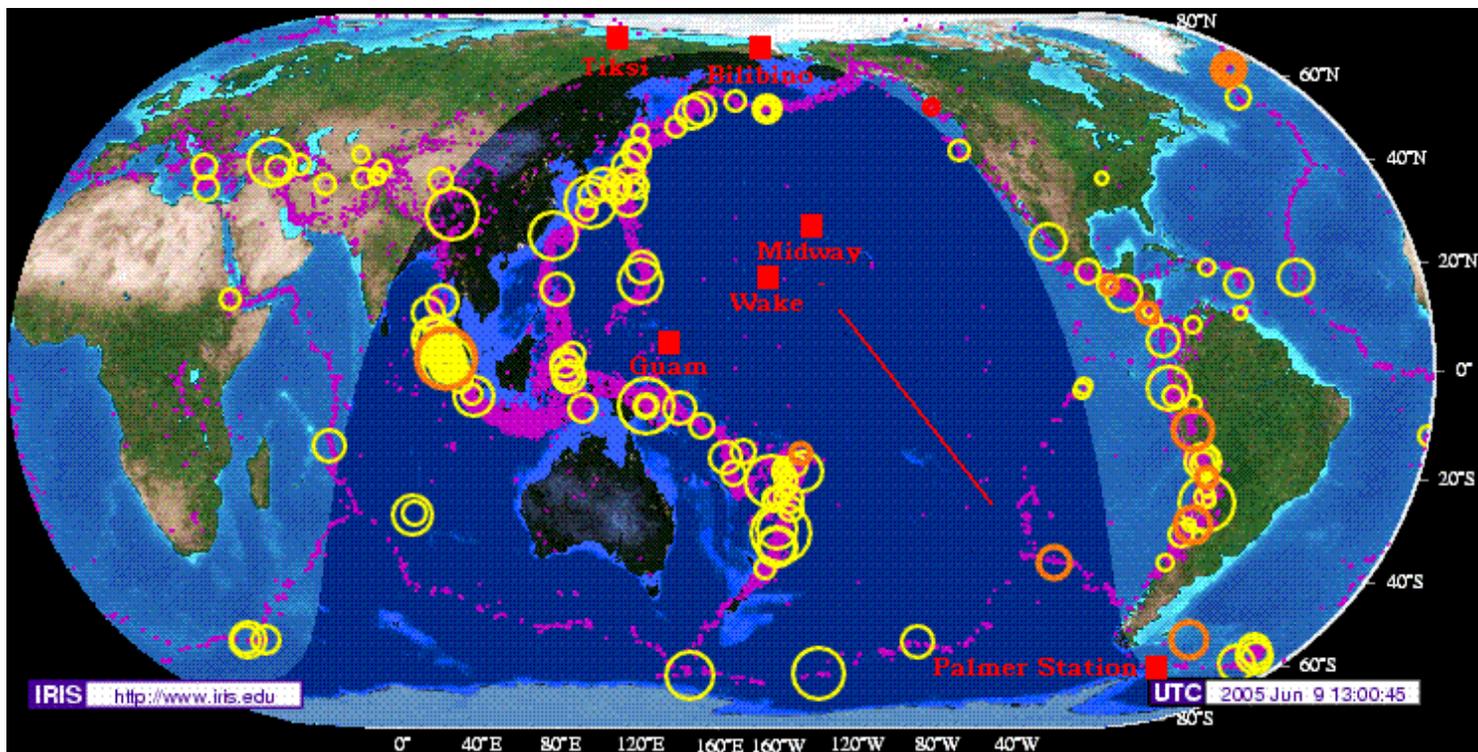
Why does the Seaway rip, the African Rift Valley rip, the Atlantic rip, while the Pacific compresses?

ZetaTalk: [Snap, Crackle, Pop](#)

This does more than sink the SE United States and pull apart the African Rift, it pulls the Middle East into a skew.

ZetaTalk: [Torque Effect](#)

We stated very early in the life of ZetaTalk that [new land](#) would be emerging between the tips of Africa and South America, pushed up as the plate Antarctica rides on is pushed under on the Pacific side. This stress on the Pacific side is now becoming evident as the Antarctic Plate begins to loosen along all its edges, and most particularly to nose *up* at the spot we predicted. As with the Sumatra quakes late December 2004, it is the moment when a [plate pops](#) out of its restraints that the drama is most exposed to earthlings crawling about on the surface. Subduction amounts to relatively quiet trembling on the surface as friction shakes the top plate, gripping and loosening, alternately. Stretch amounts to sudden dropping, disturbing man's tidy network of roads and bridges and railways and those skyscrapers he assumes have a firm foundation of rock that will not shift. But the popping of a plate under the pressure of the [Earth torque](#) we have so very well described is unexpected. Land suddenly rises, other land plummets, and water must find another home in rushing tsunamis.

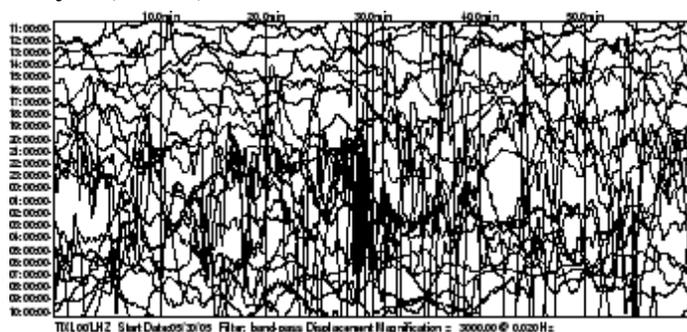


The vast Pacific, scarcely mapped as to its plates and plate boundaries as how could man lay seismographic equipment deep under the waves? The trembling floor of the Pacific is measured, peripherally, by instruments placed on *land*. Man places equipment on islands, where ridges jut above the waves, and presumes to understand what he cannot touch. We have described land both beneath and above the waves as akin to flaky pie crust, where the flakes can pull apart

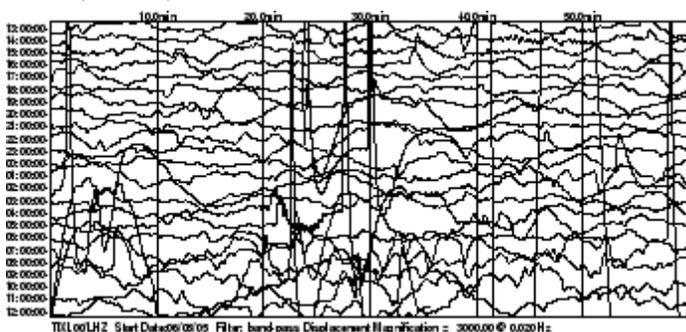
creating a weaker crust during a stretch, and can fold under each other during compression to form a thicker crust. Land that is [above the waves](#) is there in the main because of it's composition, making it *relatively* lighter than the land that sinks to the ocean bottoms. Is the Pacific as solid as man presumes? Hardly, it has dozens of plates man is unaware of, riddled with fault lines that are ready to slide and fracture, pockets of flaky rock ready to shorten and fatten into more solid rock, and deep trenches in the ocean floor likely to *fold*. And why would it not? Crumple a piece of paper, and lay it flat on a table top. Grab the edges and push. What part of that paper *gives* so that the paper can compress? Ridges will rise higher, trenches will grow more narrow, and the release of tension elsewhere will allow other plates adjoining the great Pacific to likewise move.

Look for the Atlantic to widen, giving rise to the [stretch zone](#) phenomena we have so [long predicted](#). And sudden tsunami along the Pacific coastlines, with panic developing among the peoples there that have so long assumed the Pacific to live up to her name. The world's populations, long denied the truth about what approaches them, will begin to demand answers. Can this be Global Warming causing the Earth's plates to heave and snap? We have long warned the establishment to begin telling the truth, before they lose all credibility with the people they hope to continue to dominate. The time when they can still accomplish that, come clean, admit the cover-up and throw scapegoats to the mob to take the brunt of the rage, is about to end. Soon the truth will be out before the mob, obvious, undeniable, and *all* involved in withholding the truth held responsible.

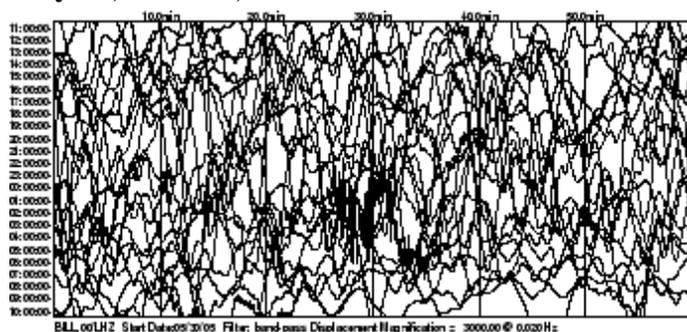
May 31, Tiksi, Russia



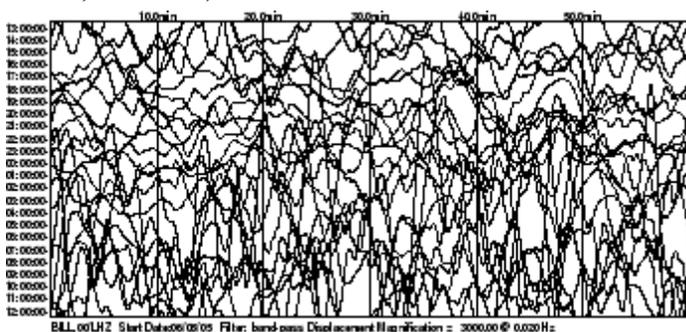
Jun 9, Tiksi, Russia



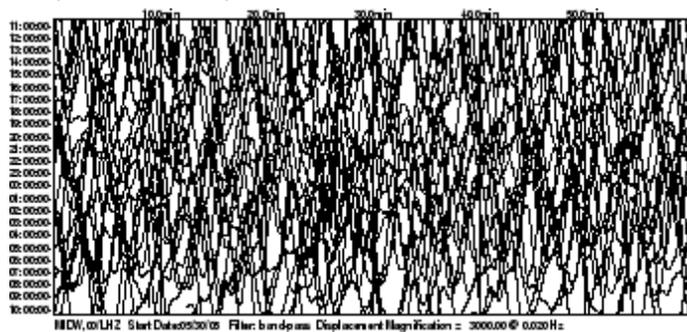
May 31, Bilibino, Russia



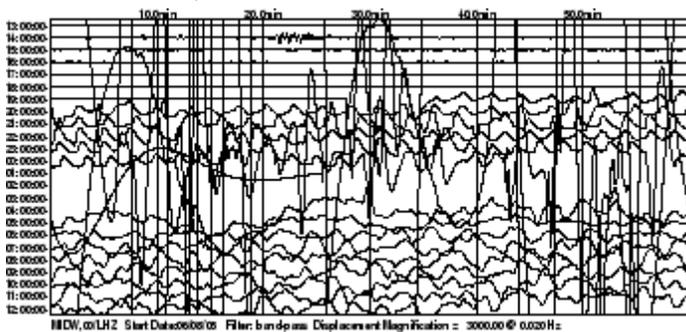
Jun 9, Bilibino, Russia



May 31, Midway Island, Pacific Ocean



Jun 9, Midway Island, Pacific Ocean

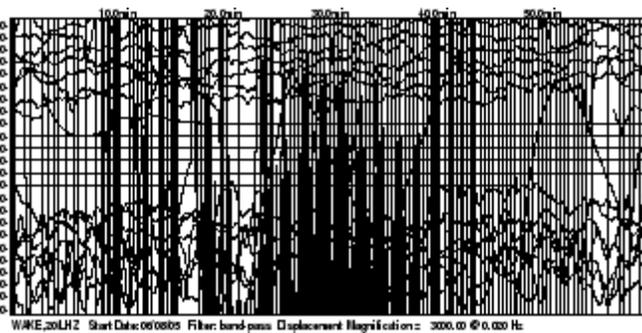


May 31, Wake Island, Pacific Ocean

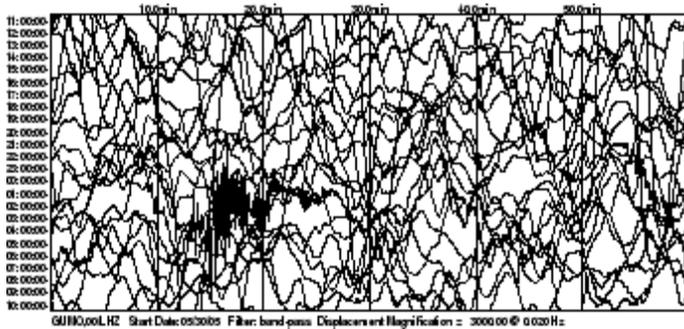
Jun 9, Wake Island, Pacific Ocean



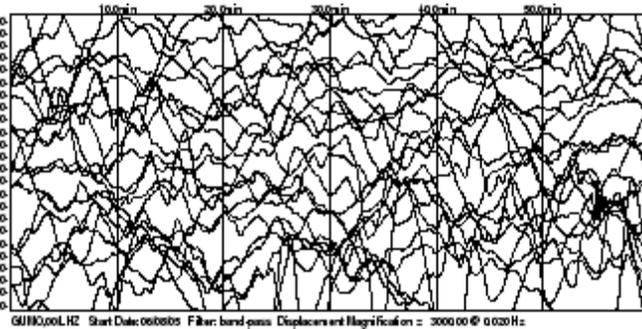
May 31, Guam, Marianas Islands



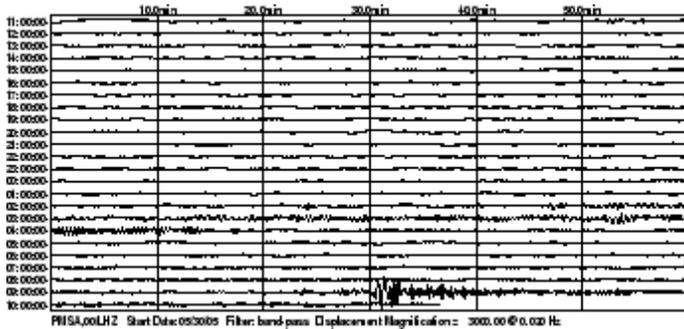
Jun 9, Guam, Marianas Islands



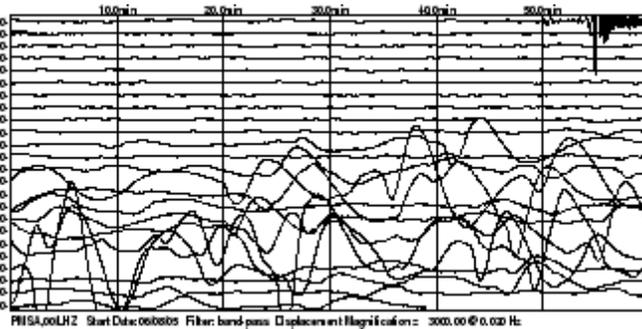
May 31, Palmer Station, Antarctica



Jun 9, Palmer Station, Antarctica



May 31, Palmer Station, Antarctica



Jun 9, Palmer Station, Antarctica



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Stretch Stench

written Oct 1, 2005

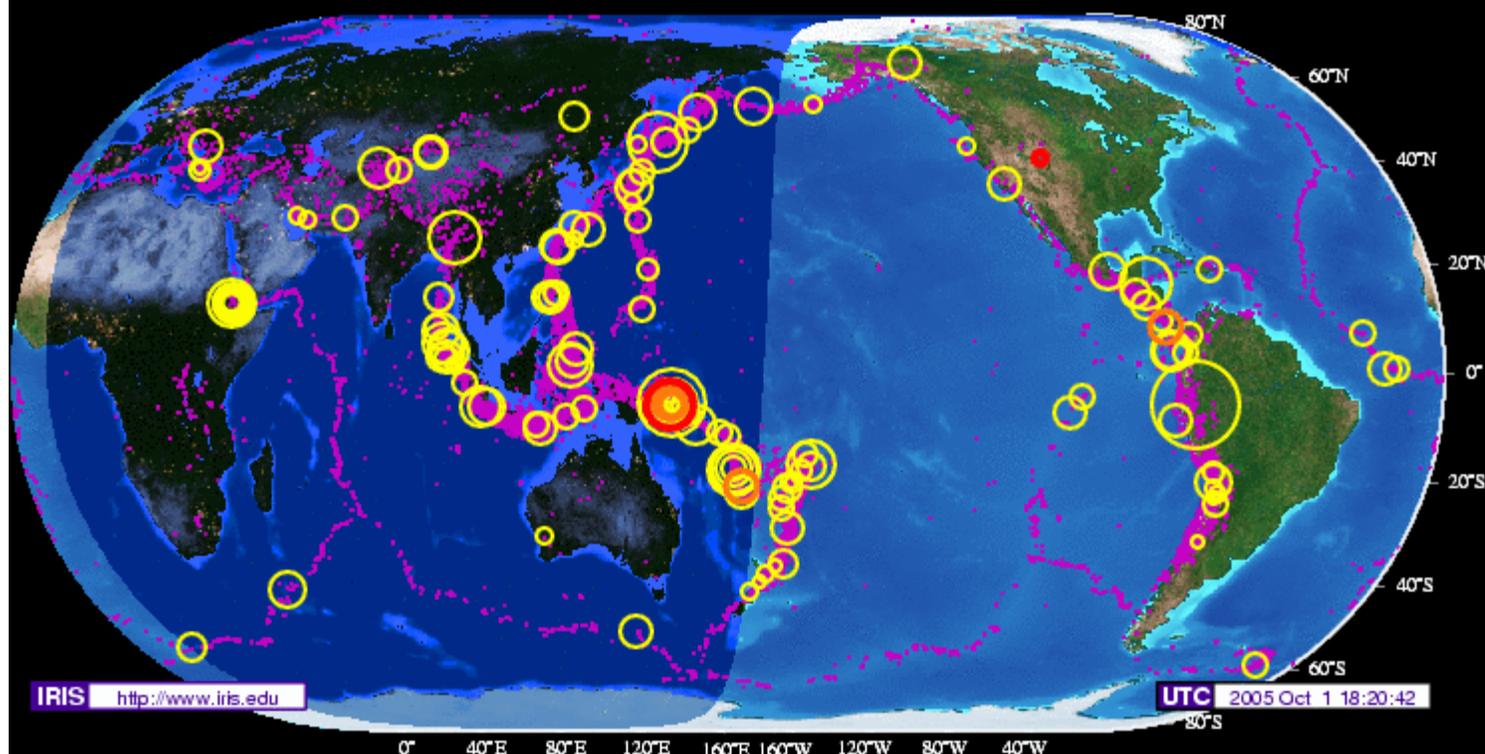
We have gone into great detail on what occurs in the [stretch zones](#) along the Atlantic, which includes the [southeast United States](#) and the [St Lawrence Seaway](#), and warned recently that the stretch would [accelerate](#) and be exacerbated by the [torque effect](#) which is twisting the North American continent at a diagonal, pulling New England to the East and Mexico to the West. The overall effect of these forces is to drag the [southeastern US down](#), along a line from Pennsylvania to Texas; to pull the continent diagonally; and to ease stress on the West Coast, as can be shown by IRIS charts indicating reduced earthquake incidence along the West Coast compared to the rest of the Ring of Fire.



What happens to rock layers under a diagonal pull, or being pulled apart? As can be seen during [recent years](#), this has resulted in derailing trains, sinkholes suddenly appearing, gas and water main breaks, torn roadways and separating bridges. Despite the effect on man, crawling about on the surface of what they assume to be terra firma, these changes are superficial. When the pulling starts, weak points break and thereafter the plumbing and roadways hold, giving the impression that the pulling has *stopped*, but this is misleading. The North American continent is giving evidence that its rock layers are *separating* from each other, and sliding sideways in a diagonal, thus exposing portions of these layers to vent into the air above. If rock is being stressed, then where are the earthquake predictors giving evidence of this, the frantic animals, the static on the radio, the earthquake swarms? Rock in the stretch zone, pulling apart rather than compressing, does not emit the particles flows that animals and radios sense, nor register on instruments are tension and release quakes.

What lies beneath mankind's civilization, waiting to be exposed? More than rock and trapped oil and coal deposits, those these may vent during stretching. More than trapped volcanic gasses, perhaps trapped for eons since the rock was hardened or breached during previous upheavals. There is also, surprisingly, rotting material, trapped when extreme stress on the surface created yawing that swallowed surface material or when rock layers rolled over each other to sandwich such material between rock layers. Exposed, to the degree that venting upward into the air can occur, these smells are solid evidence that the rock layers below are adjusting. Since the concept of the stretch zone behavior as precursor to a pole shift was introduced by ourselves, the Zetas, and the detailed description of the torque on the North American continent was made by ourselves months before it expressed on the IRIS charts, we can only say, as Nancy is fond of saying, Zetas right again!

Seismic Monitor



Signs of the Times #1498

Bellaire, Ohio Strange Smell [Sep 20] <http://www.wtov9.com/> 'A mysterious smell has been lingering around numerous neighborhoods in one local community, and now residents want to know where that odor is coming from and if it's dangerous.' [and from another source] NBC Central Texas: Strange Odor Prompts School Evacuation [Sep 22] [and from another source] Washington Post: Mysterious Stench Nauseates Northeast [Sep 30] <http://www.washingtonpost.com/> [and from another source] LA Times: Mysterious Stench Swirls Around City [Sep 22] 'And so it went across the Southland, as some detected strong odors from the coast to the Valley. Workplaces and weblogs were buzzing, with descriptions comparing the smell to old socks, rotting cabbage soup, moldy wet wallboard and the cat's litter box.' [and from another source] Thunder Bay Canada: Strange Smell in Lonlac [Sep 27] 'Municipal officials are urging Lonlac residents to exercise caution as they investigate reports of gasoline-type odours in the town's sewer system.' [and from another source] NBC Washington Affiliate: Mystery Odors Reported Around District [Sep 28] 'Students returned to class Wednesday afternoon at two adjacent schools in Northeast Washington, but the mystery continues over what caused the odor that led to evacuations.' [and from another source] NBC Greenville, South Carolina: Workers Sickened at Downtown Greenville Building [Sep 29] <http://www.wyff4.com/> 'A foul smell at a downtown Greenville building sickened several workers and forced an evacuation. Four people were sent to Greenville Memorial Hospital for treatment of nausea.' [and from another source] Lake Erie burps and nearby residents smell it [Sep 30] <http://www.post-gazette.com/> 'State and federal environmental officials are trying to determine the cause of a big stink reported along Lake Erie. Hundreds of residents called authorities or the National Weather Service yesterday to report the smell, which has been variously described as like gasoline, natural gas or even decaying garbage and rotten eggs.' [and from another source] Stinky Smell Plaguing A Carroll County Community [Sep 30] 'Some residents in Carroll County, PA are breathing a little easier after complaints of a foul smell in Sykesville are finally getting results. County engineers recently confirmed the stench is caused by hydrogen sulfide and is coming from the sewers.'

Signs of the Times #1499

*The smell is reported as smelling of sulphur in every location [Oct 1]
<http://www.godlikeproductions.com/bbs/message.php?> Human exposure to small amounts of hydrogen sulfide in air can cause headaches, nausea, and eye irritation. Hydrogen sulfide is found in wastewater. [and from another source] It smells like something died in Lake Winona, MN because something did. The smell has been described as rotten eggs or a baby's diaper. Storm water emptied into the lake is rich in fertilizers, helping plant growth. [and from another source] Been in ND the last few days, and noticed the sulfur stench immediately after getting out of the Minneapolis airport. I travel alot in Nebraska, Iowa and South Dakota. I have smelled it a few time in the last 4 weeks in all 3 states. A smell that seemed like the same smell when I have drove through the oil fields in Kansas. It kind of smelled like the smell in Yellowstone park only a bit of oil smell to it. At first I thought it was my truck, but nope it was in the air. It is some what odd. I drive a few miles and its gone again.*



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

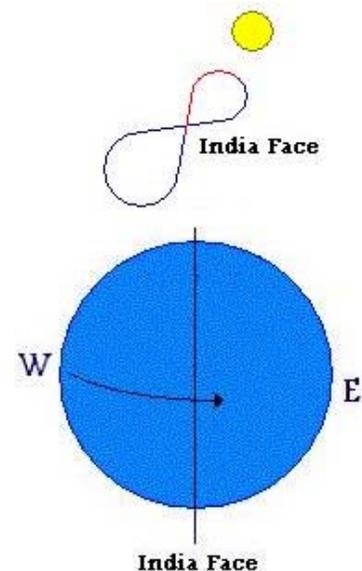
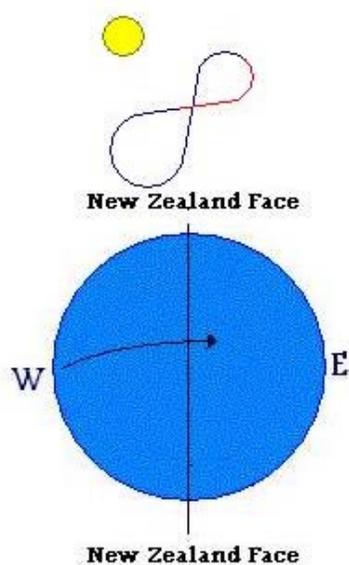
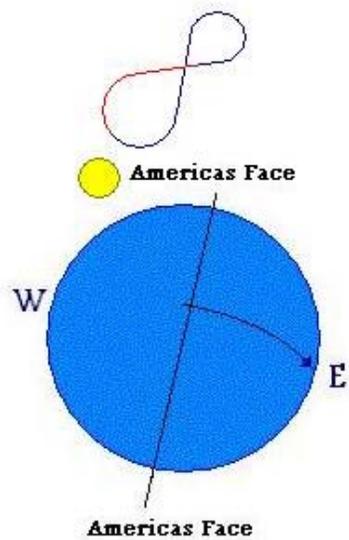
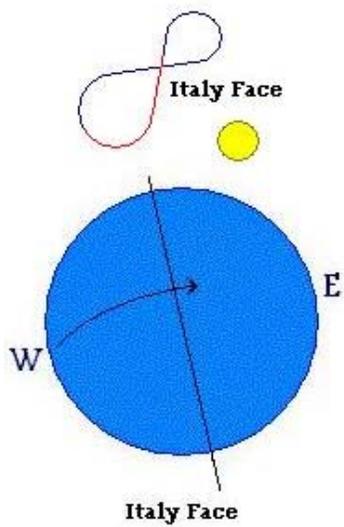
ZetaTalk: Hell Unleashed

written Jan 2, 2005

We have explained how the [Earth Wobble](#), driven by the tugging on the highly magnetized Atlantic Rift, developed after the Earth stopped in her orbit on Dec 25, 2003 to the extent that it was [evident](#) by May, 2004. We have explained how this changed to a [Polar Wobble](#) by October, 2004 when Planet X began swinging its N. Pole around, in place, pointing it toward the Earth such that the N. Pole of Earth was repulsed and [swung away](#) in a **Figure 8** pattern, a pattern dictated by where the magnetic N. Pole of Earth was positioned during the 24 hour rotation of Earth - at times vulnerable, at times hidden behind the curve of the Earth. We have explained that the Earth is also listening to the [Sun](#), the dominant magnet in the solar system, so at times during flux in the flow of magnetic particles coming round the side of Planet X it attempts to align in the old way, [rebounding](#) against the push from Planet X to be the opposite of what is expected. We have explained that [Magma Slams](#) occur during the **Figure 8**, as the magma wants to flow round the Earth as it rotates but also wants to align with those elements in the solar system it was reaching for during the Earth's normal rotation, creating a dual flow that has the magma doing a double whammy on the undersides of [key plates](#) during the **Figure 8**.

The **Figure 8** will become more extreme and vicious as the N. Pole of Planet X swings into view on its Eastern side as it turns in place in a clockwise motion, the slow [270° Roll](#) we described in June, 2004. What will this increased angular intensity *do* to the **Figure 8** and Earth's attempts to simultaneously honor the Sun's magnetic dictates? She will lay on her side, her magnetic N. Pole pushed to the West, a predecessor to the [3 Days of Darkness](#) and [Sunrise West](#) laying her hemispheres out for an equal basking under the Sun but putting the Sun and Moon and especially the constellations in extremely errant positions, especially as the **Figure 8** continues during this time. The Moon attempts to align not only with the Earth's middle, which it hugs, but also has allegiances in the solar system, so will be in the extreme North or South, more so than has [been noted](#) during this past year. The Sunrise West occurs as the N. Pole of Earth moves from having been pushed to the West, away from the N. Pole of Planet X which is emerging from the East. It hides from the virtual hose of magnetic particles coming from the N. Pole of Planet X, so that as Planet X completes its 270° Roll the Earth is found lying on her side with her N. Pole more to the East, those in the northern hemisphere seeing the Sun appear to rise slightly to the West of the N. Pole as the day begins.

And magma slams during that time, given an increased violence in the **Figure 8** of the polar wobble as well as sudden over compensation as the Earth attempts to listen during lulls to the Sun's dominance? Where predictable during a gentle **Figure 8**, when combined with an Earth attempting to lay on her side while simultaneously forced into a stronger **Figure 8** they will strike not only the southern hemisphere, but worldwide. The syncopation of this music will include the reactions in Earth plates as they suddenly find themselves freed of restrictions, the rock fingers along fault lines broken so the plates can rise or fall, slide or separate, to adjust pressure. In that man understands little of the raft of rock he rides upon, assuming his understanding of the origin and drift of the continents to be correct, he will be surprised. We have promised that the elite would find themselves with surprises going into the pole shift, their plans to entrap and poison or drown hundreds of millions in coastal or river basin cities utterly shattered. They will also find themselves without the safety of their enclaves, in ways we will not at this time describe. We have termed the pole shift the [Great Equalizer](#) and this is true in more than one way. No man will be safe, *all* will be affected, and those aspects of the elite plans, which they assume fail safe, will be torn like a tissue into shreds going into the last days before the shift, to their horror. They will find themselves among the homeless, without shelter, without supplies or recourse, the horror they are smugly allowing the common man to approach suddenly *theirs*, a perfect karma.





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Proof Exists

written Mar 18, 2005

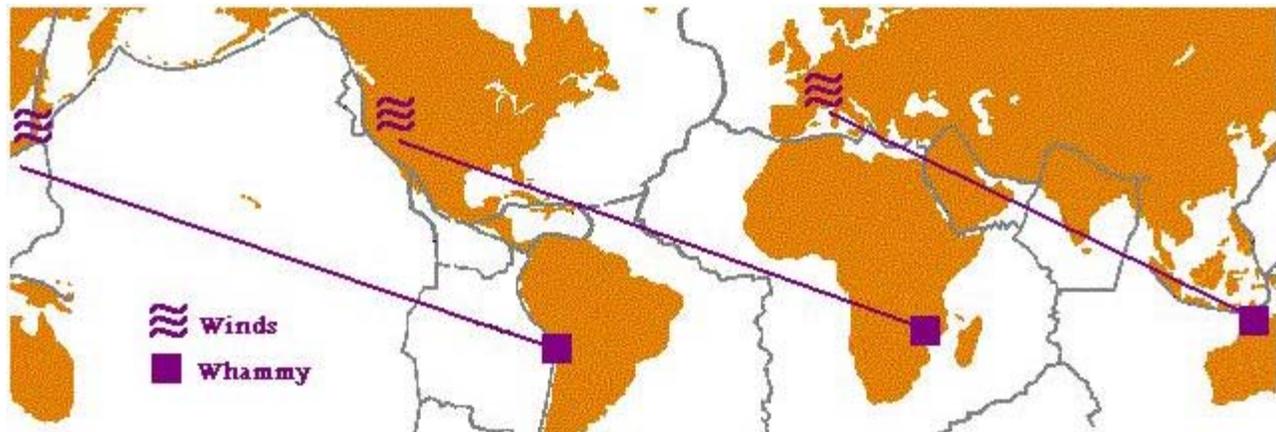
Yesterday when I was draining the bathtub, the blasted thing started draining clockwise! The little whirlpool that starts when it's about half empty just started going the wrong way out of the clear blue!

Cliff, Seattle

Now the rotation in my fountain went from clockwise to counterclockwise and now is acting like a drunk, going in every direction!

Alberto, Italy

We have shown the [relationship](#) between the recent indications that magma is in turmoil under the surface in certain parts of the globe, just as we predicted a lineal increase in [earthquakes](#) and volcanic activity worldwide early in the ZetaTalk era. [Magma](#) on the move due to the Earth wobble, creating [atmospheric](#) turmoil, all the pieces falling into place when the *existence* of the well [documented](#) wobble is acknowledged. The globe is opening like a jar of pickles, [torqued](#) and twisted open by jerking on the magnetic handles the crust of the Earth provides to the monster Planet X. This ZetaTalk explanation and this alone, made [months](#) before its application became obvious, shows why the N. American plate is peculiarly exempt from strong quakes following the Sumatra tsunami quake.



As with the steady increase in [weather](#) swings, barely noticeable in 1995 when ZetaTalk began but unfolding *exactly* as ZetaTalk predicted, there is *no other* explanation for this relationship except for ours. Global Warming? Hardly, magma deep under the surface and exempt from warm air. Solar Flares? These, as we [explained early](#) in ZetaTalk may affect radio transmissions and cause electrical surges, but do not roil the magma. The [Moon](#) likewise, has not assumed an extreme orbit due to either of these factors, but is adjusting to the turmoil in particle flows in the eddy formed before Planet X, once again, *no other* explanation for this phenomena that even makes sense other than ours. In the face of the plethora of signs that something evil this way comes, the worlds scientific community falls silent. Politicians prate the Global Warming line, unable to muster any other enemy they can attack. Astronomers avoid indications of orbit anomalies, none willing to risk their families or their careers or in particular their lives by breaking the silence that has been imposed on them. The weathermen cheerfully cite statistics, admitting the number of records being broken, on a daily basis, is phenomenal, but avoiding any discussion of where this might be leading. While Hollywood is allowed to produce fiction now and then on a *piece* of the ultimate phenomena, such as monster tidal waves or sudden climate change, the real drama playing out is avoided by the media. The cover-up rules.

Meanwhile, the common man is told that there is *no evidence* that Planet X is in our inner solar system, arrived in 2003 in a cloud of red dust which it cloakes itself with so tightly that no light reflects from it, though [photos](#) and sightings

galore attest to this shrouded planet slowly plotting it's way past the Sun. NASA may know, but they answer up the line to the White House and can be put under a National Security order, silencing them along with the Navy and observatories worldwide who are linked by such oaths, especially since UFO's began arriving in droves during the last few decades. Is there not a cover-up about UFO's and aliens? Did not the recent Peter Jennings [special](#) document that project Blue Book, run by the Air Force, *admitted* to such a cover-up? Do covers exist? Did Hoover not pronounce, for 40 years, that gays were the enemy, all the while prancing about in a pink tutu in private? Has the world ever received a proper explanation for the JFK assassination, supposedly done by a single bullet where several were recorded, *on film*, being fired and a single bullet could not do the damage reported and come out intact?

Proof exists, and lies before you, but the clarity of the picture only improves when *all* the pieces are laid out like pieces of a puzzle needing to be assembled. It is not simply the weather, almost doubling in ferocity in the past year. It is not simply what the skies overhead can show you, the Moon so off orbit at times in its monthly cycle as to puzzle grandparents who have never seen such a sight. It is all the pieces, and what *explanation* covers them all. The *only* explanation that addresses all of the phenomena is the ZetaTalk message, and Planet X is central in this. Thus, proof exists!

Signs of the Times #1360

World Increase in Volcanic Activity for February [Feb 27] There has been a large increase of volcanic activity on the planet over the past month. Volcano watch centres who recorded only three reports for November have now been followed up with over twenty worldwide reports for February. Volcanoes that have not erupted for centuries are showing signs of new activity which seems to be widespread over the planet surface and not confined to one region. [and from another source] At least 20 volcanoes will probably be erupting as you read these words (Italy's Stromboli, for example, has been erupting for more than a thousand years); roughly 60 erupted each year through the 1990s; about 1300 (and perhaps more than 1500) have erupted in the Holocene (past 10,000 years); and some estimates of young seafloor volcanoes exceed a million. [and from another source] Many volcanoes are listed as 'ongoing', meaning they are constantly and moderately erupting. Currently, per this site there are 16 of these in Guatemala, Hawaii, New Guinea, Indonesia, Russia, Alaska, Ecuador, Ethiopia, West Indies, Mexico, and Vanuatu.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sequence of Events

written Jan 20, 2005

What may be the next catastrophe to awaken the public?

During the life of ZetaTalk we have describing the events during the [hour of the shift](#), during the week of [rotation stoppage](#), during the days when the globe slows to a stop in its rotation, during the weeks leading into the side-by-side position of Earth and Planet X that allows this grip on the Atlantic Rift such that rotation could be stopped, the 270° roll of Planet X causing [3 Days of Darkness](#) and 6 days of [Sunrise West](#) for the northern hemisphere, and prior to that months of [tilting and leaning](#) under the influence of Planet X as it passes the Sun's S. Pole, and prior to that years of [influence from afar](#) as Planet X speeds toward the Sun from its midpoint between the Sun and its dark binary some [18.74 Sun-Pluto](#) distances from the Sun. Of the thousands of ZetaTalk writings, over these years, these events were not laid out in an orderly fashion for the reader, for many reasons.

Consider the plagiarism that has occurred during the short life of ZetaTalk.

- Mark Hazelwood lifting our description of the pole shift, almost verbatim, for his book *Blindsided in 2003* and becoming a media darling to supplant the ZetaTalk message and allow someone well in hand as an establishment voice to be the [spokesperson](#).
- Ed Dames, who at first prior to the year 2000 denied the existence of Planet X, doing an about face and starting to [describe the changes](#) we have described in great detail, again as someone well in hand as a Major and former CIA associate to be an establishment spokesperson. Meanwhile, the voice of ZetaTalk is suppressed.
- Various websites purporting to allow the public to pose questions to the Zetas, numerous forgeries of Nancy Lieder on the message boards, and the sudden appearance of personages with information about the coming changes, some supposedly as government agents with a conscience and others supposedly receiving channeled information, all aligning closely with what ZetaTalk has predicted and explained in great detail or what could be *presumed* from what we have predicted and explained.

Consider the excuses the establishment has prepared to explain the Earth changes and keep the public dumb for as long as possible.

- It's all from the Sun, the mantra of Mitch Battros of *Earth Changes TV* and 'killshot' Ed Dames. Where earthquakes and erupting volcanoes were never before associated with solar flares, there are hints this is a cause. The Sun, implacable as before, is unaware of the passage of Planet X, nor is the Sun the cause of Earth's paroxysms.
- Human hands are causing the changes, HAARP meteorology or secret weapons that can focus earthquakes under enemy lands or foment weather disturbances. Man of course does not have the ability to create earthquakes or control the weather, as any observation of the path and destruction of hurricanes and typhoons would show. These cannot be stopped, nor can man even predict earthquakes, such is their impotence.
- Global Warming, to blame for the melting poles and glaciers and increased weather swings. This failed utterly to address why the globe is heating from the ground up, permafrost melting under the ice, and of course never addressed why warmer air could cause increased quakes and volcanic eruptions. Quake statistics were kept in line by dropped data and under-reported Richter. Were Global Warming the cause, the Kyoto Treaty would have been treated seriously by the US.

Were ZetaTalk to have come forth, at the start, with a logical sequence of events, both plagiarism and alternate excuses would have been more successful in deluding the public. Beyond these reasons for not being explicit in detailing the sequence of events is the ever present need to keep the establishment from formulating firm Martial Law

plans. This looms like a dark boot over the heads of children at play, the desire to stomp hundreds of millions of innocents to death during the hours of chaos ever present, to eliminate demands for food and shelter from those not considered suitable for work camps. The common man, to whom we speak in our compassion to see them informed of what is to come, emotionally prepared for what this will mean in their lives, and able to lay plans for how they may help themselves and those they love and feel responsible for, nevertheless gets the message.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Clear Message

written Jan 20, 2005

The message is clear for the hour of the shift, as by this time due to the [continuous moaning](#) and shuddering of the Earth, and the ravages caused by the stress of crust rotation having been stopped for 5.9 days while the core and magma continue to press for rotation, will have made any further imposition of Martial Law in the world impossible. All travel and traffic will be stopped, all communications down, the world frozen in horror, waiting for the next blow. What events are to occur during the 5.9 days of rotation stoppage are not clear, outside of what a moaning and continuously trembling Earth and the hysteria and confusion a long day or long night will create. We have explained that water will flow from the Equator to the Poles, creating deceptive beaches, and that wind will smooth the air temperatures worldwide, implying strong and unusual windstorms, and by implication that the stress on the crust will find the crust snapping and adjusting as these days pass, with cities imploding, bridges and roadways and rail lines distorted, all the infrastructure of man's civilized existence rupturing, the broken link theory applied, becoming useless.

The cover-up will long since have become a casualty. A globe falling to its side during an increasing wobble and rolling its N. Pole away from the Sun will get the attention of even those most determined to run from the truth. It is upon them, and will not go away. Regardless of the degree of Earth changes, the severity of quakes or where the waters of the oceans will go during these days, the sociology impact will be immense. Those in denial, unable to envision anything but the security of their current world, will plunge into frantic resistance, arguing with the facts, frantically going about their normal routine and insisting that all is well, attacking any who say otherwise. Others, in great numbers, will quietly go insane. Certainly, the social infrastructure will break, jobs unattended or if attended mistakes made. If utilities such as water and power do not falter from breaks and explosions, they will falter from lack of attention. The attempts by those who would impose Martial Law to claim this is terrorism will fall on deaf ears, nor will the troops required to impose this have anything on their minds other than what the import of all this on their personal lives might mean. Social disruption, the moorings asunder.

What sequence of events will occur up *until* this severe 270° roll occurs we will hold in abeyance, in order to best discombobulate the establishment. They are still clinging to the notion that they will commandeer all the oil fields of the world, guarded by the US Military, black gold to be used as the next commodity in the future when survivors will sell their children and their freedoms in order to stay warm. Black gold to run the war machines of the world, ensuring world domination to he who owns the oil fields. That Iraq is in tatters and all tapped oil fields will explode into fireballs and all oil tanks likewise rupture and be disbursed has not occurred to these megalomaniacs. They are still clinging to the notion that a passage might happen without the severe Earth changes we have predicted, and want their paper ownership of the world to remain intact until that notion is disproved, utterly. Beach property, the solvency of banks and nations, corporate equity and the false value placed on commodities, all to retain their worth until the shores are awash and the cities in dust. Meanwhile, they lay their plans, prepare for their families, and plot how to enslave the common man whom they assume will be taken by surprise, and therefore be vulnerable.

But what is the common man expecting, and aware of? In every culture, in every country, there is some clue of the coming times in folklore and prophecy. In every case, this leads with the worst, descriptions of the final convulsions the Earth will go through on her way to rebirth. In every case, there are signs to look for when this time draws near. In every case, there is no clear indication of the date. In this regard, ZetaTalk did not differ from what existed in folklore and prophecy, describing the [hour of the shift](#) and [heralding signs](#) and declining to [name a date](#). We have described increasing [weather swings](#) of drought and deluge, switching about for seemingly no reason, since 1995, and these have occurred. We have described earthquakes and volcanic activity increasing on a [linear basis](#) up until the last days, with the [cover-up](#) of this increase and lack of media attention keeping pace, and this likewise has occurred. We have described problems with maintaining [satellites](#) in the months before the pole shift, and this has become apparent to the

common man even with extensive backup systems sent aloft to guard against this. We have described what signs the common man should look for, in order to time his escape to safety, and described in great detail what traps to avoid and how to prepare for the Aftertime. Regardless of what sequence of events will occur between now and then, he is armed. The breaches in the sequence of events, however, are designed to disarm the establishment, who will find themselves on a level, a par, with the common man they so disdain.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

Hale-Bopp

Note: written on Aug 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The Zetas have commented on Hale-Bopp since it first hit the press in mid-1995. They have stated that Hale-Bopp is a fraud, designed to get the populace looking in the *wrong* direction, *not* toward Orion. The many faces of the [Hale-Bopp Fraud](#), and what the Zetas said about them at the time, are in detail on pages linked to from the outline below.

[06-Aug-95](#) ***Hale-Bopp = a nova***

Hale-Bopp is nothing more than a distant star, and will draw no closer. The 12th Planet, a true messenger of death, will not even get the attention the fraudulent Hale-Bopp is getting today. That's because it's a *real* threat, not a diversion.

[14-Aug-95](#) ***Hale-Bopp = a nova***

Why has Hale-Bopp, at this time, decided to fragment and explode, growing in brightness? This is decidedly *not* the pattern that comets present, but it *is* the pattern of exploding stars, super novas, which become for a brief time visible, and then wink out.

[17-Aug-95](#) ***Hale-Bopp = a nova***

Outbursts occur when comets fragment on nearing the Sun, being of a composition that cannot withstand the exposure. The 1993 outburst story stands directly at odds with the orbital computation, which places Hale-Bopp, so the story goes, in a *regular* orbit around the Sun every 4,000 years or so!

[29-Aug-95](#) ***Hale-Bopp = a nova***

The diffuse brightness of an exploding star provides a fairly large area of bright points, as the mass of the star spirals outward with fiercely burning portions away from the star center, which is dimming. Just which of those little pin points is considered the so-called comet head?

[26-Sep-95](#) ***Hale-Bopp = a nova***

No comet emissions have been discerned except by an Arizona friend of Hale's. These tentative emissions hardly weigh against La Silla's study, which is authoritative. Why did La Silla call Hale-Bopp an "unusual" comet, with a broad area of a supposed dust cloud not usually found surrounding a comet.

[19-Oct-95](#) ***Hale-Bopp = Sagittarius unmapped stars***

This unfortunate conspiracy began with the best of intentions at the bequest of MJ12, in fact, who had neglected to update their lackeys on the latest. The conspirators were going under the *prior* directives, which were to focus attention *away* from the pending reentry of the 12th Planet into your Solar System.

[25-Oct-](#) ***Hale-Bopp = Sagittarius unmapped stars***

95

(Talking about the nova.) The public has been given many images of Hale-Bopp, all with slightly different backgrounds, as the light range was adjusted each time to allow or screen out certain spectrums. Thus, it appears from the photos that Hale-Bopp *must* be moving.

29-Nov- ***Hale-Bopp = Sagittarius unmapped stars***95

(Talking about the nova.) A late summer ESO report stated as clearly as the ESO dared that Hale-Bopp was *not* a comet, based on the lack of comet emissions and expansive behavior. They did not publish the many concurrent findings that demonstrated that Hale-Bopp is an exploding star.

18-May- ***Hale-Bopp = star clusters or black space***96

(Talking about the nova.) Why did the various major observatories around the world assume the head of Hale-Bopp to be various different things - a dark area, a bright spot, a dark areas to the side of a bright spot - all while the head was the basis of the supposed orbit tracking? Why was it necessary for the IAU to toss out 90% of the data submitted to it for the announced orbit to be found to be correct? Is this science, that the assumption overrules the data?

17-Jun- ***Hale-Bopp = real comet #1***96

Take a check on where all these almost daily changes in the ephemerides are leading, astronomers of the world, as they are leading right to where a face saving comet that's a *real* comet is coming from. They plan to hide Hale-Bopp behind a real comet. What comet, *ever*, has had this kind of manipulation in its orbit?

9-Jul- ***Hale-Bopp = real comet #1***96

All roads seem to lead to Gamma Andromedae, where this does *not* logically follow! They would marry their fraud, Hale-Bopp, with a double star, Gamma Andromedae, and what a glorious perihelion that would be! This required manipulation of the orbit such that it moved *away* from Jupiter, rather than being perturbed toward the giant!

16-Nov- ***Hale-Bopp = behind the Sun***96

Hoagland's early conclusion that what NASA was calling Hale-Bopp was an object under intelligent control gave the conspirators a way out. Those who have spread this gossip are all firmly in the palm of the conspirators, cooperating.

24-Nov- ***Hale-Bopp = behind the Sun***96

We predict that the single individual, the NASA Principal Investigator who has been given exclusive rights to Hubble pictures of Hale-Bopp, will come forward and grant the public a look at these prizes. *However*, these pictures will be of times long past.

1-Dec- ***Hale-Bopp = behind the Sun***96

It zigs and zags without any astronomical reason, perturbing *away* from Jupiter, having its turnaround at perihelion tightening, all *unexplained* by the orbit plotters. Along the way they have also lined their fraud up with star clusters and when the orbit was in the comet belt, with faint peripheral comets that JPL and NASA spied with their equipment.

20-

Jan- ***Hale-Bopp = real comet #2***

97

Is it not supposed to be a glorious panorama across the sky at this point? Is it not to take the breath of the beholder away at this point? The comet of the millennium? A comet of such massive proportions that it was outbursting out past Jupiter?

5-

Mar- ***Hale-Bopp = real comet #2***

97

It is *not* what was advertised and pointed to in 1995. It is *not* what folks were advised to track through Sagittarius in late 1995. It is *not* what folks were struggling to see in early 1996, nor the brief alignment of a comet in June-July of 1996. It is *not* the many star clusters that the Hale-Bopp orbit was aligned with during its twists and turns that broke all the rules of Orbital Elements and have never been explained by JPL. And it will prove *not* to be what has been billed for Hale-Bopp at perihelion. Imagine what you might see with the Hubble, above the atmosphere which clouds mankind's view of his Solar System. Imagine what information is received by the NEAT program. Comets are so many gnats in the sky that NASA and JPL fail to report as they are *forbidden* to take advantage of their superior view in this matter.

27-

Mar- ***Hale-Bopp = real comet #2***

97

The tale told by the angle of the two tails, the ion tail in particular as it points away from the Sun, shows that this comet is not at the distance claimed by the conspirators. What angle should that tail pointing away from Earth be? Is it at that angle? Here's the rub! Is this a big comet far away or a small comet much closer!

2-

Apr- ***Hale-Bopp = real comet #2***

97

The single clue available to the populace is the angle of the tail which points directly away from the Sun. As we have explained, drawing a simple diagram as viewed from well above the Solar System and placing a comet in this or that position relative to the Earth and Sun will quickly show that the comet cannot be at the distance claimed!



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Shramek Object

Note: written on Nov 15, 1996.

A consistent theme surrounding the Hale-Bopp fiasco has been that of an intelligently driven star-like object. At first, when the Hale-Bopp hoopla was just breaking news, Hoagland went onto the Art Bell talk show to announce that he suspected Hale-Bopp of being *not* a comet but an intelligently driven star-like object. An otherwise sober and grounded scientist, Hoagland seemed out of character in this announcement, and for good reason. This was not *Hoagland's* conclusion, but a conclusion he was asked to announce by none other than the Hale-Bopp conspirators, who reach some lofty posts in NASA and comet central, Harvard's IAU. But aren't Hoagland and NASA engaged in a perpetual fight over the Mars and Moon images and the endless lies that NASA proffers? They are indeed often at odds, but in the good-ol-boy world of NASA progress often requires compromise, and we would point out that NASA has recently agreed to image those portions of Mars of interest to Hoagland on its next trip.

Since the Hale-Bopp conspirators did not go along with the original plan to fragment their fraud shortly after it was announced, the nova that was being pointed to as the Hale-Bopp comet faded and died as novae do. Thus, the conspirators are left with dodging the orbit of their fraud behind this star or that in the mostly unmapped star studded swamp of Sagittarius, and for a period of time during late summer of 1996, lining it up with a distant comet that NASA and JPL had spied in the proper vicinity. All those sometimes daily ephemeride changes did indeed have a reason, and when they became embarrassing they were no longer posted on the Internet where questions would be raised. The conspirators now found they had an embarrassment on their hands, and with ZetaTalk breathing down their necks pointing out just how the fraud was being perpetrated, they were being forced down a narrow tunnel to perihelion, a perihelion that would *not* be the glorious show that had been announced.

Thus, more apparent enemies of NASA were enlisted to divert the attention of the average man, while hopefully saving face for those who had foisted the Hale-Bopp conspiracy onto mankind. They would revisit the intelligently driven star-like object theme, but as Hale-Bopp was no longer bright, and is in fact an object the conspirators do not want the public looking at closely, they ascribed the intelligence to what they called a Hale-Bopp companion. Shramek, while appearing to be suspicious of NASA and JPL statements, is well in bed with them on this, and is being belittled by those who want to be remembered as sober and serious minded astronomers according to plan. Where the astronomers of the world quickly identified the object in Shramek's images as a well-known star, the man-on-the-street is supposed to remember only that something odd was chasing Hale-Bopp just before it disappeared. Thus mankind has heard lies about Hale-Bopp - coming and going.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Psi-Tech Pathogens

Note: written on May 15, 1997. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

A recent prediction from Psi-Tech, yet another remote viewing front for CIA disinformation, is ridiculous to the point of being debunkable by the man on the street - the announcement that Hale-Bopp is somehow carrying a pathogen to kill plant life on Earth. With UFO sightings increasing and becoming virtually commonplace, the common man must wonder why aliens with such intentions need to use a slow moving comet to carry such a package. This latest silliness only makes sense if one considers the government's dilemma regarding the coming crop shortages due to climate changes caused by the 12th Planet's approach. Examine the likely outcome of the crop shortages, examine the story about the plant pathogens, and the story begins to make sense from the standpoint of shaping attitudes in the populace.

Africa is starving now, especially in the encroaching semi-deserts below the Sahara, and will be the first continent and the hardest hit when serious crop shortages hit elsewhere and the helping hand that is often extended to Africa is withdrawn. The media will be instructed to show fewer pictures of disaster victims, so that the tottering stick children, gaunt and holding empty bowls up with desperate pleading in their eyes, will no longer remind nations unused to crop shortages of *any* kind that this may be their plight one day. Rather than wait for the time to arrive, those who would sculpt the public's attitude on these matters have started by placing such scenarios into the public consciousness. Think about this, and consider what you would do if mass starvation were to hit the world in general.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

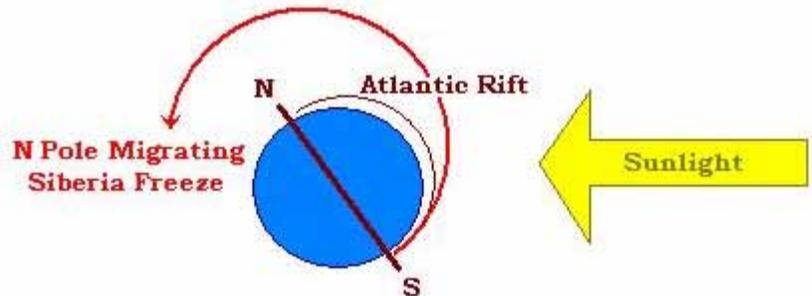
ZetaTalk: Siberian Freeze

written Feb 1, 2006

How is it that Siberia and much of Europe can be freezing in subzero cold, while the US and Canada are basking in unseasonably warmth? Are they not on the same latitude? We described, long before it

appeared, and [Earth wobble](#) caused by the presence of Planet X in the inner solar system. N Poles of magnets are anathema to each other, as each hoses out magnetic particles and they want to either align side by side or end to end. As the Earth is far smaller than

Planet X, it is the lesser magnet and must accommodate Planet X, which is the bully magnet. Thus, as Planet X swings [around in place](#) as it moves through the Sun's magnetic field, turning its N Pole away from the Sun so it can align with the Sun's magnetic field above the Ecliptic, it is forcing the N Pole of Earth to lean away during those times when it faces the Sun and the passing Planet X.



It has been in the news within this past year that the magnetic N Pole is now migrating to Siberia, having left Canadian territory. Why would this be occurring, so rapidly? We have made much of the magnetic effect of the Atlantic Rift, which runs down the center of the Atlantic. Hardened magna, which hardens during pole shifts when the continents are ripped apart, aligns magnetically under the influence of the magnetic field, and thus this becomes essentially a magnet on the [crust of the Earth](#). The regular [global quakes](#), global shuddering when the plates of the globe are pulled forward or back as this magnetized Atlantic Rift is grabbed by Planet X, show a Face and Dark side pattern, when the Atlantic Rift is either facing or in opposition to Planet X as it approaches from the direction of the Sun. And where would that opposition point be? Siberia.

In essence, this is a projection of the Atlantic Rift as a magnet. It is wrapping around the globe, extending more than 180°, and curling over the horizon to encompass Siberia. The Earth's magnetosphere appears lopsided, when viewed from space, leaning *away* from the Sun, for a similar reason. It is stated that the solar wind blows the field away from the Sun. This is not the cause, but regardless of the exact mechanism, for the flow of magnetic particles to be swinging *away* from a larger magnet when in a side by side arrangement is a concept not unknown to humans. More than the particles are blown away, the poles are also pushed away. Where it would seem that this would make the N and S Poles of Earth revolve, with the globe, during the daily rotation, the influence of the Atlantic Rift on these matters prevails. When the Atlantic Rift presents its face to the Sun and to Planet X, which is in the process of turning its N Pole toward Earth, the effect is to create a bow on this surface magnet that goes over the horizon and pushes the magnetic N Pole of Earth into Siberia.

The Earth wobble that emerged in 2004, where the N Pole of Earth drew a [figure 8](#) each day as it was [alternatively](#) pushed away from Planet X and or allowed to bounce back, has become more extreme. Siberia is cold because when it turns toward the Sun during rotation, the magnetic pole that has become its resident is pushed away, and thus Siberia gets less sunlight. Canada and the US are basking because for similar reasons, when they turn toward the Sun there is no N Pole influence to be shoved away, and the Atlantic Rift is being griped, top to bottom, by Planet X and *turned* in such a way that the bow of the crustal magnet aligns in a comfortable way to the dominance of Planet X. The emerging N Pole of Planet X, swinging round to the right in a retrograde or clockwise manner, wants the Earth to fall to its side, toward the left, so the N Pole of Earth is as far away as possible. As the Earth is not yet torn from its allegiance to the Sun, it has dual directives, and tries to accommodate them both. Thus, while it remains upright and has not yet fallen onto its side, it *leans* somewhat in that direction, and thus the lopsided Winter temps in the northern hemisphere.

Signs of the Times #1540

Russians face freezing chaos [Jan 19] 'But if you think it sounds cold in Moscow, how about this. Last week, the city of Tomsk in western Siberia declared a state of emergency when temperatures fell to 57C. Sorry, I mean minus 57C. It was so cold most people's thermometers were no use any more as they do not go past minus 40C. Some of the oil wells in Siberia have frozen, and Russia is producing 200,000 barrels of oil a day less than it was last month.' [and from another source] Midwest savoring January warm spell [Jan 13] <http://www.usatoday.com/> 'People here are shedding their wool coats, rolling down their car windows and wondering where's winter as bright sunshine Thursday sent temperatures to a high of 55. The above-normal temperatures stretching across the Midwest and east to Boston are part of an unusual pattern that won't change any time soon, said meteorologist Mark Rutzer of the National Weather Service.' [and from another source] Many parts of Canada experiencing warm January [Jan 30] 'Most parts of Canada are experiencing one of the warmest winters on record. It has been a sunny and warm January, with average temperatures above seasonal norms, in some cases by as much as 10 degrees.'

Signs of the Times #1541

Earth's magnetic pole drifting quickly [Dec 8] <http://www.usatoday.com/> 'Earth's north magnetic pole is drifting away from North America and toward Siberia at such a clip that Alaska might lose its spectacular Northern Lights in the next 50 years, scientists said Thursday.' [and from another] Miners Surface after Saskatchewan Fire [Jan 30] 'All 72 miners trapped by a fire in a potash mine in Saskatchewan were brought to safety by rescuers early Monday, a day after the workers took refuge from the smoke and flames.' [and from another] It appears we Canadians with our heavily regulated mining industry in Saskatchewan has its uses after all. You speak of increasing signs of torque effect such as rail road derailments (which here in western Canada, our incidents are increasing exponentially) and industrial fires. So I guess we will be seeing a lot more mining emergencies in the news as well!



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Tail Wafting

written Mar 8, 2006

These photos were taken in Fort Lauderdale, FL on March 4, 2006. She used a Kodak digital camera CX7530 5.0MP. [and from another] Using always my digital cam REVIA KD-220Z in Italy on March 7, 2006. The corpus seems smaller than the previous image and on the left side of the Sun. [and from another] I wonder if these are moon swirls in the tail?



When Planet X became visible in [early 2001](#) as a dim blur viewed at observatories, or as what appeared to be a very dim star in [infrared images](#) in early 2002, or as a star not on the star charts during [CCD imaging](#) in the Fall of 2002, the shrouding dust cloud and tail of Planet X was either not an issue or was seen to be [trailing behind](#) the rapidly moving planet. When it put on the brakes as it arrived at the Sun, in the Summer of 2003, the tail logically wafted *past* the halting Planet X to blow past the Sun and deposit some red dust on the Earth. It also interfered with the electric grid in many countries in August-September of 2003, creating surges and brownouts, crashing the grids. Then the dust cloud settled into clinging to and blowing outward from the N Pole of Planet X, which was pointing toward the S Pole of the Sun as it rounded it and moved up toward the Sun's middle. Thus, from Dec, 2003 to the recent past, the tail was blowing toward the *Sun*, and the debris and red dust and many dramatic bright [moon swirl dances](#) not as much in evidence. 2004 and into 2005 were a relatively quiet time, tail wise, as Planet X gradually rose to the Ecliptic, while rounding the Sun, and started outbound toward the Earth, [trapped](#) in her halted orbit in front of Planet X.



We have stated that as Planet X does a [slow 270° roll](#) to position itself to be above the Sun's Ecliptic, where it will point its S Pole at the Sun's N Pole and quickly exit the solar system, it first must swing its N Pole away from the Sun. It does so in a retrograde manner, as it rotates retrograde and is in a retrograde orbit while passing the Sun. As the N Pole swings round to the right, as viewed from the northern hemisphere, the tail likewise begins to appear to the right of the Sun. The Earth, desperate to escape the hose of magnetic particles coming from the N Pole of Planet X, [leans to the left](#) as far as possible in the eddy flow of particles it is trapped in, caught in the path of Planet X, moving steadily and inexorably toward the Earth as it leaves the Sun. Thus sightings and photos of the corpus of Planet X, the Second Sun, have been captured of late, even casting a reflection on the water (photo at right). What happens to the immense, charged, tail of Planet X during this slow 270° roll process?



When far away from the Earth, the tail appears as an adjunct to the corpus, wafting off to one side or surrounding and somewhat behind the corpus. But as Planet X comes closer to the Earth, and the tail is blown more toward Earth than away, the view of the tail from Earth changes. The tail, as we have mentioned many times, is [charged](#), and this is the reason it clings to and follows Planet X, which is an immense planetary magnet. The tail blows away from the N Pole of Planet X, which is the outbound port of the magnetic particle flow that is the magnetic field of a planet. But being charged, due to the iron oxide dust that is the primary component of the tail, it wants to stay aligned with the magnetic field of Planet X. Thus, the tail wraps around toward the S Pole of Planet X, along the magnetic field lines surrounding Planet X. In the past, when Planet X was at a distance, it and the tail could be seen on this or that side of the Sun. But when Planet X is coming close, as it is now, and standing between the Earth and the Sun, as it is now, with the tail flowing along the magnetic field lines of Planet X, it can appear on *both* sides of the Sun.

Does this mean that mankind will shortly have more of the tail effects, here on Earth? The Earth cannot escape this, and folklore speaks to this, but just what the timing of these assaults will be, we will not say, as the establishment is *still* not sharing what they know about this monster and its certain passage with the common man.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Dragon's Claw

written Mar 9, 2006

ZetaTalk: [Cataclysm Masks](#), written on Jun 15, 1996

The heating of the oceans and increasing tremors are thus blamed on solar flares, even though such activity in the past was never associated with solar flares. For the core to be heated by solar flares beyond what the surface has experienced is illogical, so the alternative explanation given is clothed in scientific mumbo-jumbo so that the common man doesn't attempt to fully understand.

ZetaTalk: [Solar Opportunists](#), written Oct 30, 2003

The public should be aware of how complete control over news of solar related events is maintained. Outside of what can be viewed by the naked eye, sunspots which are cool dark areas that appear from time to time and are almost always present to some degree, or the minor radio static or magnetic flux that can result from the Sun, there is no data in the hands of the public not released from the central control of NASA.

ZetaTalk: [False Alarms](#), written on Jan 15, 1998

Alarms about solar flares are exaggerations. Solar flares will increase as the time of the passage approaches. They, like the earthquakes that are on the increase, will increase in number, and plague electronic communications, but have little effect on the tides, growing seasons, or the weather. [The coverup] will say otherwise, declaring that this is the cause of the increase in deep earthquakes, the chronic El Nino, and magnetic diffusion. It is not.

ZetaTalk: [Solar Minimum?](#), written Nov 12, 2004

And how does the Sun react to this particle storm, when a steady state in and out of the multitude of particles is the norm? Particles flowing into the Sun are blocked, creating an imbalance at her surface along the Ecliptic. Particles flowing out from the Sun are crowded, swirling to the side to relieve the pressure. All this creates ripples on the Sun's surface, out of season per man's computations, during the Solar Minimum.

We have warned since the start of ZetaTalk in 1995 that solar flares would be used as one of the covers during the cover-up. Global warming is the other key cover, but since it does not account for increased earthquakes and volcanic activity, these signs pointing to the approach of Planet X have been and will be tossed into the solar flares bucket. It is *emissions from the Sun* causing the core of the Earth to roil, thus the plates to become restless and move about and the volcanoes to burp and ooze. That these Earth changes have never been ascribed before to solar emission is not deemed a show stopper for those orchestrating the cover-up, as they think of the common man as dim witted and easily led about. What the common man sees, beyond the rhetoric, is that the world about them is changing and the explanations seem nonsensical. Even a low IQ ditch digger can sense that the weather has gotten extreme, but he also sees the establishment offering only vague explanations while seeming *not to care* about the effect on the working family. The message is that whatever is going on, the establishment does not plan to help the common man.

In almost every culture, there is [folklore and prophecy](#) to warn about the coming changes, what the Christians call the End Time. Revelations points to red dust and mountains being moved. Islam points to a prophesied 6 days when the Sun will seem to rise from the West. And quite outside of organized religion are the prophets in almost every tongue and backwater and island chain who have described what to *look* for, signs in the skies, and what these signs will lead

to. If a low IQ ditch digger cannot understand NASA's explanations for how the solar maximum will come early and create havoc with mankind's electrical grid and satellite systems, they can see that the Earth changes are lining up with what they have heard discussed in the family circle, the tribal meeting, the church group, or while at work swinging a pick. The establishment will not escape from the broad knowledge of the coming times, which have been pre-set, before this time, in anticipation of an attempted cover-up. The cover-up is doomed, as it will increasingly fail to confuse the common man, and in fact will only convince the common man that the establishment does not care about them, one wit.

Solar flares and asteroid swarms have long been planned as the explanation of choice for the *visible* approach of Planet X, when it can no longer be ignored or denied, when it appears so regularly in the skies as a writhing bright orb that the common man stands in the street and points to it. Where this in theory might pass as an explanation, that the orb is a plasma flare broken off from the Sun and the debris and red dust in the tail of Planet X arriving on Earth are just errant asteroid traffic, the explanation lacks a key ingredient. *What* is the common man to do about this threat, and *how* will his government help him in this regard. The common man of even a low IQ understands when he is being insulted, or deserted, or lied to. Even an animal can sense when a human means it harm, all quite outside of the ability to process the words being spoken. If this were *really* a plasma flare thrown off by the Sun, then where is this leading? If this were *really* an asteroid swarm, then what protections does the government plan? What the common man sees is disasters such as New Orleans post Katrina being ignored, while the words keep promising otherwise. What the common man sees is funds for social services being cut while the war drums are endlessly beating. What the common man can conclude, for himself, is that the establishment is circling the wagons, and the safe zone inside those wagons will not include the common man, working hard every day and paying his taxes.

And what about those of high IQ, who can research the past and conclude that plasma flares do *not* launch from the Sun to be seen millions of miles to either side of the Sun, and solar emissions do *not* create quakes and volcanic eruptions? Those who chose to believe these expanded cover-up explanations are doing so out of desperation, an inability to deal with reality, a need to deny what they cannot deal with. For all the rest, the cover-up will be doing itself in, death by its own hands, as the absurdity of the explanations will prove what the cover-up hopes to disprove, that there is a presence in the inner solar system that the establishment does not want any but the elite to be aware of. Once again, the result of these maneuvers is to alienate the common man - engineers, doctors, teachers, and all. If they don't *believe* the explanations being given, then what? Martial law, to prevent any questions from being asked, to prevent any truth from being published? As we have repeatedly stated, martial law is not [easy to maintain](#) for more than a few days, even given a natural disaster that would be used as an excuse. Those manning the military are, after all, the common man! What of their families? What plans does the government have for caring for all the dependents living near the bases? Once again, the emotional message comes through as truth, as empty promises made to New Orleans post Katrina show. When the facts counter the message, the facts are listened to.

So where does that leave the lying establishment, when the dragon's claws start to reach down to Earth and rip aside the cover-up? If the adage that Hell hath no fury like a woman scorned is true, then the fury of the common man when they realize they have been lied to about what is coming will be without bounds. The dragon's claws will claw more than the Earth, her lands and peoples. It will rip to shreds those in the establishment who have participated in the cover-up, leaving them with no where to run, and no resources to hide behind. Those in NASA who are cooking up absurd explanations, those geophysicists who cooperated with the cover-up, those in the White House or the halls of politics and power in other nations going along, those in the media cooperating instead of reporting, all will be fair game when the dragon's claw starts to tear aside the falsehood and reveal the truth. There will not be enough police or militia to control the rage of the public, when the truth is revealed. In fact, the police and the militia will be joining the mob. Now what? Head to the bunkers early, locking the doors and hoping the mob goes away and the pole shift comes soon? As we have endlessly suggested, an alternative exists. Tell the truth, inform the public, let them make their personal plans as they will when the end times signs become obvious. This of course requires the elite to give up their special privileges, which they will have to do in any case, but being loath to do so, they will stall. And thus, the dragon will claw!

Signs of the Times #1561

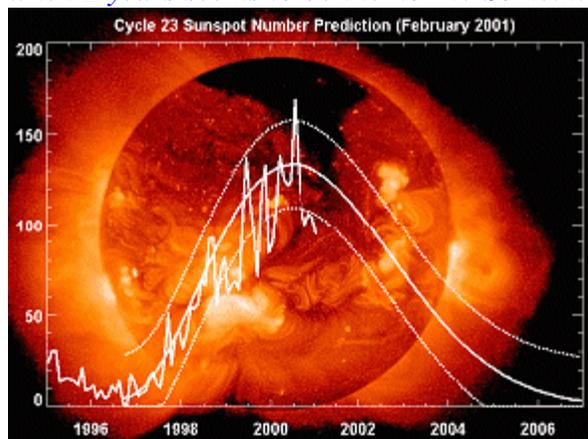
I just read this article It's about forecast of scientist for future sun storms. But just look at the picture! [and from

another] Every 11 years the sun undergoes a period of activity called the "solar maximum", followed by a period of quiet called the "solar minimum". During the solar maximum there are many sunspots, solar flares, and coronal mass ejections, all of which can affect communications and weather here on Earth. The most recent (and ongoing) Solar Max crested in mid-2000. [and from another] Do the math! 11 years added to 2000 is 2011, NOT 2012. So why is NASA trying to bring in 2012, the famous Mayan Calendar date for the End Times? And why did a Russian website show an obvious Planet X next to the Sun as an adjunct to this article? And in particular, why is NASA trying to say the solar max could come as soon as late 2006, 5 years early!



Signs of the Times #1560

<http://sfgate.com/> Huge Solar Storms Could Zap Earth, Scientists Warn. Next Sunspot Cycle May Disrupt Power, Communications. [Mar 7] 'An 11-year epoch of increasingly severe solar storms that could fry power grids, disrupt cell-phone calls, knock satellites back to Earth, endanger astronauts in space, and force commercial airliners to change their routes to protect their radio communications and to avoid deadly solar radiation could begin as soon as this fall. When the solar cycle reaches its peak in 2012, it will hurl at Earth mammoth solar storms with intense radiation and clouds of high-speed subatomic particles millions of miles across. There is disagreement on exactly when the new cycle will begin -- one key researcher predicted the cycle will start in late 2007 or early 2008, and another said it could begin either late this year or in early 2007. But they did agree that the most severe storms won't begin popping on the solar surface for several years, but when they do, they'll be huge. Solar storms can happen at any time during an 11-year solar cycle. However, by far the worst storms are likeliest to occur during the period known as "solar maximum," or solar max for short. The last solar max was in 2001.' [Note: solar max 5 years early, when 2 years seems to be the norm? Something is funky about this NASA article!]





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Exponential

written Oct 28, 2006

When we explained last May how we [simulated the seasons](#) it was in response to observations that the Sun was rising and setting in the extreme North, and when we explained how we effected an apparent [Solstice](#) it was in response to observations that civil twilight was lasting 2 hours, not 1. Another change has indeed occurred, but not because benign aliens are tipping the globe to simulate the seasons. Earth has been pushed back into the October position, so the globe can be allowed to position itself normally for a change. So what has caused the observed changes - a magnetic North reading to the extreme West of expected, the Planet X complex noted *above* the Sun, from the Earth's vantage point, rather than just to the right of the Sun and slightly below the Ecliptic, and particularly jolting quakes almost daily during the last [sweeping arm of the Sun](#)?

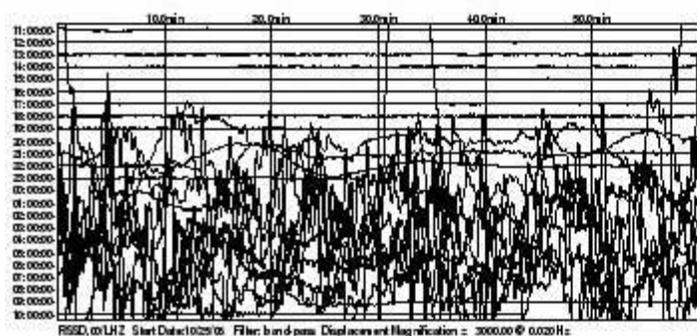
We mentioned in January, 2005 that leading into the 3 days of darkness, when Planet X is fully hosing the Earth with magnetic particles from its N Pole, that there would be a distinct [lean to the left](#), where the Earth appear to be attempting to [fall on her side](#). This will become so extreme, prior to the 3 days of darkness, that the Earth will literally be on her side at times during the extreme wobble that will accompany this lean. Scarcely something that will go unnoticed by the populace! But at the onset of this lean, and increased wobble that accompanies it, the Earth first attempts to evade the hose of magnetic particles from Planet X. Where can it go to evade this, when it is [caught in the cup](#), the eddy flow of particles emerging from the Sun? At first, it crowds to the left hand side of the cup, so that Planet X appears to be to the [right of the Sun](#), which was the case during the Spring of 2006. This is also the relative position of these two planets when the extreme last weeks occur just prior to the pole shift. But in the mean time, when Planet X is *at a distance from Earth* that allows Earth to maneuver about in the cup, other gyrations occur.

The eddy flow cup that Earth and Venus and the Dark Twin are caught in becomes progressively smaller as Planet X approaches, as the strength in the flow of particles coming round the sides of Planet X is more dense, thus like a rapidly flowing river, has more pressure to push the hapless planets caught in the cup toward its center. When at a distance, these particle flows have dissipated, but still have the capacity to buffet the planets into the cup because there is a difference in the crowding rate, less in the center, more at the periphery. The closer Planet X comes, the more intense, like the claw arms of a crab starting to close about its prey. The Earth and her siblings, Venus and the Dark Twin, are starting to feel the effects of this squeeze, are bumping into each other during sweeps with more violence, and as always when crowding occur, seek to evade the crowd and *move*, if possible. Since the bumping between the planets caught in the cup is happening at the Ecliptic, an obvious outlet is to rise above or sink below the Ecliptic, which is what Earth is temporarily doing. Thus, as in May, 2006, the magnetic N Pole of Earth suddenly swung further to the West, because we had pushed Earth below the Ecliptic and the vulnerable N Pole was exposed to the hose of magnetic particles coming from the N Pole of Planet X and swarming around on the Ecliptic.

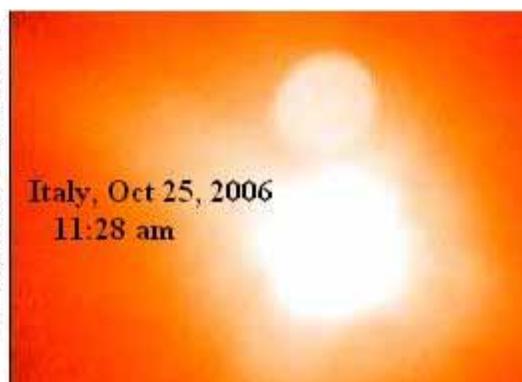
What evidence is there that this has occurred? First, the bumping of planets during the sweep was more than had occurred in the past, a clear pattern of stress quakes in a series of 6+ Richter quakes. Just as the sweep was ending, the Earth finally pressured to drop below the Ecliptic, dual reports showing the position had changed. It is no accident that these reports both arrived in Nancy's email queue on Oct 25, 2006, as though these contactees don't know each other, they both were alerted to this change at the same time. Thus, second, a compass reading showing the magnetic N Pole of Earth swung to the West by a dramatic degree. And third, the photo from Italy showing Planet X *above* the Earth, at the Ecliptic where Earth is below, unlike all recent photos which showed Planet X to the right of the Sun, both Earth and Planet X on the same plane. Will this ease the stress on the Earth, so that quakes and snapping rock settle down for a time? The Earth changes have been lineal, in the years leading into the pole shift, but when Planet X draws close they become exponential. Earth cannot escape, as after all, where would she *go*? She is already bobbing and weaving to the extent that she can move out of her orbit. What lies ahead for her is more violence during the sweeps, a stronger wobble, and the inevitable lean to the left!

Signs of the Times #1649

The most recent sweep was accompanied by a large number of 6+ quakes, exceptionally active. The Black Hills again have their 12 hour wobble, from the dark to the face point, daily. Has something changed? 10/8 6.2 Tonga 10/9 6.1 Philippines 10/10 6.1 Japan 10/12 6.1 Chili 10/13 6.2 Kuril Is. 10/15 6.5 Hawaii 10/17 global 6.8 New Guinea 10/18 6.3 Australia 10/20 6.5 Peru 10/20 6.0 Philippines 10/22 6.1 Indian Ocean 10/23 6.2 Japan 10/24 6.8 Japan 10/26 6.1 Sicily [and from another] I check my 2 compasses daily. There has not been any movement since May. But just this morning [Oct 25], I checked and both of them moved roughly 20 more degrees West of North! They were steadily at approximately 20 degrees West of North for months. Now today, they show 40+ degrees West of North. Huge movement. Something changed. As you know, I have never had any electronic devices in the area to affect them. [and from another] Hallo good morning Nancy, much time silent, so today [Oct 25] I tried as in the past, confirm object steady, but not always possible to capture. Greetings, Alberto. [and from another] Mystery explosion in Devon/Cornwall, England [Oct 27] <http://www.prisonplanet.com/> 'In Bude (Cornwall, England) today there was the sound of a huge explosion that caused huge cracks in at least one person's house. The thing is no one knows what caused it -- there is no obvious explosion site, and the MOD and RAF deny any supersonic planes were flying over that area.'



Black Hills, Oct 27, 2006



Italy, Oct 25, 2006
11:28 am



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Quickening Quakes

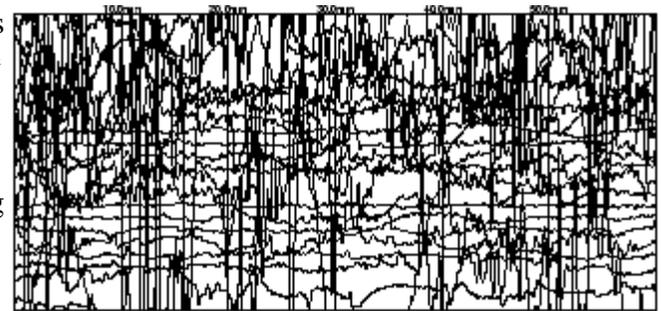
written Dec 15, 2006

I try to check the live seismographs daily, and noted an increased in general activity, wobbles, small globals, a general restlessness that does not seem to go away. This has been going on for the past 2-3 months. I checked, comparing this time frame, Sep 15 to Dec 15, a year ago to the same months this year, and found a significant increase in quakes over Richter 6, even given the USGS's tendency to dumb down the Richter of quakes to make it look, statistically, as though nothing were going on. There were 31 quakes in 2005, compared to 46 in 2006. In particular, the N American continent looks very unstable, wobbly in the Black Hills and the like. What's going on?

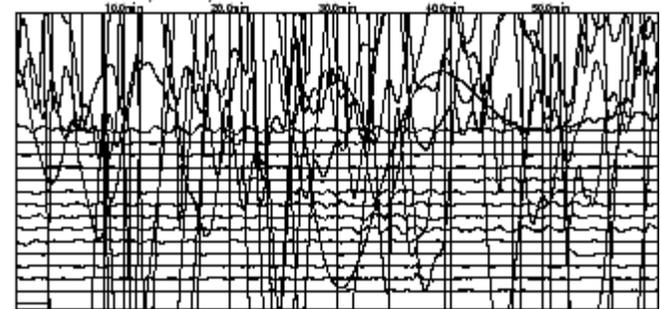
We have mentioned that the steady approach of Planet X, as it slings toward the hapless Earth trapped in front of it, will only increase the pace and severity of Earth changes such as earthquakes, volcanic activity, tears in the stretch zones, and the pending diagonal rip of the N American continent. Where such activity was more lineal in years past, it will become [exponential](#) at some point, and this turning point has already arrived. Several factors add to the stress Planet X is experiencing.

The closer Planet X comes, the more intense the Earth wobble becomes. The intensity of the magnetic field surrounding Planet X increasingly engages the magnetic field of Earth, and as these two magnetic planets are not aligned with each other at present, the stress is obviously going to be visited on the lesser planet, Earth. As we have explained, the Earth wobble is caused primarily by the N Pole of Earth being pushed away when it presents during the daily rotation of Earth. The geographic and magnetic poles of Earth do not align, so this presentation occurs when the land above Alaska and eastern Siberia are facing the Sun, each day. This causes the Earth to wobble like a spinning top about to slow down and fall onto its side. Seen from above the N Pole, this would look like a [figure 8](#), well documented by Nancy and friends from around the world as a sunrise or set with an azimuth too far North or South. The wobble pattern does not change as it intensifies, it increases in force and scope. The push is stronger and faster, and the swing back likewise stronger and faster. And the degree of wobble, how far the Earth swings, will steadily increase.

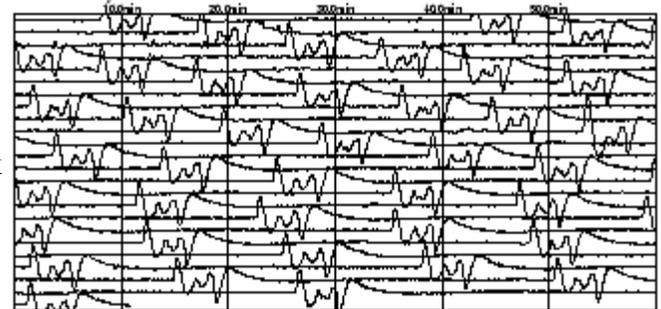
The Earth wobble is palpable, measurable, and can be documented to show the figure 8, as Nancy has shown. It also affects weather, making temperature swings increasingly more extreme. We have predicted that the seasons will almost seem to blend into each other before the pole shift arrives, and this trend will increase. The reason for the [weather wobbles](#), as we have called them, is the Earth moving under its mantle of air. What is a storm, or high winds, if not air moving over the Earth rapidly? If the Earth moves under the air, the effect is the same. Sudden high winds, more intense winds, tornadoes outside of where normally expected, all of these will increasingly occur. Matters such as cold or warm air masses, arriving where not expected and lingering longer than expected, will occur. If the wobble pushes a spot on the Earth under a high pressure air mass, and then wobbles back,



Black Hills, SD, United States



Panama, Central America



Barbados, Caribbean

it will tend to drag that high pressure air along with it, especially if the return spot is dealing with low pressure. If both spots, the wobble and the return, are high pressure, this pressure *builds*, creating the potential for high winds releasing this pressure outside of what normal weather patterns would produce. The wobble likewise can and does interfere with flow patterns that deliver rain inland, as is occurring in Australia. This can cut both ways, with [drought and deluge increasing](#), as we predicted in 1995.

Beyond the Earth wobble, stress on the Earth's crust is occurring because the Earth is being battered by other planets caught in what we call the cup, the eddy flow of particles coming round Planet X from the Sun, creating strong flow at the sides in a [pincer-like manner](#) and roiling back into this cup, such that planets such as Earth, Venus, and the dark twin are caught in this cup and cannot proceed in their orbits. They are trapped. If the Earth wobble is causing weather wobbles, it is not particularly stressful on the crust as the Earth as a *whole* is moving back and forth. The stress on the crust increases as the wobble increases in force, of course, as at the turnaround point the Earth is stopped and then pushed in the opposite direction, but as this moves like a figure 8, it is more like going around a curve than hitting a wall and bouncing off this wall. But what occurs when several planets caught in the cup starts bouncing off each other, like balls trapped in a container being rattled? As Planet X approaches, the cup tightens, as at a distance the particle flows coming round its sides could disburse, but when near, these flows are intense and thus pinching the hapless planets in a tighter and tighter pinch. The sweeping arms of the Sun, occurring several times a year and the reason for all the planet in the solar system moving obediently in a counterclockwise orbit around the Sun, did not cause such a clash until the dark twin came up behind the Earth, as it has. Stalled in her orbit, Earth found her [dark twin](#) promptly coming up behind her in 2004, creating a [ricochet effect](#) during the sweeps. But the effect of having 3 planets crowded into the cup, in front of an increasingly looming and large Planet X, is more than a bump. It has a rattling effect, bumping *back and forth*. It is this effect that Nancy has noticed on the live seismographs.

So the approach of Planet X is causing an Earth wobble, weather wobbles, and now an almost continuous rattling effect because the cup is tightening and the planets caught in the cup rattling about in the cup. But the stress on the Earth crust as the monster Planet X approaches is primarily due to the tugging on the Atlantic Rift, a [phenomena](#) which expressed itself in early 2003. The Atlantic Rift is fresh magma, hardened mostly during prior pole shifts when the Atlantic was ripped apart, and thus is essentially a magnet on the surface of the Earth. As we have explained, magnets like to [stay aligned](#) with each other, sharing their magnetic fields in a larger field, or at least not in contention with each other. In these matters, the larger bully dominates, and between the Earth and Planet X, this is most certainly the monster Planet X. This demand, that the Earth align with Planet X, is certainly only going to increase as Planet X looms closer, ultimately resulting in a stopped rotation for almost a week prior to the pole shift. The tugging on the Atlantic Rift occurs essentially at the Face and Dark points, when the Atlantic Rift is either facing Planet X and the Sun, or in opposition. This is why intense global quakes tend to register at 0:00 UTC or 12:00 UTC. The effect of this twice-daily tugging is to pull the Atlantic apart, and to compress the Pacific, as when the Atlantic Rift is in the Face position at noon UTC, the Earth's rotation continues, thus pulling the Atlantic apart. Likewise, a stalled Atlantic Rift is creating a pileup behind it, in the Pacific. The effect on the Earth's plates is to increase continental drift, or rip as we prefer to call it. And after months and years of this type of tugging, the edges of the plates have worn smooth, rock fingers breaking off, so rapid and dramatic movements of the plates are now possible.

What will happen to the Earth, wobbling in an increasingly forceful figure 8 and being jerked back by a twice daily tug on the Atlantic Rift and body slammed by the other planets in the cup when they come too close, invoking the gravity Repulsion Force? Certainly her plates will move, and where this occurs in subduction zones, jolting quakes and volcanic activity will follow. And where this occurs in stretch zones, the sinking and thinning ground will create chaos for cities or infrastructure above and will also allow magma to bubble up to the surface. The quakes are quickening.

As we have stated in detailing the Earth Torque, wherein New England is pulled toward the East and Mexico toward the West, pulling the N American continent in a diagonal, fault lines will not be stressed in their traditional

What does this do to the N American plate? This does more than tear most of the bridges along the Mississippi, it weakens the land to the West of the Mississippi, causing it to drop. The land to the East of the Mississippi is

The stress on the N American plate will resolve by ripping. Ripping the St. Lawrence Seaway open. Pulling the SE down into the crumbling Caribbean and into the widening Atlantic. The notable area of catastrophe during this

ways, but in new ways, during the coming months. East of the Mississippi, going up, West of the Mississippi, going down. In a similar manner, the fault line from San Diego to Mammoth, and on up toward Yellowstone, will find the land South going West, with Mexido, and North staying with the land above this fault.

ZetaTalk:
GodlikeProduction Live,
written Sep 9, 2006

rock, the bluffs of Memphis and underlying rock where the Appalachian Mountains curl through Tennessee and Alabama toward the Mississippi river. But the land south of the Ozarks is not solid rock, and when stretched will drop in elevation. This is already occurring.

ZetaTalk: Water Tree,
written Aug 16, 2006.

is the eastern half of the continental US. From Houston to Chicago to New England, the diagonal pull will tear the underpinning of cities and create a catastrophe for the US. The tearing of the Seaway does not end at Duluth, MN, it travels underground to S Dakota!

ZetaTalk: N American Rip,
written Feb 10, 2006

Date	Time	Lat	Lon	Depth	Mag	Magt	Nst	Gap	Clo	RMS	SRC
Event	ID										
2006/09/16	09:45:23.91	-3.0800	129.4410	17.00	6.30	Mw	209			1.16	NEI
200609162026											
2006/09/17	09:34:14.06	-31.7450	-67.1760	141.80	6.20	Mw	371			1.07	NEI
200609172034											
2006/09/21	18:54:50.05	-9.0500	110.3650	25.00	6.00	Mw	237			1.13	NEI
200609212051											
2006/09/22	02:32:25.64	-26.8680	-63.1490	598.30	6.00	Mw	495			0.82	NEI
200609222006											
2006/09/28	06:22:09.73	-16.5920	-172.0330	28.00	6.90	Mw	702			0.92	NEI
200609282024											
2006/09/29	13:08:26.17	10.8760	-61.7560	53.10	6.10	Mw	595			0.92	NEI
200609292044											
2006/09/30	16:26:56.07	-15.5880	-73.1590	106.60	6.00	Mw	333			0.80	NEI
200609302060											
2006/09/30	17:50:23.05	46.3510	153.1660	11.00	6.60	Mw	603			1.01	NEI
200609302062											
2006/09/30	17:56:16.10	46.1850	153.1690	10.00	6.00	Mw	356			1.06	NEI
200609302063											
2006/10/01	09:06:02.32	46.4700	153.2400	19.00	6.60	Mw	628			0.89	NEI
200610012045											
2006/10/03	18:03:14.58	-18.8690	169.0030	171.40	6.30	Mw	426			1.08	NEI
200610032057											
2006/10/09	10:01:46.72	20.6520	120.0160	10.00	6.30	Mw	440			0.86	NEI
200610092030											
2006/10/10	08:02:51.95	-56.1010	-122.3730	10.00	6.00	Mw	162			1.25	NEI
200610102029											
2006/10/10	23:58:04.17	37.1970	142.6630	10.00	6.00	Mw	437			0.86	NEI
200610102077											
2006/10/12	18:05:58.24	-31.3020	-71.3290	45.90	6.40	Mw	375			1.04	NEI
200610122073											
2006/10/13	13:47:39.89	46.2520	153.2790	8.00	6.30	Mw	388			1.05	NEI
200610132059											
2006/10/15	17:07:49.22	19.8787	-155.9367	39.06	6.70	x	43	124	24	0.09	HV
5532127											
2006/10/15	17:14:12.07	20.1290	-155.9857	18.92	6.00	x	40	153	22	0.12	HV
6000471											
2006/10/17	01:25:12.23	-5.8810	150.9820	32.00	6.70	Mw	533			1.02	NEI
200610172002											
2006/10/18	10:45:32.93	-15.0530	167.2660	115.00	6.30	Mw	303			1.39	NEI
200610182030											
2006/10/20	10:48:56.01	-13.4570	-76.6770	23.00	6.70	Mw	444			0.97	NEI
200610202039											
2006/10/22	08:55:16.76	-45.7270	95.9870	10.00	6.00	Mw	159			1.19	NEI
200610222029											
2006/10/23	21:17:19.98	29.3510	140.2700	11.00	6.40	Mw	427			1.15	NEI
200610232069											
2006/10/24	03:03:45.28	4.8980	125.2950	10.00	6.10	Mw	167			1.33	NEI
200610242007											
2006/10/26	22:54:32.32	-13.3710	-76.6180	28.10	6.00	Mw	319			0.96	NEI
200610262069											
2006/11/06	20:56:48.76	-5.4230	146.6580	111.20	6.00	Mw	181			1.21	NEI
200611061043											
2006/11/07	17:38:33.55	-6.4690	151.1720	10.00	6.50	Mw	272			1.12	NEI

200611071038												
2006/11/12 18:21:25.86	-6.2140	151.0100	12.00	6.20	Mw	354		0.97	NEI			
200611121039												
2006/11/13 01:26:34.32	-26.0550	-63.2430	553.20	6.80	Mw	353		0.87	NEI			
200611131002												
2006/11/13 16:12:28.88	-6.3790	151.2250	11.00	6.20	Mw	272		0.81	NEI			
200611131036												
2006/11/14 14:21:01.95	-6.4150	127.9850	351.90	6.10	Mw	187		0.89	NEI			
200611141029												
2006/11/15 11:14:17.82	46.5700	153.2910	38.90	8.30	Mw	442		0.96	NEI			
200611151029												
2006/11/15 11:28:38.46	46.0860	154.0990	10.00	6.00	Mb	283		0.87	NEI			
200611151035												
2006/11/15 11:29:22.78	46.3320	154.4840	10.00	6.20	Mb	257		1.07	NEI			
200611151036												
2006/11/15 11:34:58.17	46.6400	155.3120	10.00	6.50	Mb	419		0.82	NEI			
200611151039												
2006/11/15 11:40:55.12	46.4850	154.7290	10.00	6.40	Mb	363		0.94	NEI			
200611151041												
2006/11/16 20:29:55.31	-51.9990	139.1310	10.00	6.10	Mw	46		1.14	NEI			
200611161151												
2006/11/17 18:03:13.80	28.5760	129.9090	32.30	6.20	Mw	308		0.94	NEI			
200611171064												
2006/11/19 18:57:33.52	-4.5290	-104.8400	10.00	6.00	Mw	143		1.18	NEI			
200611191050												
2006/11/29 01:32:18.54	2.5490	128.2970	39.00	6.20	Mw	144		1.18	NEI			
200611291002												
2006/11/30 11:33:17.31	-21.3280	-174.6960	17.20	6.00	Mw	176		1.17	NEI			
200611301007												
2006/11/30 21:20:11.21	-53.9920	-133.8720	10.00	6.20	Mw	55		1.33	NEI			
200611301011												
2006/12/01 03:58:21.65	3.3890	99.0750	204.30	6.30	Mw	294		0.86	NEI			
200612011002												
2006/12/01 14:01:48.15	-8.1970	118.8050	47.70	6.30	Mw	128		1.07	NEI			
200612011006												
2006/12/07 19:10:19.87	46.2300	154.3060	2.20	6.30	Mw	147		0.92	NEI			
200612071010												
2006/12/12 15:48:03.19	3.7320	124.6800	213.70	6.30	Mw	159		0.90	NEI			
200612121004												

Date	Time	Lat	Lon	Depth	Mag	Magt	Nst	Gap	Clo	RMS	SRC
Event	ID										

2005/09/21 02:25:08.11	43.8920	146.1450	103.00	6.10	Mw	594		0.74	NEI		
200509214004											
2005/09/25 12:55:46.60	-17.5150	167.8010	30.00	6.10	Mw	275		1.08	NEI		
200509254073											
2005/09/26 01:55:37.67	-5.6780	-76.3980	115.00	7.50	Mw	696		0.88	NEI		
200509264007											
2005/09/29 15:50:24.03	-5.4370	151.8400	25.00	6.60	Mw	402		0.87	NEI		
200509294041											
2005/09/29 18:23:25.98	-5.5630	151.8650	28.00	6.20	Mw	312		1.08	NEI		
200509294052											
2005/10/05 10:07:22.37	-20.5350	-174.2770	15.00	6.00	Mw	438		0.88	NEI		
200510052016											
2005/10/08 03:50:40.80	34.5390	73.5880	26.00	7.60	Mw	724		0.90	NEI		
200510082006											
2005/10/08 10:46:28.79	34.7330	73.1000	8.00	6.40	Mw	471		0.98	NEI		
200510082130											
2005/10/15 10:06:17.01	46.8160	154.1130	42.80	6.10	Mw	604		0.82	NEI		
200510152041											
2005/10/15 15:51:07.21	25.3210	123.3560	183.40	6.50	Mw	705		0.84	NEI		
200510152051											
2005/10/19 11:44:42.79	36.4050	140.8390	32.00	6.40	Mw	527		0.80	NEI		
200510192051											
2005/10/23 10:08:14.74	37.3770	134.5560	380.70	6.00	Mw	534		0.76	NEI		
200510232036											
2005/10/29 04:05:56.04	-45.2140	96.8980	8.00	6.50	Mw	416		0.83	NEI		
200510292017											
2005/11/05 10:48:21.28	-3.1610	148.1380	25.00	6.40	Mw	133		1.24	NEI		
200511052035											
2005/11/14 21:38:51.42	38.1070	144.8960	11.00	7.00	Mw	699		0.86	NEI		
200511142059											
2005/11/17 19:26:56.43	-22.3190	-67.8870	162.60	6.90	Mw	503		0.88	NEI		
200511172050											
2005/11/19 14:10:13.03	2.1640	96.7860	21.00	6.50	Mw	358		0.98	NEI		
200511192032											
2005/11/20 12:53:02.95	53.8430	-164.0930	30.00	6.20	Mw	616		1.04	NEI		
200511202035											

2005/11/21 15:36:30.98	31.0190	129.9970	145.00	6.20	Mw	566	0.91	NEI
200511212051								
2005/11/22 15:11:31.58	-5.1540	145.2840	68.00	6.20	Mw	172	0.98	NEI
200511222034								
2005/11/27 10:22:19.19	26.7740	55.8580	10.00	6.00	Mw	637	1.06	NEI
200511272026								
2005/11/28 16:41:32.54	20.2880	146.0370	41.00	6.00	Mw	297	0.87	NEI
200511282056								
2005/11/30 16:53:42.47	6.2700	124.0290	13.00	6.30	Mw	178	1.12	NEI
200511302041								
2005/12/02 13:13:09.52	38.0890	142.1220	29.00	6.50	Mw	464	0.79	NEI
200512022047								
2005/12/03 16:10:42.40	29.3370	130.2590	47.90	6.00	Mw	378	0.78	NEI
200512032051								
2005/12/05 12:19:56.62	-6.2240	29.8300	22.00	6.80	Mw	561	0.98	NEI
200512052037								
2005/12/07 23:32:51.55	-30.0120	-177.6370	21.00	6.40	Mw	340	0.98	NEI
200512072068								
2005/12/08 09:01:27.11	-5.4080	146.9530	216.80	6.10	Mw	431	0.85	NEI
200512082030								
2005/12/11 14:20:43.79	-6.5680	152.1950	10.00	6.60	Mw	454	0.79	NEI
200512112041								
2005/12/12 21:47:46.07	36.3570	71.0930	224.60	6.50	Mw	529	0.81	NEI
200512122051								
2005/12/13 03:16:06.38	-15.2650	-178.5710	10.00	6.70	Mw	322	1.16	NEI
200512132015								

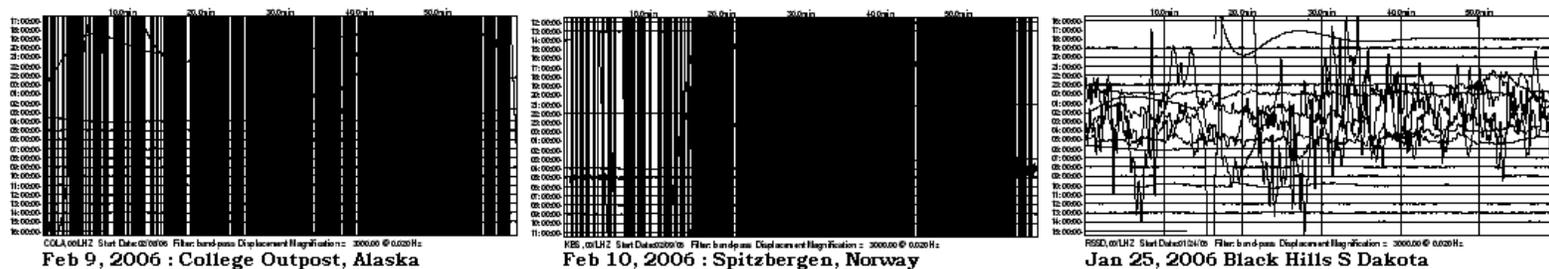


Mail this Page to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: N American Rip

written Feb 10, 2006

I watch the LISS live seismographs frequently, and have noted lately a new pattern. Almost daily some spot on the globe turns black, in concert with a small global shuddering, usually at 6 UTC. As Planet X is found to the right of the Sun, lately, this coincides with the gripping of the Atlantic Rift about that time, as the rift swings to the East in the Southern Hemisphere. But what stands out, recently, is that these points of stress, a seismo turning black, are mostly along the edges of the N American plate. The seismos along the N American plate boundary in Russia have been extremely wobbly for months, and lately the Black Hills seismo also, for almost a month. Is something about to pop, there, on the N American continent? I've kept a record, when a single spot turned black. This seems outside of the sweep pattern, which occurs every 3 weeks and runs for a week. 1/31 Korea 2/1 Greenland 2/2 Galapagos 2/3 to 2/6 (Live Seismo site down) 2/7 Greenland 2/8 Zambia 2/9 Alaska 2/10 Norway

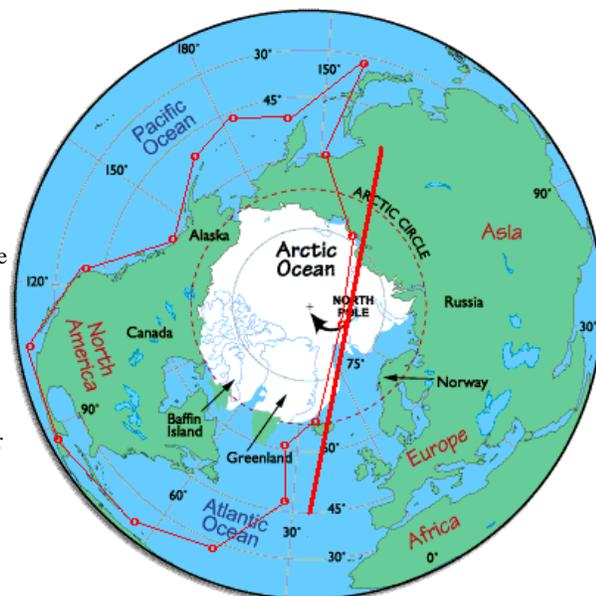


We have discussed what we call the [stretch zone](#), where a land mass is pulled apart so that the rock flakes pull across each other, silently, creating sinkholes and rifts and manifesting as broken gas and water mains and derailling trains. These stretch zones have dramatically expressed themselves in the African Rift area and in the SE United States and in the UK during the past couple years. When Planet X arrived in the inner solar system in 2003 and began seriously tugging at the highly magnetized Atlantic Rift, it accentuated this stretch on either side of the Atlantic. What went unstated during these discussions is *why* a stretch zone occurs. Look at S America, on the large S American plate. As the Atlantic is pulled apart, the Pacific compressed, it is required to have the upper part migrate to the West more than the tip, which is anchored at Antarctica. It moves as a whole, in the main, crunching the small plates in the Caribbean and Central America as it does so and popping the plate holding the Galapagos Islands which lies just to the west of S America. It can move, in short. But what of the African and N American plates?

The African Rift is caused because Africa is *not free to move*. It is bulbous at the north end, and comes to a tip at the south end. It is anchored at the south end, at South Africa, so when the Atlantic pulls apart, the bulbous northern part of the African plate moves directly eastward, yawing open the African Rift, along with the Red Sea, which is also widening. This inability of plates to *move* during the ripping apart of the Atlantic and compression of the Pacific is what will create a new rift up through Pakistan and above the Himalayas into Russia during the pole shift, equivalent to the St. Lawrence Seaway in N America. The Indo-Australia plate moves in the direction of the Himalayas, diving under them. Hawaii rises *up* during compression of the Pacific, so can move, if only *up*. Japan likewise is forced up, violently so, during Pacific compression. The Antarctica plate, as we have mentioned, is pressed down in the Pacific so will pop up on the Atlantic side, creating new land there ultimately during the pole shift.

The giant plates of N America and Eurasia are locked against each other, unable to rotate against each other due to their *shape*. Slip-slide along the West Coast, measured as a creep by geologists, is due only to slight adjustments along that edge of the plate, primarily due to adjustments within the small plates to the west of the N American plate, which move to accommodate pressure. The N American plate does not *move*, pre se, but other dramas occur. We explained, months before it expressed enough to show up on IRIS charts, the [Earth torque](#) caused as the N Pole continuing to rotate to the East while the S Pole was held back by Planet X, tending to open the globe like a jar of pickles. This creates a *diagonal* stress on the N American continent where New England is pulled to the east while Mexico is pulled to the West, so the New Madrid is put under slip-slide stress where one half, east of the Mississippi, will move toward the NE while the other, west of the Mississippi, moves toward the SW. The virtual hook of land in the N American continent near the Kamchatka peninsula is solid rock and will not snap off to become a separate land plate, nor would this ease the deadlock along the N American and Eurasian plates even if it did. These massive plates *cannot move*.

The stress on the N American plate will resolve by ripping. Ripping the St. Lawrence Seaway open. Pulling the SE down into the crumbling Caribbean and into the widening Atlantic, as neither of these sinking fronts will be able to support the edge of the weighty N American plate. There is *pressure* along the West Coast, of course, and as the N American plate confronts the compressing Pacific, this will only result in the predictable volcanic increases and West Coast earthquakes. But the primary drama preceding the pole shift will be the ripping action that a plate unable to move must endure. The notable area of catastrophe during this is the eastern half of the continental US. From Houston to Chicago to New England, the diagonal pull will tear the underpinning of cities and create a catastrophe for the US that will make the New Orleans disaster appear trivial. A widening Seaway also does not affect just those land masses bordering the Seaway, as buckling occurs inland and afar. What does man assume *caused* the Black Hills to be so rumpled, with the appearance of a *recent* bucking and heaving? This is the center of a land plate! The tearing of the Seaway does not end at Duluth, MN, it travels underground to S Dakota!





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Dead on and Deadly

written Apr 3, 2006

The Earth, Sun, and Planet X will thus Form a Triangle in the Earth's orbital plane with a 23 degree angle at the Earth, an 18 degree angle at the Sun, and a 139 degree angle at Planet X. It is at this point that Planet X is closest to the Earth, as with the angle of entry into the Earth's orbital plane being 32 degrees at this point, Planet X dives up through the Earth's orbital plane and quickly passes on.

[ZetaTalk: Entry Angle](#),
written Aug 15, 1995

The 14 million miles referred to as the closest point during the Pole Shift includes those parts of the complex that would be considered devastating to the Earth, such as moon swirls and large debris. We have stated that the moons themselves will be at all times within 5 million miles of Planet X, but large trash in the tail also pulls toward Earth, but this will come no closer than 14 million miles.

[ZetaTalk: Point of Passage](#), written July 17, 2003

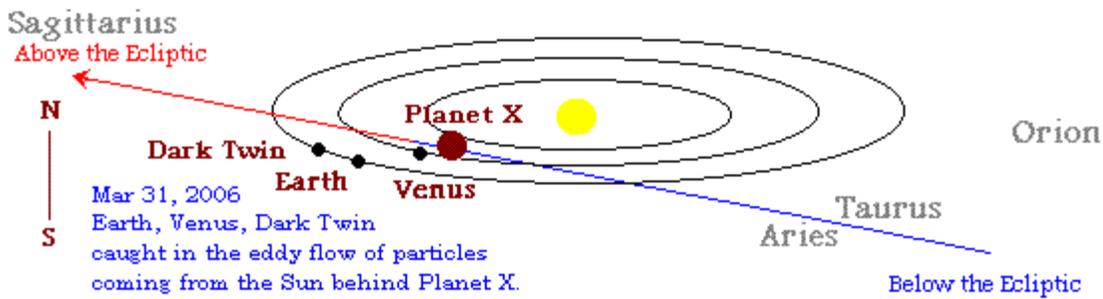
As Planet X proceeds, slowly, sliding around the Sun, it is pushing the Earth in front of it, as the Earth cannot escape this eddy flow. She stands, like deer in the heavy traffic lane, horrified but unable to move, frozen in the headlights. The Earth, trapped in the eddy flow in front of Planet X, will be pushed back in her orbit into the Fall and eventually into the August position prior to the passage.

[ZetaTalk: Signs of Change](#), written July 18, 2005

Since the Earth encountered Planet X in her orbit on Dec 25, 2003, her orbit has stalled, as she encountered an elephant in the road at this point and could not pass. Planet X had been plunging toward the Sun, rapidly entering the solar system in the short years prior to 2003 at a speed close to the speed of light. As Planet X approached the Sun in early 2003, brilliant Second Sun sightings and photos were possible because the Earth was on the opposite side of the Sun from the approaching Planet X, and



thus sunlight was reflected off the dust cloud and bounced back toward Earth. Then came the encounter with Planet X in Earth's orbit, and things changed. As Planet X was moving, still, toward the Sun, sunlight now was at its back, bouncing back toward the Sun, and visibility of this dust shrouded planet changed from brilliant and dramatic [Second Sun](#) sightings to puzzlement. Like an object in a fog bank, it was lost to view except for those times when its swirling tail and moons caught sunlight and deflected this to Earth. Evidence of the presence of Planet X in the inner solar system, slowly passing the S Pole of the Sun, was reduced to taking the pulse of Earth herself - increased earthquakes, volcanic activity, an [Earth wobble](#) evident to those astute enough to take note, and [erratic weather](#) accompanying the wobble. The [eddy flow](#) created by particles flowing coming from the Sun and thence around the sides of Planet X trapped Earth in her stalled orbit, and held her there in front of Planet X, no escape. As Planet X proceeded past the Sun's S Pole in his sling orbit, he went within the orbit of Venus, and thus likewise trapped Venus in this eddy flow cup when she came round in her orbit to encounter Planet X. The Earth's [dark twin](#), sharing an orbit with Earth, joined this group of trapped planets within months, remaining behind the Earth, likewise stalled in their shared orbit, a dark hunk of black rock reflecting little light and thus essentially invisible to man. This has been the setup throughout 2004 and into 2005, the rapid plunge of Planet X toward the Sun countered by the [Repulsion Force](#) into a slow creep past the Sun. This is not a static condition, however.



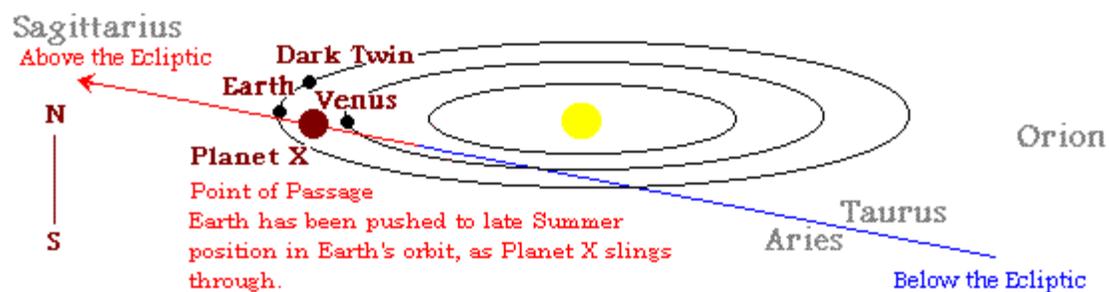
Caught in the eddy flow cup, Venus and Earth and her dark twin are pushed backwards in their orbits as Planet X progresses in its retrograde sling orbit past the Sun. For those who think that this would result in horrific trauma on Earth, we point to what causes orbits in the *first* place, the gentle nudge from the [sweeping arms](#) of the Sun causing all the planets in the solar system to move in the *same* direction, counterclockwise, around the Sun. Orbits are [not sacred](#), they are composed of planets bobbling in particle flows and nudged into momentum when these particle flows have force and direction. Orbits can move in one direction or another, without impact on the planets which are passive during this process. We have described the point where Planet X pierces the Ecliptic, moving from alignment with the Sun's magnetic field where the lines go into the Sun's S Pole to alignment with the magnetic field where the lines come out from the Sun's N Pole as a time of [270° roll](#) for Planet X. It turns in place 180° to point its N Pole away from the Sun's S Pole, then stands upright at the Ecliptic, and later does another 270° roll while adjusting to the magnetic flow lines coming out from the Sun's N Pole. Lately it has been noted that Planet X appears slightly to the *right* of the Sun, when sighted or captured on film. We explained that during this 270° roll, the N Pole of Planet X swings round according to the retrograde rotation of Planet X, clockwise, and thus the hose of magnetic particles coming from the N Pole of Planet X emerges on the *right* side. This causes Earth to scuttle even faster backward in her orbit, [to the left](#), to escape this hose of magnetic particles. This is where we are today, in the Spring of 2006. For those who say such maneuvers of Earth would be apparent, announced loudly by astronomers, we point to the many observations that things are [not normal](#), and the obvious cover-up against admission that Planet X is in the inner solar system, to dampen panic in the populace. Just why do you suppose Bush is frantic to be sitting on all the world's oil fields at this time, if not that he realizes a pole shift is around the corner? To prevent such panic as might allow Bush to declare martial law, we and other benign aliens tweak the planets and the Moon for key events like an eclipse to simulate normalcy, and tip the globe to simulate the seasons, giving the appearance of [apparent precision](#) in astrophysics.

What comes next? Early in the ZetaTalk saga we described the [ZetaTalk Triangle](#), the relationship between the Earth, Sun, and Planet X when Planet X pierces the Ecliptic. This ZetaTalk triangle was featured in July 2003 in dual [Wisconsin crop circles](#), a move that was made by ourselves and others in support of a beleaguered Nancy who had suffered through our [White Lie](#)



regarding the May 15, 2003 date. What puzzled many was the placement of Planet X to the *right* of the Earth, when we likewise had described the pole shift as occurring when Planet X stands between the Sun and Earth, supplanting the Sun's dominance as the largest magnet in the solar system. Based on our more recent description of the 270° roll and the Earth scuttling to the *left* to avoid the hose of magnetic particles, this triangle can be fitted into the larger equation. At the point the Ecliptic is pierced, Planet X has pointed its N Pole away from the Sun, and toward Earth. Earth reacts by leanings its N Pole away, into the [3 days of darkness](#) predicted for the northern hemisphere. Prior to this, as the N Pole of Planet X is swinging round, the Earth falls on its side, as we have described, the N Pole of Earth to the left in the extreme, thence rolling into the 3 days of darkness as Planet X points its N Pole directly at Earth. This is a rapid and highly dramatic time for Earth, lasting but days at each stage, but what of the months leading into this drama? Earth scuttles back in her orbit, Planet X is seen to the *right* of the Sun, and increasingly coming closer and appearing larger and unmistakably *not* as a solar flare or sundog, and the Earth falls to her side, little by little. This makes for a lopsided arc of the Sun across the sky during the day, the Sun not where expected, hardly something the pat excuse for the Earth changes, global warming, could accomplish. During this slow 270° roll Planet X is steadfastly moving closer to the Earth, as the diagrams Nancy and friends have constructed show. It not only appears larger in the sky, it has a steadily [stronger grip](#) on the Atlantic Rift and the poles, creating a stronger and more violent wobble. This equates to

stronger quakes and volcanic activity, wilder weather, and the populace starting to question matters in a shrill, not polite, manner. If this is global warming, what *is* that to the right of the Sun, and why is the Earth falling to her side? We predict the White House will shutter their windows and refuse questions on the matter, if they are functioning at all at that time.





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Water Tree

written Aug 16, 2006.

We have detailed how the [N. American](#) plate is put under pressure during the [Earth Torque](#). Put one hand on New England and twist it East (during the daily rotation of the Earth) but hold Mexico back, pulling back toward the West (as the magnetic S Pole of Earth is tugged back by the grip of Planet X). What does this do to the N. American plate? It pulls it at a diagonal, ripping the rock fingers along the New Madrid fault such that the land to the East of the Mississippi moves up and to the East, toward New England, and the land to the West of the Mississippi moves down and to the West. This does more than tear most of the bridges along the Mississippi, it weakens the land to the West of the Mississippi, causing it to drop. The land to the East of the Mississippi is rock, the bluffs of Memphis and underlying rock where the Appalachian Mountains curl through Tennessee and Alabama toward the Mississippi river. But the land south of the Ozarks is not solid rock, and when stretched will drop in elevation. This is already occurring.

What is the relationship between quake swarms in Oklahoma, sinkholes in Missouri, and a water tree in Texas? The rock underlying this area is being stretched, fingers pulling apart so support of the ground is lacking, and the ground sinks. As we have stated, [stretch zones](#) do not experience large quakes, but the trauma is just as great as in compression areas. Thus, the fact that this stretching and sinking is *occurring* is missed until something dramatic occurs to hit the news. What has caused an oak tree in the middle of a drought area to ooze water? What happens to water under pressure? It seeks to escape, moving *up* when that is the only avenue it can move. Tidal bore, where water rushes *up* a ravine well above sea level because the pressure from the sea behind the tide is intense, shows this to be the case. Water spews above ground when geysers blow because of pressure, alone. Stretch zones experience a release of pressure in places where the rock fingers slip apart, but there are likewise areas where pressure is increased. For the N American plate, to the West of the Mississippi, land released from its attachment to the Eastern land springs West, causing pressure toward the West. Water in aquifers react to this quickly, along the entire area affected by the aquifer.

Signs of the Times #1631

Sinkhole draining Longstreet Road lake [Aug 14] 'A 12-foot sinkhole has developed at the edge of a lake on Longstreet Road on the north side of Marion. The sinkhole has caused about a four-foot drop in the water level, which is causing confusion to the birds and wildlife that call the lake home.' [and from another] [Aug 14] 'As Norm Scrivener finished the front section of his Sunday paper, a mammoth sinkhole swallowed his garage and the 2001 Chevy Cavalier inside. The crater was 75 feet deep and 50 to 60 feet in diameter.



Sinkholes are common in the Ozarks, but the size of this hole is not.' [and from another] Within past two weeks, 3 reported Sink Holes (and most are not reported to the public) - Galena, Kansas; Quapaw, Okla; Telequiah, Okla. All these were at least 10 ft across and very deep. Last night's near Quapaw's highway was very scary, because 15 ft away it could have caused truck accidents in the dark. The Galena one sank a historical building. That one was blamed on an old 'mine'--their usual excuse. I bet the area has had 100 sinkholes in the past 3 years! [and from another] <http://www.kfor.com/> Garvin County residents are getting all shook up this week. The Oklahoma Geological Survey says an earthquake registering 2.9 on the Richter scale was recorded in the county. It was the fourth earthquake recorded in Garvin County since Friday. Yesterday's quake was the largest to hit the county so far. [and from another] This East Side tree does its own watering [Aug 10] <http://www.mysanantonio.com/> 'The knotted, towering tree, more than 100 years old, has become the root of scrutiny in the East Side San Antonio, TX neighborhood.

The tree has gurgled water from its trunk for the past three months. Answers have been sought from several specialists - the Texas Forest Service, the Edwards Aquifer Authority and nurseries. The water is cool, like it came from a faucet. The flow is at a 10th or 20th of a gallon every minute. Compared to Edwards Aquifer water, it the same as what comes out of the tap. It could be a spring, but would be rare with the drought conditions this summer. A science team member researched the elevation of the area and said that it's unlikely that the water from the tree is from aquifer springflow. The source of the mysterious water flow could be an artesian spring, a broken water pipe or an abandoned well. Or possibly something else.'



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Earth Farts

written Jan 9, 2007

On Monday, Jan 8, 2007 there were reports of what appeared to be a monstrous gas leak in New York City and nearby Jersey City. No gas leak was ever found. Rochester, NY reported 4 broken water mains during this same time frame. Marine tankers report their alarms for methane going off, but no leaks found. About a dozen people were taken to hospitals complaining of breathing problems. Then the reports from around the world started pouring in, all seeming to be happening simultaneously. Italy evacuated people from Genova and Bologna due to gas leaks, an explosion killing one. London closed their tube lines due to suspected gas leaks, smells. Australia had water main breaks in Adelaide, and gas smells evacuated a mall in Perth where several were hospitalized as a result. No gas leak was ever located. Here in the US reports came in from Ohio smells, and a factory explosion, cause unknown. Nashville, TN, gas line leak. Mobile, AL gas leak. Blue Springs, MO gas leak with explosion and evacuation. Dallas, TX smells and in Houston a factory fume leak, cause unknown, and in Austin dead birds, cause unknown. Iowa, a pond bubbling. Albuquerque, MN city evacuated due to gas smells. Half Moon Bay, CA evacuated due to smells, Santa Barbara marine tanker alarms due to methane, no leak found, and Oxnard freeway closed due to gas main break. So what is causing this sudden release of methane, along with obvious gas and water main breaks and factory explosions. Also, is this methane from the Earth making people sick, and killing birds?

We have detailed from the start of ZetaTalk in 1995, the effect of Planet X on the Earth where land would be stretched, what is called the stretch zone. If compression occurs around the Pacific Ring of Fire, then stretching must likewise occur in other areas. The African Rift valley is pulling apart dramatically in these last couple years, creating great crevasses in the Afar Triangle there. The St. Lawrence Seaway is likewise pulling apart, creating power outages in the region from breaks at the Niagara power station and seismic distress in the Black Hills, which becomes rumped as the land spreads apart along the Seaway. Florida is being pulled down, as are the western regions of Great Britain, a fact dealt with as rising seas when in fact these rising seas are not registered universally elsewhere. The land is *sinking* there. London has extreme problems with their tube lines derailing, as do rail lines along the Eastern coast of the US.

We have explained, in great detail, that the stretch zone does not register great quakes when rock layers pull apart and sink, as this is a silent Earth change. Nancy has carefully documented breaking water and gas mains, derailing trains, dislocating bridge abutments, mining accidents, and outbreaks of factory explosions, showing that these have occurred in rashes on occasion, when the rock layers pulled apart. None of this, of course, in the media, though the pattern is obvious. As one of the symptoms of the Earth changes caused by the influence of Planet X on the hapless Earth, this is on the ban list in the media. Don't talk about this except to treat it as a local event, don't do pattern analysis, don't show the big picture. It is all blamed on Global Warming, on a flare from the Sun, on periodic climate changes that happen naturally to the Earth. Anything but admit the monster planet shrouded in a dust cloud, creeping past the Sun and heading toward the Earth.

In September-October of 2005, a smell of rotten eggs was sensed from LA to Thunder Bay on Lake Superior to the New England states and throughout the South-Eastern US. We explained at that time that this was due to rock layers being pulled apart, releasing gas from moldering vegetation trapped during prior pole shifts, when rock layers were jerked about, trapping vegetation. We explained in March of 2002 that black water off the coast of Florida was caused by this phenomena. Do these fumes cause people to sicken, and birds to die? Mining operations of old had what they called the canary in a birdcage, to warn the miners of methane gas leaks. Birds are very sensitive to these fumes, and die, and this is indeed what happened in Austin, TX. Were it not for the explosions associated with gas leaks, it would be common knowledge that gas leaks sicken, as the body was not structured to breath such air for long.

Why were these Earth farts and moving ground experienced from Italy and the UK throughout the US and even in

Australia, all seemingly simultaneously? We have explained that the plates of the globe have been loosened up, the rock fingers holding them firmly against one another broken off, so a fluidity has resulted. A major adjustment in one place can thus be translated to an adjustment elsewhere, instantaneously. Italy is on fault lines. London is being stretched. Australia is being snapped in two, to some extent, as India is being plunged under the Himalayas while Australia and New Zealand rise. Where Australia will not actually break in two, at the point where the weight of the land rise to the East puts stress on the continent, there are adjustments, and this line across Australia will thus have rock layer adjustments, thus the stretch stench. But the major incidents of this stretch episode were felt across the US, primarily in New York City. Why was this?

We have mentioned that the point where sinking land in the Southeastern part of the US is pulling the continent *down* and the point where the rising New England land is bobbing *up* will be around Philadelphia, PA. New England rises because it is freed from attachments as the Seaway splits. It is free to bob *up*, as would be its natural state if not attached along the Seaway and to points South along the Eastern seaboard. As with the continent of Australia, the weight of this rising land puts stress at the snap point, not to the point of snapping the land apart, but adjustments will be made. New England is due to rise 450 feet, all told, where the Southeastern US will drop by 150 feet, no minor adjustment. But primarily the N American continent is being stressed due to a diagonal pull, where the New England states are moving East during the normal rotation of the Earth, but the Southwestern portions of the continent near Mexico are being held back. This Earth Torque, which we detailed in May, 2004 is due to tugging on the South Pole by Planet X, a daily affair as the live seismographs show. This Earth Torque was one of the primary reasons for the massive 9.5 quake in Sumatra on Dec 26, 2004, popping that plate *up*.

This Earth Torque will be the cause of continuing adjustments on the New Madrid fault line in the US, as we have likewise detailed recently. Mining accidents, when they have occurred in the US in late 2005, occurred along a line from Ontario to Mexico. Look at these Earth fart incidences, occurring on Jan 8, 2007. New York City, across to Ohio and Nashville and Missouri and Texas. Does this not line up with the mining accidents following the Sago Mine incident in late 2005? From New England to Mexico, that line. This is where the ground is being pulled, diagonally, with land West of the Mississippi going Southwest, land East of the Mississippi going Northeast. Such a diagonal pull certainly exposes rotting vegetation trapped between rock layers to the air. The incidences along the California coast are due to a reaction to the changes to the East, as the fault lines along the West Coast will certainly have to adjust in turn. However, the California adjustments are not caused by compression, during these times, but due to adjusting to the new position of Mexico, to the South.

Mysterious gas odor in NYC and Jersey City

Jan 8, 2007

<http://abclocal.go.com/>

The odor of natural gas was reported across Midtown Manhattan, prompting hundreds of calls to emergency workers. A very similar smell was also reported in Downtown Jersey City. Con Edison officials said were investigating the source of the leak. The NYC Transit Authority is telling us the F station at W. 23rd St and 6th Ave has been evacuated as a precaution. PATH train service has been temporarily suspended between 33rd Street and Journal Square and 33rd Street and Hoboken due to emergency activity. About a dozen people were taken to hospitals complaining of difficulty breathing.

The environmental "surge" you're not hearing anything about.

Jan 8, 2007

<http://www.waynemadsenreport.com/>

According to U.S. maritime industry sources, tanker captains are reporting an increase in onboard alarms from hazard sensors designed to detect hydrocarbon gas leaks and, specifically, methane leaks. However, the leaks are not emanating from cargo holds or pump rooms but from continental shelves venting increasing amounts of trapped methane into the atmosphere. Another location experiencing increased venting is the Santa Barbara Channel on the California coast.

Natural Gas Smell Frightens Manhattan

Jan 08, 2007

Con Edison, the New York City power company, was quoted as saying it had detected no leaks in its system but it

said it was checking all of its lines. The smell is there. We don't know the source of it, New York City Mayor Michael Bloomberg said at a news conference.

Overnight 'flow adjustments' break 4 water mains

Jan 8, 2007

Broken water mains that closed at least four roads in Rochester this morning have been repaired. Agency workers were doing some flow adjustments. As a result, water pressure was higher than normal and caused several failures at weak points in the system.

Source: Videotext of TV station Canale 5 of Mediaset Group,page 165,166

<http://godlikeproductions.com/>

In Bologna 100 people were evacuated "for precaution" for a gastube leak this late evening. This afternoon happened a quake of 3,7 Richter there. In December nearby exploded a gas tube and killed 5 people. In Genova also, residents of a Palace were evacuated for a gas tube leak. This happened this early evening.

Tube station shut after gas leak

Jan 8, 2007

<http://news.bbc.co.uk/>

Services on the Hammersmith and City tube line has been partly suspended due to a gas leak. Hammersmith underground station, which is on the Hammersmith and City line, has been closed since 1540 GMT. An investigation is under way.

Gas fears empty shopping mall

Jan 08, 2007

<http://www.news.com.au/perthnow/>

The centre on the corner of Queen and Cantonment streets was promptly evacuated as FESA sought to determine the cause of the symptoms - but Mr Klenner said none had been found. Whatever it was must have dispersed really quickly. Possible causes included leaking cleaning fluid or equipment. Three St John Ambulances treated at least 19 patients for minor injuries - taking four of them to hospital.

Burst Water Main - North Terrace at College Park

11 December 2006

Emergency services crews have been mopping up on North Terrace at College Park where a burst water main has caused flooding to some properties.

<http://godlikeproductions.com/>

Put Cleveland Ohio on the map for wierd gas leaks.

AEP Ohio plant blast kills one, shuts unit

Jan 7, 2007

<http://www.alertnet.org/>

An explosion at American Electric Power Co. coal-fired plant in Ohio killed one person and injured nine on Monday, leading to the shutdown of a coal unit. The blast occurred as hydrogen was being delivered by truck, killing the driver. The explosion occurred outside the plant's walls, and while the cause was unknown it did not involve the unit's boilers.

Charlotte Pike Opened After Methane Gas Leak

Jan 8, 2007

<http://www.newschannel5.com/>

Officials have re-opened Charlotte Pike. The road was closed Monday morning after a gas leak. Charlotte Pike was closed as methane gas leaked into the air. Hazmat and fire crews were called out as a precaution. NES was also on the scene. No evacuations were ordered. It was the second time in a month that construction crews have hit a gas line.

Ruptured gas line in Downtown Mobile repaired

Jan 8, 2007

<http://www.fox10tv.com/>

Mobile Fire and Rescue tells Fox 10 News a gas line leak at the RSA tower has been stopped. Streets have reopened, and all businesses involved are also open again. No one was injured.

Gas Leak Forces Evacuation In Blue Springs

January 8, 2007

<http://www.thekansascitychannel.com/>

A gas leak and small explosion prompted police to evacuate about 50 homes and a preschool in downtown Blue Springs on Monday afternoon.

I was taking some back roads home today and as I drove by a pond along side the road I noticed that it was bubbling. I've driven by this pond many times over the past 12 years that we have lived in this area and I've never seen it do this before. I live in Central Iowa.

Smells like gas in Dallas too. I smell it here in Grand Prairie TX also. I'm in the middle of Dallas / FtWorth. The air really reaks!

Leak At Houston-Area Plant Keeps Kids In School

January 8, 2007

<http://www.nbc5i.com/>

A Houston suburb lifted its shelter warning and said it was safe for residents to go outside Monday afternoon, a little more than an hour after white smoke or vapor vented from an industrial plant. It was unclear whether the apparent leak was coming from the facility or from a vehicle at the facility.

Downtown OK after dead bird scare

Jan 8, 2007

Health officials say dozens of dead birds discovered Monday along Congress Avenue in downtown Austin posed no health risk to the public. Air quality tests conducted at the site where the 63 dead pigeons, grackles and sparrows were found have come back negative.

Part of Rio Rancho under voluntary evacuation order.

08 January 2007

<http://www.abqjournal.com/>

The Rio Rancho Department of Public Safety has called a voluntary evacuation for part of the city because of a very large gas main break. Public Service Company of New Mexico crews told Rio Rancho DPS that it will be some time before everything is cleared out. The break happened around 11:30 am.

Gas leak forces evacuations on Oak Avenue

<http://www.hmbreview.com/>

Mandatory evacuations are underway for residences on Oak Avenue in Half Moon Bay following reports of a broken gas main. It was not immediately clear when the leak would be fixed or when residents would return to their homes.

Ruptured SoCal natural gas line forces freeway closure

Calif. Southern California gas crews are fixing a ruptured four-inch natural gas line adjacent to the 101 Ventura Freeway near Oxnard. A private contractor was digging and doing some construction around 11 am and accidentally hit the line, causing a leak.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Minneapolis Bridge

written Aug 2, 2007

7 Dead, Dozens Injured In I-35W Bridge Collapse [Aug 2] Interstate 35W bridge spanning the Mississippi River in Minneapolis collapsed, sending cars, people and debris into the river below. The collapse was likely structural in nature. It was not an act of terrorism. The bridge was undergoing repair work when it collapsed. Of the eight lanes on the roadway, four were closed for repair to the 40-year-old bridge's deck, joints, guardrails and lights. None of it would be related to the structure. The bridge was inspected by the Minnesota Department of Transportation in 2005 and 2006 and that no structural problems were noted. [and from another] Bridge Collapse Probe Focuses on Unexplained Shift [Aug 3]



<http://www.cnn.com/2007/US/08/03/bridge.structure/> Investigators trying to figure out what caused Wednesday's massive bridge collapse are focusing on the southern end of the span. The NTSB says one part of the bridge shifted 50 feet as it fell, while other sections collapsed in place. What's getting investigators' attention is the way the southern part of the bridge fell in a video they've already examined - - recorded by a security camera near the bridge's north end - - and the way the section settled after the collapse. It appears that it has shifted approximately 50 feet to the east and when we compare that to what we've seen in the rest of the bridge - - the rest of the bridge appears to have collapsed in place. [and from another] I live in a suburb of Minneapolis and nothing has ever happened like this before. There were reports in the news of a 'rotten egg smell' and an outbreak of algae just a few days prior to this. I also felt, or heard, a strange frequency a couple of hours before this happened. [and from another] VIDEO: YouTube at Moment of Collapse <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=osocGiofdvc>

We have predicted that bridges crossing the Mississippi will be affected when the New Madrid and related fault lines adjust, going into the pole shift. Was this bridge collapse which crossed the Mississippi in Minnesota caused by such an adjustment, the footings on one side of the bridge moving in an opposite direction from the footings on the other side, or perhaps the bridge being pulled apart? The Mississippi River is born in Minnesota, tumbling out of the headwaters in the highlands of Minnesota over a series of natural falls. This is a clue that adjustments in the rock strata could be involved. The highlands of Minnesota come to a point at Minneapolis, with lower land lying to the East along this point. What caused the land to the East to drop, unless this land was stretched in the past?

We have stated that the ripping apart of the St. Lawrence Seaway ends in the rumpled Black Hills of SD. Run a line from Montreal, at the mouth of the seaway, to Rapid City, SD and the line runs through Minneapolis. Why would an adjustment be made in the *middle* of this stretch zone while the seaway itself did not part? When we described the diagonal pull the N American continent is enduring, and just how this will snap when adjustments are made, we did not intend that this process would occur smoothly, all at once as described. Weak points along the rip lines give way one by one, each such adjustment placing stress on other points in a domino manner. The I35W bridge, being the larger of the bridges crossing the Mississippi at this point, was less able to adapt to a change in position vis-a-vis its footings on either side of the river, as it was an interstate bridge supporting several lanes, and thus had massive and thus rigid supports. Smaller bridges have more flexibility as they are built to withstand uneven loads on either end, thus are more springy by design.

Will there be more such disasters along the Mississippi and in the cities that will be affected by the New Madrid and

seaway rip? This is just the start, and when the pace picks up, there will be no question that something *other* than Global Warming is the cause.

This creates a diagonal stress on the N American continent where New England is pulled to the east while Mexico is pulled to the West, so the New Madrid is put under slip-slide stress where one half, east of the Mississippi, will move toward the NE while the other, west of the Mississippi, moves toward the SW. A widening seaway also does not affect just those land masses bordering the seaway, as buckling occurs inland and afar. What does man assume caused the Black Hills to be so rumpled, with the appearance of a recent buckling and heaving? This is the center of a land plate! The tearing of the seaway does not end at Duluth, Minnesota, it travels underground to S Dakota!

ZetaTalk N American Rip, written Feb 10, 2006

What does this do to the N. American plate? It pulls it at a diagonal, ripping the rock fingers along the New Madrid fault such that the land to the East of the Mississippi moves up and to the East, toward New England, and the land to the West of the Mississippi moves down and to the West. This does more than tear most of the bridges along the Mississippi.

**ZetaTalk Water Tree,
written Aug 16, 2006**

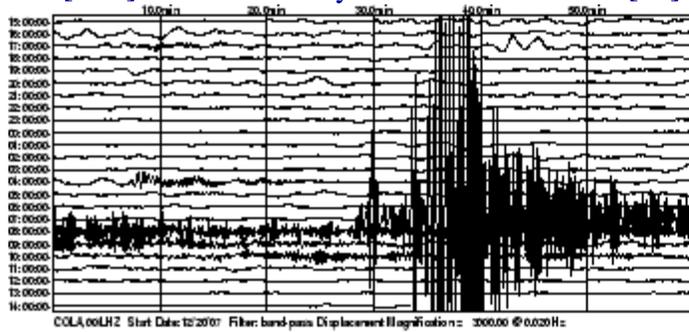


[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

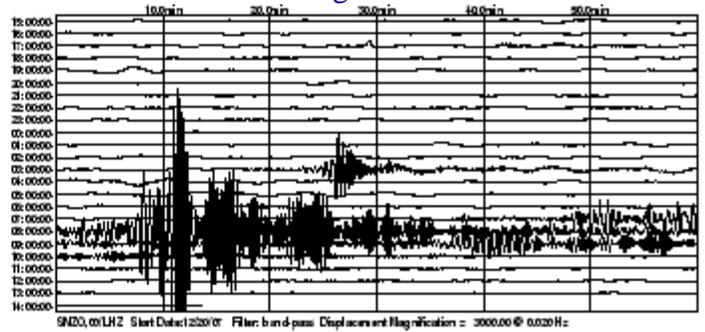
ZetaTalk: Christmas Hammer

written December 21, 2007

The live seismos are showing a global quake each day at the same time (8:00 UTC)! This occurred on the last [four] consecutive days from December 19-[22] like clockwork. We're being hammered!



College Outpost, Alaska
Dec 21, 2007



South Karori, New Zealand
Dec 21, 2007

[and from another]

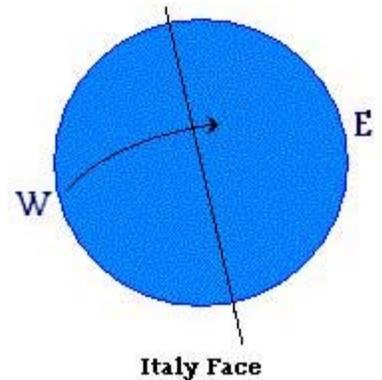
I note that in measurements from Madrid, Spain the placement of the Sun at sunrise seems on target but at sunset the Sun appears to be way North! This is the European lean with a vengeance! As the N Pole of Earth leans to the left, those gazing at the sunset from Europe see the Sun in a more northerly position because the equator has dipped down to point toward the south.

Madrid, Spain

December 13, 5:35 pm (**Sunset**)
Sun should have been at **Azi 238**
Sun was observed at **Azi 310**

Madrid, Spain

December 15, 8:55 am (**Sunrise**)
Sun should have been at **Azi 124**
Sun was observed at **Azi 125**



[and from another]

On Dec 19, 2007: Early this morning, I checked the compasses and they were steady at 58° West of North. Just now, noon here in Pennsylvania, they moved dramatically to 24° East of North. Another major wobble because I have never seen the compasses move this much in such a short time!

In 2004 the pattern in global quakes was for them to occur at 0:00 UTC or 12:00 UTC when Greenwich mean time is either at midnight or high noon. This coincides with the Atlantic Rift either [facing the sun](#) or in opposition on the other side of the globe. In 2004 the global quakes and the wobble which ensued were driven by the interaction between the S Pole of Planet X and the Earth, as the S Pole of Planet X was pointing toward the Earth. In time this changed as Planet X has turned in place so that it is now pointing its N Pole out toward Earth. The wobble has consequently become more severe because the interaction between Planet X and the Earth is driven by a N Pole push. Each day, when the Earth's magnetic N Pole comes over the horizon so that it is facing the Sun and the bully magnet Planet X, the Earth receives a shove from Planet X, pushing her magnetic N Pole *away*. This occurs at approximately 8:00 UTC, the point at which the European lean occurs during the daily wobble.

The European lean was formerly gentle but now has become almost violent, as the N Pole of Planet X is pointing more directly at Earth. Imagine what happens when the globe suddenly tips sideways toward the west and backwards to shield its magnetic N Pole from Planet X. Water in the northern Atlantic is pushed eastward, over land, the cause of

the high tides the Essex coastline of Britain experienced recently from the trapped waters in the North Sea. As this is a global event, Indonesia likewise [experienced a high tide](#) during that same moment, as the land masses in southeast Asia were pushed over the water trapped by the many islands in that vicinity.

What does this increasingly violent daily lurch do to the Earth's plates, which have loosened up and become more fluid lately due to being subjected to the constant jerking of the wobble? Great quakes that affect the globe in its entirety must first occur at one of the brake points in the global mesh of plates. For the Earth, this is primarily the point where the Indo-Australian plate dives under the Himalayas. The Himalayas, the highest mountains in the world, show how often this brake point has been hammered in the past. When this brake point moves, it allows the many compression points in the great Pacific to move. This includes rolling the top portion of S America westward, putting a bowing stress on its long west coast region centered in particular around Santiago, Chile - the site of so many quakes lately.

This also includes allowing the N American continent to move westward, but as this continent is [locked at the top border](#) with Russia, this movement manifests as a diagonal rip, the New Madrid fault line adjustment we have predicted. Mexico moves further west than the Canadian west coast, accentuating the bowing of the west coast we have described. As this occurs, the regions west of the Mississippi River are pulled down and to the west, moving toward the southwest, while the regions to the east of the Mississippi River tend to remain in place. This tears the bridges crossing the Mississippi and allows land already sinking to sink further. Elsewhere around the world such a strong adjustment creates an opening in the Indian Ocean, which allows Africa to roll toward the void, opening the African Rift further. This also puts pressure on the Arabian Plate, so that it rolls in place, a move which affects all the many fault lines that run through this region.

A major adjustment of this type unleashes a series of great quakes, which then subside, as the Earth plates lock into new brake points and hold. Nevertheless, for the inhabitants of planet Earth, this would be a wakeup call, as such quakes are *not* caused by Global Warming but by the intruder Planet X, so much denied in the media. The cover-up over Planet X is alive and well, but would be dealt a death blow by such a round of global quakes.

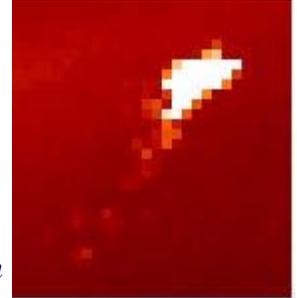


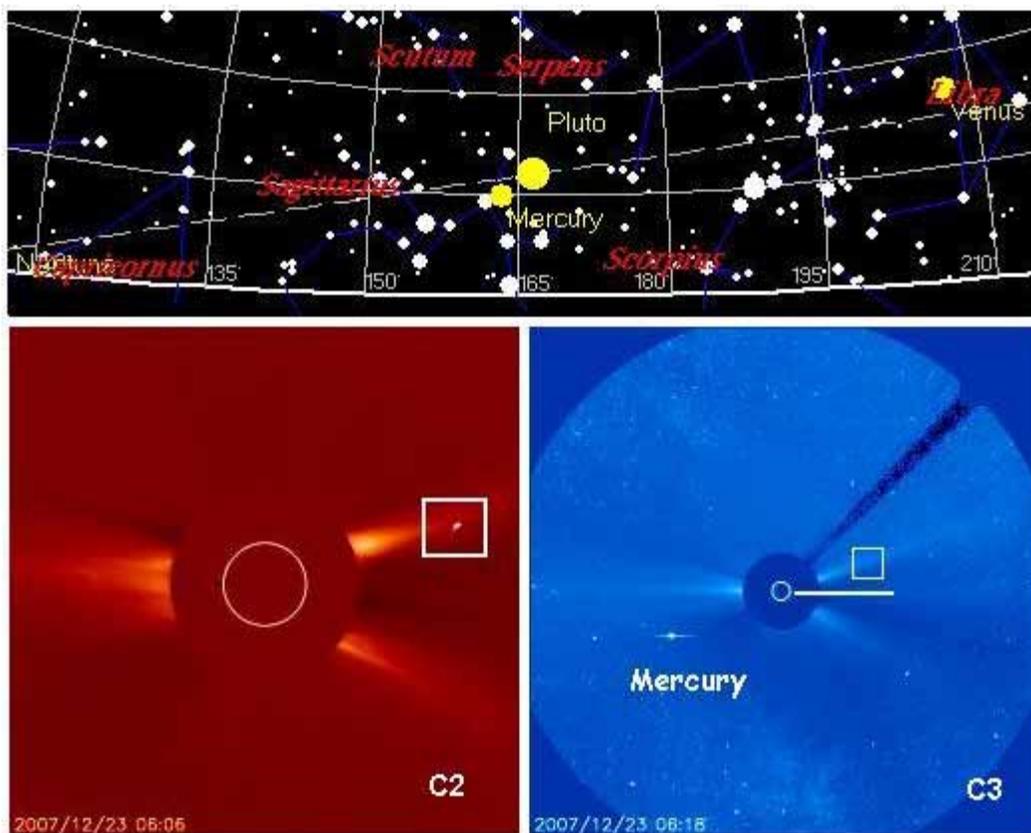
[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Planet X Right

written December 27, 2007

After the Christmas Hammer made its appearance on December 19-22, it disappeared for several days and the live seismographs were dead quiet. When they restarted with globals again on December 27, the global was not happening at 8:00 UTC as it had during the Christmas hammer, but hours. This would mean that the violent push against the magnetic N Pole of Earth was happening earlier, because Planet X had moved to the right. [and from another] At the same time, an object with a tail was captured on a C2 image by the LASCO satellite, just where one would expect Planet X to be if the Earth had moved to the left a bit, in the view from Earth, to escape Planet X which was now appearing on the right. Checking Skymap and the LASCO C3 images for comparison, I note that Mercury is near the Sun to the lower left at about the 8 o'clock position, but no planet is expected to be to the right of the Sun at the 2 o'clock position on December 23. The LASCO C3 takes in a larger view of the sky, six times wider than the C2 images. Thus on the C3 one can see the position of Mercury and the lack of any other planet in the area of the object with tail captured on December 23. On December 23, Jupiter is behind the Sun, fully occulted, and just beginning to emerge on December 24 at the 3 o'clock position. In any case, Jupiter shares the typical planet appearance of the LASCO images, looking like a tiny Saturn with horizontal rings. The object that appeared on December 23 had a distinct look, like a planet much larger than Mercury, much closer to Earth, and not creating the Saturn appearance with horizontal rings! The fact that they seem to have Saturn like rings is due to the same phenomena that causes stars to appear to have horizontal and vertical lines when we squint at them in the night sky overhead. But this object captured on December 23 has a distinct tail drifting to the left. Could this be a meteor shower? This is not the pattern of a meteor shower captured by LASCO, as these examples from November 30, 1998 and February 7, 2003 and September 12, 2003 show. LASCO also suffers from proton bombardment, but the object with tail captured on December 23 does not look like a proton bombardment either, as this example from October 28, 2003 shows. Packet loss, which is caused by light overload, also has a distinct pattern on LASCO, as these examples from June 23, 2003 and May 27, 2003 show.





We have mentioned that as Planet X begins to turn the hose of magnetic particles from its N Pole toward Earth, that Earth would try to escape by moving as far to the *left* as possible, putting Planet X to the *right* of the Sun in the view from Earth. Earth is trapped in an eddy flow of particles that come from the Sun, come around from behind the monster Planet X, and flowing rapidly around the sides of Planet X form a backwash of particles that prevent the Earth from escaping. Just as a stick stuck in the middle of a river might have water rushing past on either side, preventing a seed bobbling about in front of the stick from moving on downstream, the Earth is trapped in this eddy flow.

The Christmas hammer that occurred on December 19 through December 22 seemed to disappear on December 23, for days. What happened? Faced with an increasingly aggressive hose of magnetic particles from the N Pole of Planet X, the Earth was pushed away, and for a time this will ease the intensity of the hosing. But the Earth can only move so far, as she cannot escape the cup created by the eddy flow. Planet X has been in the process of doing a 270° roll, turning its N Pole outward during this roll. This will eventually result in the Earth having the hose of magnetic particles from Planet X hosing directly at the Earth, resulting in the 3 days of darkness foretold in the Bible as the N Pole of Earth tips away. Earlier in the year, fairly rapid progress was made in this 270° roll, but at the point where this roll had progressed to 150°, we stopped reporting on its progress. We did so to prevent the establishment from being able to judge when to declare martial law or take other steps that would harm the common man.

Planet X seemed to slow in its progress, thereafter, as had it kept up the rate of progress the time of 3 days of darkness would already have occurred. What slowed the progress? Even though the Earth is a minor magnet, compared to the monster Planet X, it nevertheless has an influence on Planet X. The Earth, with its magnetic N Pole presenting during Earth's rotation and hosing toward Planet X on a daily basis, was pushing back. But the imperatives that drive Planet X in its sling orbit prevailed, and Planet X continued in its roll despite the resistance Earth represented. Now Earth has moved back, *been* pushed back itself in fact by the force of magnetic particles coming from Planet X, and has scuttled back as far as she can go. This places Planet X to the right of the Sun, in the view from Earth, where the angle is optimal for sunlight to reflect off the imposing Planet X complex - the corpus of Planet X surrounded by its close hugging dust cloud and moon swirls.

Do you suppose Planet X remained in place, unaware of this bit of breathing room? Of course it turned, filling the gap and progressing along its 270° roll, so now Planet X is once again poised to point its N Pole toward Earth and the

hammer will return! This is a dance that will not end until Planet X has passed the Earth, outbound, leaving the Earth twisted and shaken behind it. The Earth cannot escape, and the progress of Planet X will not halt.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Horizon Project

written Feb 1, 2007 on the live GodlikeProduction live chat.

I've just watched the DVD entitled "The Horizon Project, Bracing for Tomorrow". The scenarios proposed in episode 01 closely parallel all the predictions that the Zetas have made to date. Their timing for the pole shift, however, is predicted to be later by several years. They claim that the ecliptic of the milky way galaxy, being highly magnetic and very thin, will be the cause of the tribulations and that this happens periodically to our entire solar system as it travels up and down in reference to the galactic ecliptic on a sign wave type course. I would very much like to hear all that the Zetas have to say about this particular project and ongoing DVD series. The idea of disinformation came to mind. Many truths and some misdirection. [and from another] I have heard a scientist by the name of Brent Miller talk about the entrance of the Earth through the Galactic Gravitational pull which he and a group of scientists believe happens periodically to Earth and will cause the Earth to tilt. He also talks about Planet X coming into the orbit of the Earth and adding to the chaos. He was on Coast to Coast recently. [and from another] <http://www.thehorizonproject.com/team.cfm> Brent Miller - Military contracted organizations utilized Mr. Miller for advancing the capability of modern warfare - often assigning him to classified engagements. Dr Brooks Agnew - Has over 30 years of combined research in advanced spectroscopy and space exploration, providing invaluable contributions to several organizations including NASA and Jet Propulsion Laboratories.

We have detailed, in the past, the many ploys the establishment was using to avoid talking about the coming cataclysms. Blame the melting poles and glaciers and weather extremes on [Global Warming](#), but this ploy is failing now that the changes are outside of any Global Warming model, moving so much faster than projected. [Blame it on the Sun](#), a ploy that stated we would have an extraordinarily active solar cycle, even though no evidence for such a projection was laid before the public. The public got the conclusion, but not the data, as the data is *missing*. Since the Sun is showing surface activity, but the activity does not follow with the disruptions on Earth that real CMEs produce, this excuse has faltered. Blackouts, and satellite disruption, occur at other times, an embarrassment to this debunking team, and this excuse has fallen out of favor. Frantic attempts to include the [rising quakes](#) and volcanic eruptions into either of these scenarios were so absurd on their face that they never took off. Faced with what seems to be a delayed passage of Planet X, where the public is [becoming alarmed](#) and the establishment has no certainty on a date of passage, what to do?

We have mentioned that the [number of individuals](#) who perforce had to be included in the cover-up has grown, as weathermen, [media hosts](#), and key politicians had been included in addition to [astronomers](#), geologists, top military brass, and [heads of state](#). Not all these people, certainly, are evil and unconcerned about the lack of warning being given to the common man. To allay the press from this faction, which wants the common man warned in some way, the establishment had to do *something*. Of course, the something they did was well connected to the establishment, old faithful that could be relied upon to spout the line and not waver. This can be seen in the key team members chosen to deploy the [Horizon Project](#), a military industrial contractor and a scientist working with NASA and JPL. This in and of itself stamps it as a disinformation ploy from the establishment. Does NASA lie? Are we getting the Face on Mars back when hundreds of images are taken on an overflight of Mars? We are getting anything *but* the Face on Mars. Are we getting the truth about troop deaths and [Forward Operating Base Falcon](#), where 300 US casualties were taken in a single day? Does the DOD lie?

How does the establishment broach the subject? They are catatonic on the subject because they know the taxpayer will demand the same protections and support that the elite will be providing for themselves. If the elite are going into well stocked bunkers, and know what is about to occur, why not the taxpayer? Since there won't be enough supplies, enough food, to go around, the common man is to be told they are on their own, but in the meantime, pay their taxes

so the bunkers can continue to be stocked! The establishment wants the common man at their jobs, keeping the wheels of society going. Martial law will not solve this problem, as society will grind to a halt. Those who have been living in a democracy do not tolerate a matter like martial law for more than a few days, before rebellion and resistance break out. So how to satisfy those participating in the cover-up who are *insisting* that the common man must be warned? Can't point to a passing planet, Planet X, as the culprit, as people will start looking to the skies and discover a [Second Sun](#) next to Sol and that the [Moon's orbit](#) is awry and the constellations often not where expected. So invent something abstract like a *Galactic Gravitational Pull*, something that cannot be proven or disproved, something merely a theory, but put forth by prestigious men. And by all means, even if you plagiarize the ZetaTalk description of what will be coming soon, never, never mention ZetaTalk!



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Peru Meteor Sickness

written September 20, 2007



We have explained that the tail of Planet X, when it wafts the Earth during the pole shift, drops the components of petrochemicals onto the Earth, sometimes [while aflame](#). These petrochemical components have been gathered into the tail during the many passages by Planet X through the Asteroid Belt in the past. These petrochemicals are also the [basis of oil deposits](#) on Earth. The [Asteroid Belt](#) was once about two dozen planets, most of them water planets, which were pelted to pieces during these times. The water from these water planets was slung about and became the [dirty snowballs](#) humans call comets that sling past the Sun periodically. The magma from these shattered planets of course became the Asteroid Belt. But there was more than water and rock that was disbursed. There was life, [components of life](#), as these water planets were life bearing planets. Out in space, such components cannot rot, as the bacteria that cause decomposition have no oxygen. But as recently falling orange snow in Siberia has shown, when deposited in an environment where bacteria and oxygen exist, these petrochemicals soon rot! How can these petrochemicals survive the fall to Earth, when solid objects and the meteor itself is set ablaze? Certainly meteors survive the fall, and are located and considered prized objects for museums or private collectors. If the meteor is small, it may burn completely upon entry, but if large, survives. Upon impact, the meteor can explode, releasing petrochemicals encased within.

This is what occurred in Peru when a *large* meteor from the tail of Planet X exploded on impact, releasing a soup of biological elements into the atmosphere. These did not contain life, such as bacterium or viruses, but were not the harmless components of rotting life one finds in cesspools or during soil formation. It was not merely stinky -- it was irritating. The components picked up in the past during periodic passages of Planet X through the Asteroid Belt are not simply representative of the life on a water planet, which might be assumed to be vegetative and lower life forms such worms or protozoan. This soup includes the results of decomposition, in various stages. What adheres to the tail of Planet X varies according to chemical attraction, so some material is gathered while other material is ignored. Thus, an exploding meteor does not spew forth what one might find in rotting material, as some irritating chemicals are there in excess. Can these chemicals kill? The report of the bull dropping dead should not be unexpected, as the vapors released when the superheated meteor exploded replaced the normally available oxygen in air. The bull simply suffocated.

Mystery Illness Strikes After Meteorite Hits Peruvian Village

Sep 17, 2007

Villagers in southern Peru were struck by a mysterious illness after a meteorite made a fiery crash to Earth in their area. Residents complained of headaches and vomiting brought on by a strange odor. Seven policemen who went to check on the reports also became ill and had to be given oxygen before being hospitalized. Rescue teams and experts were dispatched to the scene, where the meteorite left a 100-foot-wide and 20-foot-deep crater. Boiling water started coming out of the crater and particles of rock and cinders were found nearby.

Scientist Confirms Meteorite in Puno, Peru is a Chondrite

Sep 18, 2007

Peru's official government news agency reported this afternoon that scientists who went to the town of Carancas in the Region of Puno, Peru, have confirmed that the glowing object which fell from

the sky on Saturday afternoon was indeed a meteorite. The chondrite was not radioactive and did not have any toxic gases or substances which could be harmful to peoples health. National University of Altiplano, Peru's Nuclear Energy Institute, the National Institute of Natural Resources, the Ministry of Health and a Bolivian university are all taking part in the analysis of the area.

Russia Probes Smelly Orange Snow

Feb 2, 2007

<http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/europe/6323611.stm>

Russia has flown a team of chemical experts to a Siberian region to find out why smelly, coloured snow has been falling over several towns. Oily yellow and orange snowflakes fell over an area of more than 570sq miles in the Omsk region on Wednesday. Chemical tests were under way to determine the cause. Residents have been advised not to use the snow for household tasks or let animals graze on it. Vladimir Gurzhey, an official with the civil defence ministry in Omsk, told the Russia TV channel that the snow had four times the normal levels of iron in it. The coloured snow had fallen in the neighbouring regions of Tomsk and Tyumen.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Blackberry Outages

written February 16, 2008

BlackBerry Outage Frustrates Users Again

February 12, 2008

Officials with AT&T Inc. and Verizon Wireless said RIM told them the outage hit customers of all wireless carriers. Bell Canada spokesman Jason Laszlo said the majority of its BlackBerry customers were affected. The last major BlackBerry outage struck in April, when a minor software upgrade crashed the system, triggering complaints from always-on users all the way up to the White House and Canada's Parliament. A smaller disruption occurred in September, when a software glitch stanchd the flow of e-mails

What is the process during wireless communications? As cell phone users know, unless a tower is nearby, in clear range, the phone call can be garbled or dropped. Something as simple as passing behind a building or driving into a valley can drop the call. Once received at a tower, satellites are often used, leaping over the miles to go directly to a server that will deliver the call. Where phone calls can take a sputtering in the message, digital messages are more sensitive. Digital messages require leading and closing codes to be intact, for instance. A text message might have a header stating it is beginning, and who it is to be delivered to. At the end, the message might have a trailer stating the message is complete. If the header or trailer are corrupted, the text message is aborted, being considered incomplete. Phone calls require, in point of fact, only the header, as a dropped call can be considered the trailer. Phone calls are more simplistic, as sputtering during the call is suffered without interrupting the call. With digital communications, sputtering is an interruption in the codes required for the communication to continue. Surfing the web is likewise more complicated than simple phone calls. Web pages are built of many components, which are assembled. If a necessary component is missing or corrupted during a transmission, the web page build stalls.

In the days before Planet X arrived in the inner solar system in 2003, problems with wireless communications were technical, solely. But these times have and are changing at a rapid pace. In August-September of 2003 there were brownouts and blackouts and surges worldwide, creating the [New York City blackout](#) on August 14, 2003. On September 1, 2003 there were massive blackouts in Malaysia and Australia, following on September 2 by brownouts on the [Yucatan peninsula](#) in Mexico. On September 4, 2003 London had blackouts. On September 9, 2003 blackouts occurred in Finland and Russia. This was a time when the [Second Sun](#) was much in evidence during sunrise and sunset. Planet X had arrived. While putting on the brakes as it approached the Sun, Planet X caused its massive charged tail to waft past the Sun to Earth, thus causing brownouts and blackouts. In 2003, the Earth had a taste of what the charged tail can do, but mankind's electronics are not braced for the continuous barrage that it is about to receive. If a charged cloud can create a surge or brownout in an electrical grid on the surface of the Earth, what can it do to electronic communications temporarily in the air? Wireless communications are very vulnerable, in the days to come.

Major Blackberry Outage

Feb 23, 2005

<http://www.blackberrycool.com/2005/02/23/00212/>

Seems like the outage is due to an internal issue at RIM with their SRP server that affected most of the Blackberry subscribers.

Major BlackBerry Outage Leaves Millions Without E-Mail

April 18, 2007

<http://abcnews.go.com/Business/story?id=3052158>

Millions of BlackBerry users in North America were without e-mail because of a massive network failure. Research in Motion, the maker of BlackBerry devices, has said very little about the incident

except that the outage "may have been caused" by one of its operating centers going down.

Widespread BlackBerry outage?

September 7, 2007

<http://www.boygeniusreport.com/2007/09/07/widespread-blackberry-outage/>

And we thought these things were a thing of the past. It seems that BlackBerry users on all networks are experiencing a complete data outage. If the outage is as widespread as the initial reports seem to indicate, this could mark the second time in a year that the BlackBerry users have been subjected to such an event.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

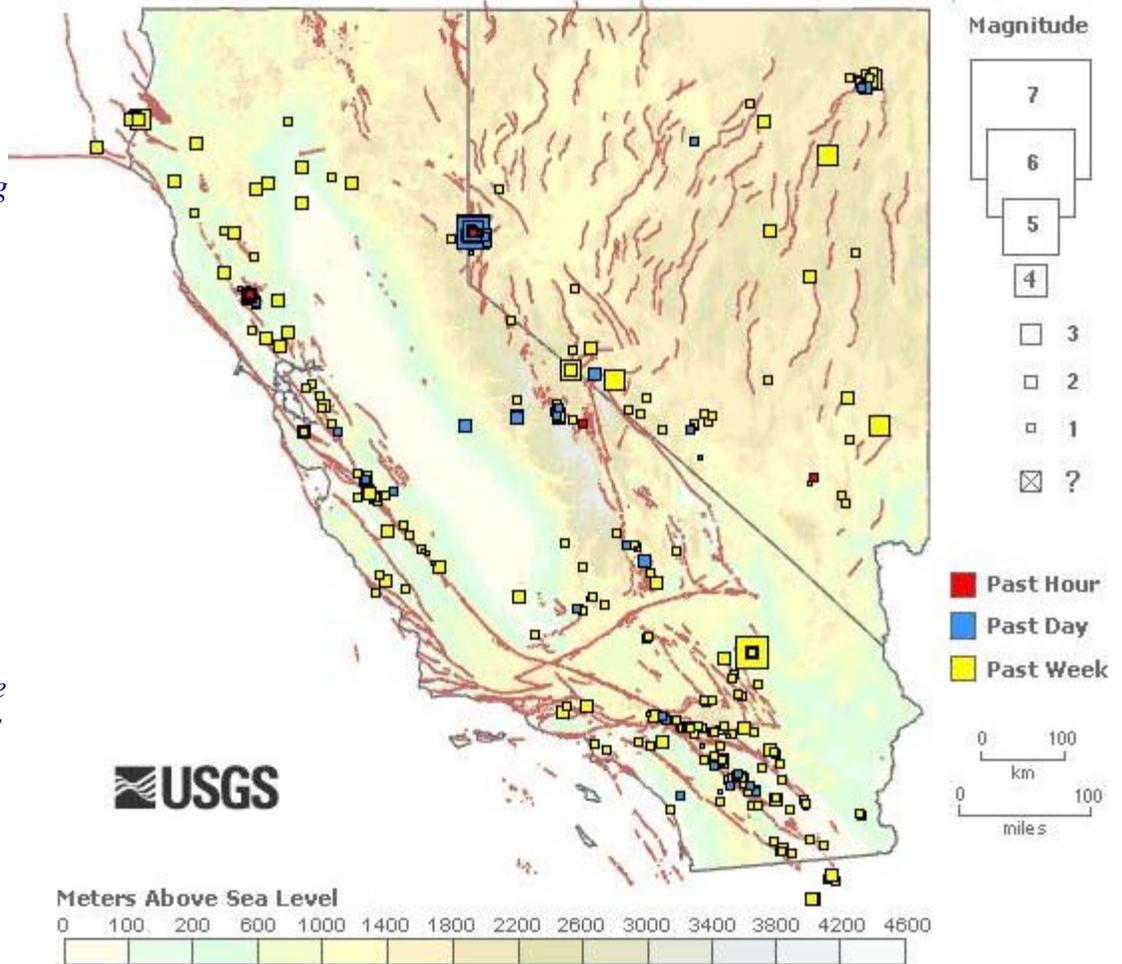
ZetaTalk: Reno Swarms

written April 26, 2008

4.7 Quake Rocks

Reno as Area's Seismic Activity Continues [Apr 26] Another earthquake struck the Reno area, dumping cans off shelves, knocking pictures off walls and sending rocks off hillsides. The U.S. Geological Survey reported the 4.7 magnitude temblor hit at 11:40 p.m. and was centered six miles west of Reno near Mogul, where a swarm of more than 100 quakes had rattled the area. The biggest of those was a 4.2 event. A 3.5 aftershock followed at 12:29 am, followed by at least 30 smaller ones, the USGS said. Local television stations reported the temblor cracked walls and broke lawn watering lines in the northwest Reno. It was the strongest quake to shake the city since hundreds of much smaller events have been recorded in the area since the end of February.

Sat Apr 26 14:41:15 PDT 2008
886 earthquakes on this map



We have spoken at great length about the stresses on the [N American continent](#) as the day of the pole shift approaches. It is being pulled diagonally, the New England area pulling east while Mexico is being held back, pulled toward the west. This tends to pull lands to the east of any fault line toward the northeast, while shifting lands to the west of any fault line toward the southwest. Since rock resists breaking, and friction exists along fault lines, this is hardly a smooth process. Weak points break, at first. Tension builds, accompanied by quake swarms which are, as we have explained, like a trembling before a snap. For the N American continent to adjust as it must during the rapid expansion of the Atlantic would require a major quake though the center of the continent, along the New Madrid Fault line, a widening of the St. Lawrence Seaway to the extent that it becomes a new inland bay filled with sea water, and a significant slide of land on either side of the San Andreas Fault line. Most of this adjustment will occur during the hour of the shift, but adjustments before hand will significantly reshape the N American continent and will, as we have stated, precipitate emergencies within the US that will require that the troops in Iraq be brought home to attend to disasters in the

homeland.

We have described a temporary bowing along the West Coast as the stress on the N American continent builds. Rather than tear along the New Madrid and related fault lines, Mexico at first is pulled toward the west, creating a bow that forms around California and stresses the rock along the West Coast all the way from the tip of Mexico to Alaska. The [Crandall Canyon mine disaster in Utah](#) was due to bowing stress, and the recent quakes near Reno, NV are likewise due to this same bowing stress. Note that the current spate of quakes near Reno are almost in an exact line from the California coast inland to the Crandall Canyon mine disaster east of Salt Lake City.

Take a board and cause it to bow, and watch the fractures. The compression side of the board certainly has compression stress, but the side of the board asked to stretch will start to fray and snap. As with the Utah mine disaster, the fraying and cracking are occurring to the *east* of a solid block of rock that is resisting any change. The mining accident in Utah in 2007, just to the east of the Salt Lake flats, is in rock that fractures more readily than the rigid Salt Lake flats to the west, which show no evidence of being affected during past pole shifts while the mountains on either side of these flats are rumped. This is also the case with the recent Reno quakes. An examination of fault lines in California and Nevada show that the great inland valley of California has *no* fault lines. Like the Salt Lake Flats, this area retained water in the past that evaporated slowly, allowing a slow settlement that formed a very solid rock base. It does not *bend* or *break*. Thus, the bowing pressure in both cases is transferred to the more vulnerable rock to the east. In the case of the Reno quakes, they are taking the hit for the inland valley of California.

Where does all this lead? We have stated that major adjustments in the New Madrid and associated fault lines will occur before major adjustments along the San Andreas occur. The bowing will force this, as at some point the rock will refuse to bow further and the stress along the weak points in the center of the continent will give. The fact that there *is* a bow along the West Coast is what in fact prevents a major adjustment along the San Andreas until the New Madrid adjusts. This rock is in compression now, along a curve, and the slip slide of the San Andreas has more friction than usual to prevent any movement. Will more bowing stress appear? Undoubtedly. Clearly the line of stress has been drawn, between the Utah mining disaster and Reno, so that vulnerability can be computed.

We are often asked how to determine safety in mountain building areas. Should one stand on a peak, or seek shelter in a valley? This is not a simplistic matter, and it is impossible to state general guidelines or even to give advice for a particular area. Hidden weak spots in the rock layers below might exist, undetectable even for ourselves, the Zetas, and suddenly allow a cave-in or shift. This is what occurred at the Crandall Canyon mine. The great salt flats in Utah show that they can withstand buckling, and have done so through several pole shifts. Mountain ranges in the western US are termed new mountains as their edges are sharp rock, showing recent fracturing. Rock layers that are compressed, in the compression zone, will do one of two things. If hard enough, they will remain as flat land, as the salt flats have done, forcing the compression onto the surrounding areas. If able to be fractured, the weak link, they will fracture and throw portions of the layer up on top of other parts of the layer, thus creating mountains from flat land. Crandall Canyon lies to the east of the Great Salt Lake Desert, and passes on any stress created due to the bowing of land in the southwest we have predicted to the mountains to the east of these salt flats. The weak link gives. The New Madrid Fault adjustments we have predicted to occur soon will not just suddenly happen one day. They will be preceded by minor adjustments in the stressed rock. Weak points snap, one after the other, until such minor adjustments no longer suffice. The bridge collapse in Minneapolis, and this mine cave-in, are just a small preview of what is to come!

ZetaTalk: [Live Chat](#), written Aug 11, 2007



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Alexandria Cables

written January 31, 2008

<http://www.wired.com/> The FLAG system, that mother of all wires, starts at Porthcurno, England, and proceeds to Estepona, Spain; through the Strait of Gibraltar to Palermo, Sicily; across the Mediterranean to Alexandria and Port Said, Egypt; overland from those two cities to Suez, Egypt; down the Gulf of Suez and the Red Sea, with a potential branching unit to Jedda, Saudia Arabia; around the Arabian Peninsula to Dubai, site of the FLAG Network Operations Center; across the Indian Ocean to



Bombay; around the tip of India and across the Bay of Bengal and the Andaman Sea to Ban Pak Bara, Thailand, with a branch down to Penang, Malaysia; overland across Thailand to Songkhla; up through the South China Sea to Lan Tao Island in Hong Kong; up the coast of China to a branch in the East China Sea where one fork goes to Shanghai and the other to Koje-do Island in Korea, and finally to two separate landings in Japan - Ninomiya and Miura, which are owned by rival carriers. Anchors are a perennial problem that gets much worse during typhoons, because an anchor that has dropped well away from a cable may be dragged across it as the ship is pushed around by the wind. Formerly, cable was plowed into the bottom in water shallower than 1,000 meters, which kept it away from the trawlers. Because of recent changes in fishing practices, the figure has been boosted to 2,000 meters.

We have spoken since the early days of ZetaTalk about the stretch zones of the world, where plates are pulling apart. The Red Sea is one of these zones, as is the African Rift, pulling apart as Africa rolls into the Indian Ocean. The Suez Canal is thus pulled *eastward*, creating tension on any cables laid under the Mediterranean from France or Italy into Egypt. These cables are laid with slack, and pressed into the seabed where expected to be anywhere near where ships anchor. For a single cable to be damaged potentially by a ship anchor might fly as an excuse, but two cables, simultaneously? The point of fault can be estimated by the cable operators by a type of ping to the point of injury. Both the damaged cables reached shore at Alexandria, with the injury estimated to have occurred 5.2 miles off the coast from Alexandria.

What kind of tension were these cables under at this point? One end was secured at the point of landfall. Where the cable under the Mediterranean was free, it had drag, particularly as it approached shore as it would be buried in the seabed at this point, to avoid injury by ships' anchors. A cable under tension in this manner due to the plate separating/stretching would rise *up*, and be a perfect target for an anchor. The ships whose anchors tore the cables were not illegally anchored at the distance from shore where the injury occurred. Instead the cables were *unexpectedly* above the floor of the seabed at that point, and vulnerable to being hooked by anchors.

Will more such catastrophes occur in stretch zones? Broken communications are the least of mankind's worry there. Chasms will open up. Roads will tear and bridges will drop. Buildings will find their infrastructure shifting beneath them, and will either drop into their foundations or slip sideways into a lean. Gas and water mains will continue to shatter, with fires and explosions caused by gas leaks running rampant through neighborhoods or business districts. The stretch has only begun, and will accelerate as the plates begin to move more aggressively.

Damaged Cables Cut Internet in Mideast

January 30, 2008

It was not clear what caused the damage to the cable. There has been speculation by others that an illegally or improperly anchored ship caused the problem. This was the first time two undersea cables near each other were cut at the same time.

Internet Disrupted in Egypt and India

January 30, 2008

<http://www.reuters.com/>

The cable in question goes between France and Egypt.

Internet Outages Seen Across Middle East

January 30, 2008

<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/22914651/>

DU told The Associated Press that the reason for the outage was a fault on a submarine cable located between Alexandria, Egypt, and Palermo, Italy.

Severed Cables Disrupt Internet

January 31, 2008

<http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/technology/7218008.stm>

FLAG Telecoms operate the 17,400 mile long submarine communications cable. SEA-ME-WE 4 is a submarine cable system linking South East Asia to Europe via the Indian subcontinent and the Middle East. Neither of the cable operators have confirmed the cause or location of the outage but some reports suggest it was caused by a ship's anchor near the port of Alexandria in Egypt.

Mediterranean Cables Cut, Disrupting Communications

Jan. 30, 2008

<http://www.bloomberg.com/>

Six ships were diverted from Alexandria port and one may have severed the cables with an anchor, said a spokesman for Flag Telecom Group Ltd., which operates one of the cables. The incident took place 8.3 kilometers (5.2 miles) from Alexandria beach in northern Egypt.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Dubai Cables

written February 2, 2008



Once again an undersea internet cable is torn near where it makes landfall. This incident is in Dubai, on the other side of the Arabian Plate from Alexandria. What is similar in both of these incidents? Both are offshore from landfall sites, where the cable rises out of the seabed to connect at a spot where it is *fixed*. Such a spot creates tension if the cable is being stretched, causing the cable to rise up out of the seabed and reducing slack. This causes the tense cable to be vulnerable to ships' anchors. The Flag Falcon was a *new* cable, laid since early 2005 and thus plowed into the seabed properly and recently to avoid ships' anchors in shallow water. If the breach offshore from Alexandria was due to the stretch zone in the Mediterranean caused by the African continent rolling eastward and dropping into the Indian Ocean, what caused this stretch offshore from Dubai?

After leaving Alexandria, the cables cross the Suez Canal to land on the east of the canal, thence down the Red Sea to where it empties into the Indian Ocean, thence along the bottom of the "boot" of the Arabian peninsula and up around the "toe" formed by Oman to landfall in Dubai. As we have stated, the Arabian plate will *rotate* as this region of the world is pulled apart. As though the "boot" were walking, it will move from where the "heel" appears to be landing to where the "boot" is rolling to be positioned on its "toe". Where this does not put tension along a cable laid around the edges of the "boot", it puts tension on the cable from another end - the landfall in India and Pakistan. The "heel" of the boot has been pulled away from India and Pakistan. Overall, the stretch zones around the Arabian Plate are pulling open, thus there is less slack on any cables laid there.

Internet Provider in UAE Confirms Undersea Cable Cut Between Dubai, Oman, Cause Unknown

February 2, 2008

An undersea cable had been cut in the Persian Gulf, causing severe phone line disruptions and compounding an already existing Internet outage across large parts of the Middle East and Asia after two other undersea cables were damaged earlier this week north of Egypt. It was not known how the underwater FLAG FALCON cable, stretching between the United Arab Emirates and Oman, had been damaged. Workers were still trying to determine how the Persian Gulf cable was cut.

Saudi Arabia Confirms Multi-Million Dollar Investment in FALCON

May 7, 2005

<http://www.ameinfo.com/59481.html>

FALCON, a new high-capacity resilient loop cable system is being installed to provide multiple landings throughout the Gulf region, with submarine links stretching from the Middle East to Egypt in the west and, initially, to India in the east.

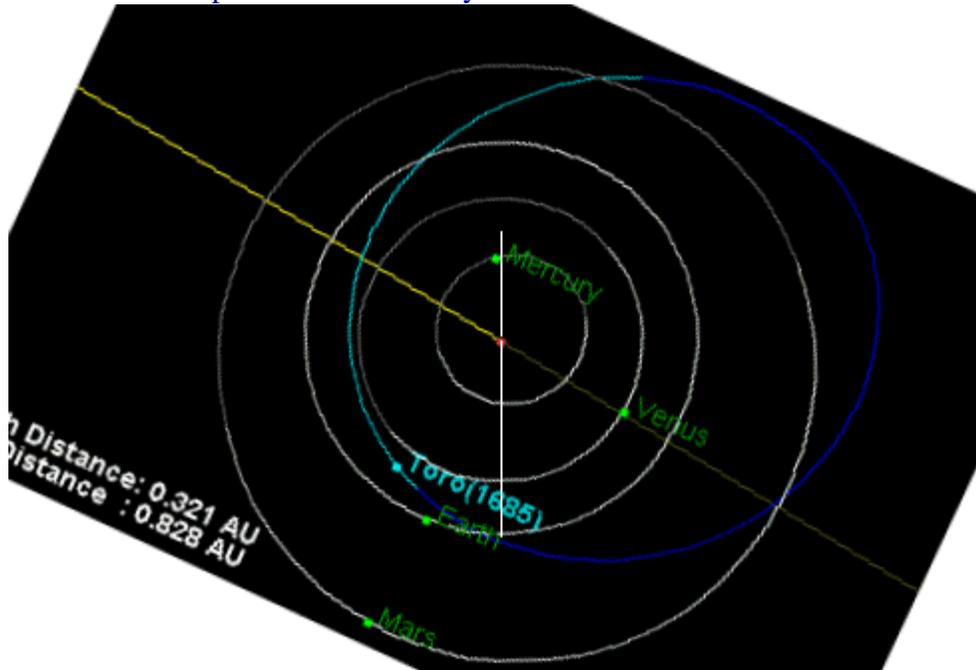


[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Mercury's Shroud

written January 5, 2008

Last week on the newsletter we discussed [Planet X being captured](#) on one of the LASCO C2 satellite images, on the right hand side of the Sun and with its [tail wafting to the left](#). If the tail were wafting left, this would place it in front of the LASCO cameras. And this is exactly what emerged on New Year's Day! On that day, someone noticed a large orb in the lower left quadrant of a [satellite camera](#) that floats 21° ahead of the Earth in her orbit - called the Stereo Ahead satellite. Mercury was crossing the line of view of this satellite, crossing behind the Sun and moving right to left in the view. The position of the large blob was the correct position for Mercury as seen from this satellite camera.



But unlike the normal appearance of a passing planet, that appearance being a bright spot on the film, Mercury changed in appearance, became dull rather than bright, increased in size, and appeared to be rotating in a dust cloud wrapped around it. This generated a [great deal of discussion](#) on the GodlikeProduction message board. The object indeed had tracked across and just below the Sun as Mercury was expected to do from view from the Stereo Ahead satellite. But the change in appearance left many unconvinced that it was indeed Mercury. The discussion ranged from ascribing the dull, large object to be asteroid 1685Terror (which was not yet in front of the cameras), or Jupiter (which had passed from view days earlier, moved off to the right hand, and should also be bright in any case), some sort of new planet ejected from the Sun, or a large mothership. Someone claiming to have had a discussion with JPL even claimed this huge blob to be a star, though stars are bright pin-points on the LASCO images. But in that this object had tracked as expected for Mercury, appearing on the [right hand side on December 22](#) and leaving on the [left hand side on December 31](#), Mercury seemed to be the logical candidate. But why so dark and diffuse? And why the increase in size?

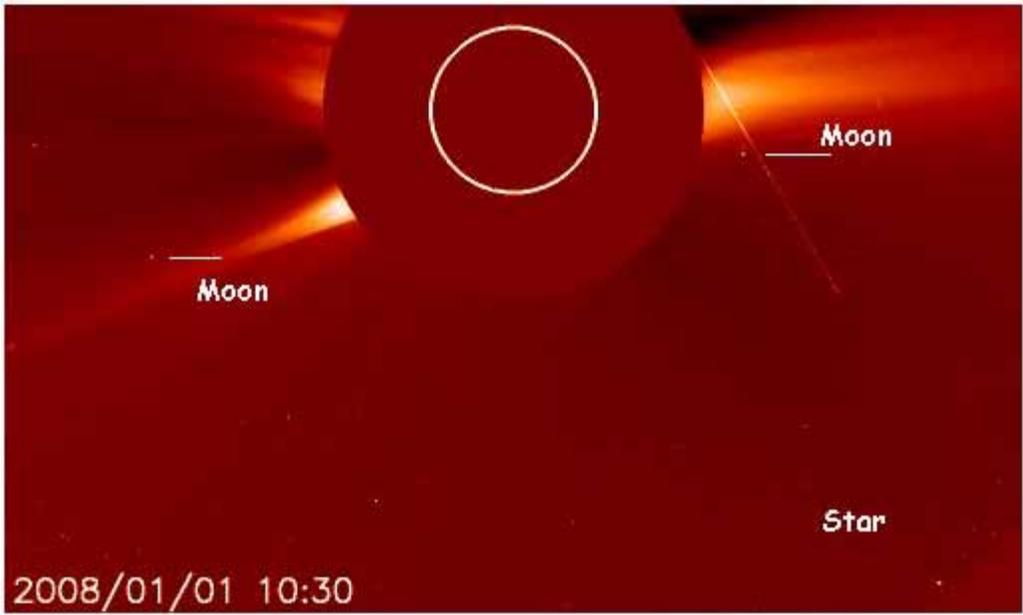


The orb presumed to be Mercury does not have the traditional aspect of passing planets. It appears too large and loses its light halfway through the transit. What kind of dust cloud could be obscuring the view of Mercury and diffusing the light so it looks too large? What kind of dust is swirling in front of the light from Mercury so that it appears to be rotating in place? The asteroid 1685Torro was thrown out as the explanation but likewise is not in the field of view per official orbit diagrams. Nor did the attempt from a NASA stooge to claim it as a star gain any advocates. What *was* discovered were many moon-like objects, reflecting light from the right hand side of the Sun. What is that light source? Clearly it is the object that was reflected on a December 23 LASCO image, an object with a tail drifting to the left, showing that the tail debris would logically be drifting left to be in front of the SOHO cameras.

What *was* discovered were many moon-like objects, reflecting light from the right hand side of the Sun. What is that light source? Clearly it is the object that was reflected on a December 23 LASCO image, an object with a tail drifting to the left, showing that the tail debris would logically be drifting left to be in front of the SOHO cameras. Their presence, so very much in the direction of Earth, presages another phenomena that will soon be evident to all on Earth. About this we will say little, in keeping with our desire to have the establishment discombobulated so the cover-up splits wide open like a rotten melon, spewing the truth about so broadly that it cannot be quickly dismissed.

Where is this leading? We have hinted that the drama is not yet over. We have hinted that earthquakes will be involved, and things seen in the skies. We are not allowed by the rules to be precise in our predictions, so cannot warn mankind of coming dangers. Regarding anything that would tend to prove the existence of Planet X and cause the cover-up to split open, we likewise do not want to clue the establishment into what that might be, as we *want* them to stumble. We *want* the participants in the cover-up to be frightened and blurt out the truth or fail to maintain the cover-up so that holes in the story line are obvious. Beyond this, it is leading to more severe Earth changes, which we have been predicting since the start of ZetaTalk. Diasasters will become so common they will no longer hit the news, and may not even be locally reported. Emergency management teams will be exhausted, and may not even notice a change in leadership in the White House during this time - Pelosi or Gore in the Oval Office at long last. These disasters, increasing at what seems an exponential rate, will morph into the last weeks we have so carefully detailed. And then the pole shift!

During the discussion on Mercury's odd appearance in the Stereo Ahead images, many small moon-like objects were discovered. These had a different appearance from the stars which sometimes appear in these images. These moons were large and illuminated on one side only. If Planet X is to the right of the Sun, then one would assume that the moons of Planet X being captured in these images would be illuminated on the right hand side, with light from a source to the right hand side and closer to the Earth than to the Sun. And this proved to be the case. These moons showed up in more than one Stereo Ahead image type, in more than one light wave length. The moons in the tail of Planet X are not next to the Sun, but are between the Stereo Ahead camera and the Sun.





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Air France 447

written June 3, 2009

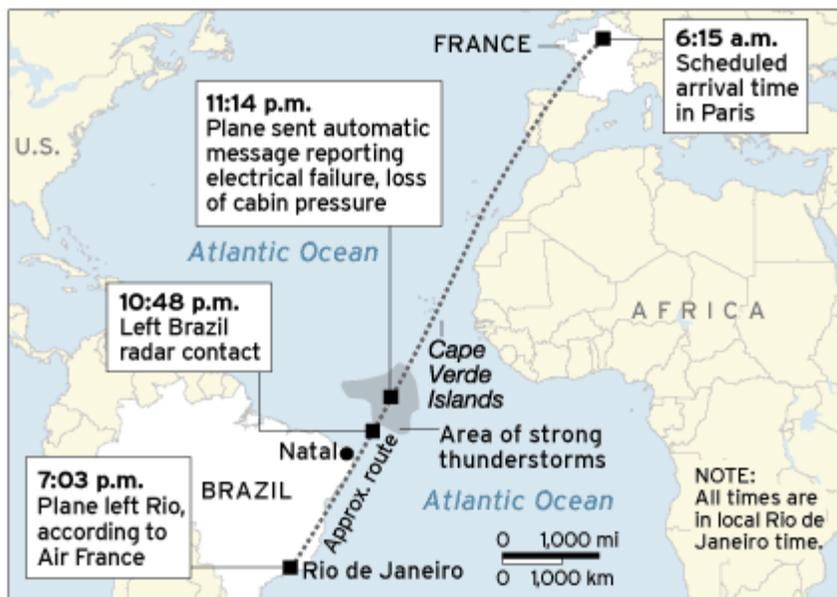
[Ocean Search for Air France Jet Continues \[Jun 2\]](#)

<http://www.reuters.com/article/topNews/idUSTRE5501PB20090602?sp=true> The Air France plane flew into turbulent weather four hours after taking off from Rio and 15 minutes later sent an automatic message reporting electrical faults. A lightning strike could be to blame and that several of the mechanisms on the Airbus 330-200, which has a good safety record, had malfunctioned. But aviation experts said lightning strikes on planes were common and could not alone explain a disaster. They also said the plane could have suffered an electrical failure, effectively leaving the pilots "blind" and making the plane vulnerable in an area notorious for bad weather. [and from another] [What Happened to Flight 447? \[Jun 1\]](#)

[http://www.reuters.com/article/idUSTRE5505BF20090602?](http://www.reuters.com/article/idUSTRE5505BF20090602) Four hours into the flight the plane encountered heavy turbulence. Fifteen minutes later, now a long way out to sea, it transmitted an automated signal indicating the plane was in serious trouble. A succession of a dozen technical messages showed that several electrical systems had broken down, most ominously the pressurization system - a totally unprecedented situation in the plane.

The airliner did not fly into a hurricane, as none was reported, though wind shear can happen unexpectedly. Wind shear on a plane at high altitudes would not likely drive it to the ground or into the water, nor does wind shear tear off a wing or engine. Airliners anticipate lightning strikes and are guarded against them, such that for several decades no disaster has been caused by lightning strikes alone. What then caused the loss of the Air France airliner over the Atlantic? The sequence of events is clear. The pilot announced air turbulence. Then 15 minutes later an automatic message from the plane's computer announced that several electrical systems had failed. Thereafter, no more messages were received, so the pilots were either too busy or unable to transmit. On the face of it, a massive failure in the electrical systems caused the plane to go down, and prevented a last minute transmission from the pilot as to their likely location. What would cause such a failure?

We have repeatedly warned that electromagnetic disturbances could be anticipated as the charged tail of Planet X turned toward the Earth. There is increasing evidence of this, the latest unmistakable piece of evidence a blast to the [Earth's magnetosphere](#). The number of subatomic particles in the [electromagnetic spectrum](#), as we have noted, is beyond what mankind imagines. When failure happens on the ground, there is an outage. The lights go out, but nothing crashes to the ground. When a massive failure, however temporary, occurs in an airliner time catches up with those affected as the airliner is temporarily out of control, and in turbulent weather this can prove disastrous. Will such failure happen again? We have stressed, repeatedly, that man can expect problems with their satellites and electrical grids due to the charged tail of Planet X wafting increasingly in the direction of Earth. Air France 447 hit a tripple whammy, however, in that it was in a storm and over the Atlantic Rift, which as we have stated is a surface magnet, responsible for the twice-a-day global shudders that appear on the [live seismographs](#).



SOURCES: National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration; Weather Underground; ESRI; Air France; Brazilian military

AP



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Second Sun Returns

written August 29, 2009 on the GodlikeProduction live chat.

*A Triple Sunrise
Over Gdansk
Bay [Aug 4]*



<http://apod.nasa.gov/apod/ap090804.html> Explanation: How can the same Sun rise three times? Last month on Friday, 2009 July 10, a spectacular triple sunrise was photographed at about 4:30 am over Gdansk Bay in Gdansk, Poland. Clearly, our Sun rises only once. Some optical effect is creating at least two mirages of the Sun -- but which effect? In the vast majority of similarly reported cases, mirages of the brightest object in the frame can be traced to reflections internal to the camera taking the images. Still, the above image is intriguing because a sincere photographer claims the effect was visible to the unaided eye, and because the photographer took several other frames that show variants of the same effect.

The photos from Poland seem at first glance to be a Second Sun which is a window reflection of the Sun, though there are two reflections, above and below, which would not be the case in a window reflection. In an additional photo from Poland, these Second Suns seems to merge together into the upper left hand side. This is neither a window reflection nor a direct capture of Planet X at sundown, which we have been terming Second Sun sightings. NASA is featuring this photo in an attempt to confuse what they anticipate to be a rash of future Second Sun sightings, the genuine variety caused by Planet X. They are hoping to confuse both the term, "Second Sun" and the placement of the Second Sun in genuine sightings. What was actually captured in these photos from Poland?

This is an atmospheric phenomena caused indirectly by the presence of Planet X, what we have in the past called the [Monster Sun](#) phenomena. When genuine Second Sun sightings occur light is bouncing off the immense dust cloud that shrouds Planet X, bouncing at an angle such that the light goes from the Sun to the cloud thence to Earth. A double reflection can occur during such times where the light going to Earth would not be directly into the viewers eyes, but hit water and ice in the atmosphere bouncing *yet again* at a tangential angle into a viewers eyes. This is what was occurring in the Poland snaps, and yes the photographer saw this naked eye as reported.

A Video

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=97vfBoJLaB8>

made in Padua, Italy, on August 24, 2009, at dusk.

<http://www.nibiru2012.it/nibiru-2012/video-padova-filmato-secondo-sole-24-agosto-2009.html>

[and from another] Hello everyone fom Fabrizio creator of the video in Padua! I've said previously for my other videos and I repeat once again: to me to be here mingling with Photoshop or anything like that plus I do not even know what they are and how to use them, losing hours to make fake videos to put on YouTube does not interest me at all! I was coming home from work, intrigued by the Sun which was slightly elongated on the right side and I stopped focusing with the camera on the elongation



which turned out to be a second small circle! It is a video made in 2 minutes, downloaded to PC via Blue Tooth and on the internet, there are no fake trees made of cardboard or just pixeled Sun or anything else, maybe on a photo I could do it but not on a video for sure, plus I wanted to put music but I didn't even managed to do that! So, if what I filmed is Nibiru, Planet X, the Sun, Mercury, Venus or Mars I don't know. The fact is that the video is true, not modified or anything like that!! [and from another] Other moon swirl examples from the past, 2003-2005, from [China](#), [Italy](#), and [New York](#)

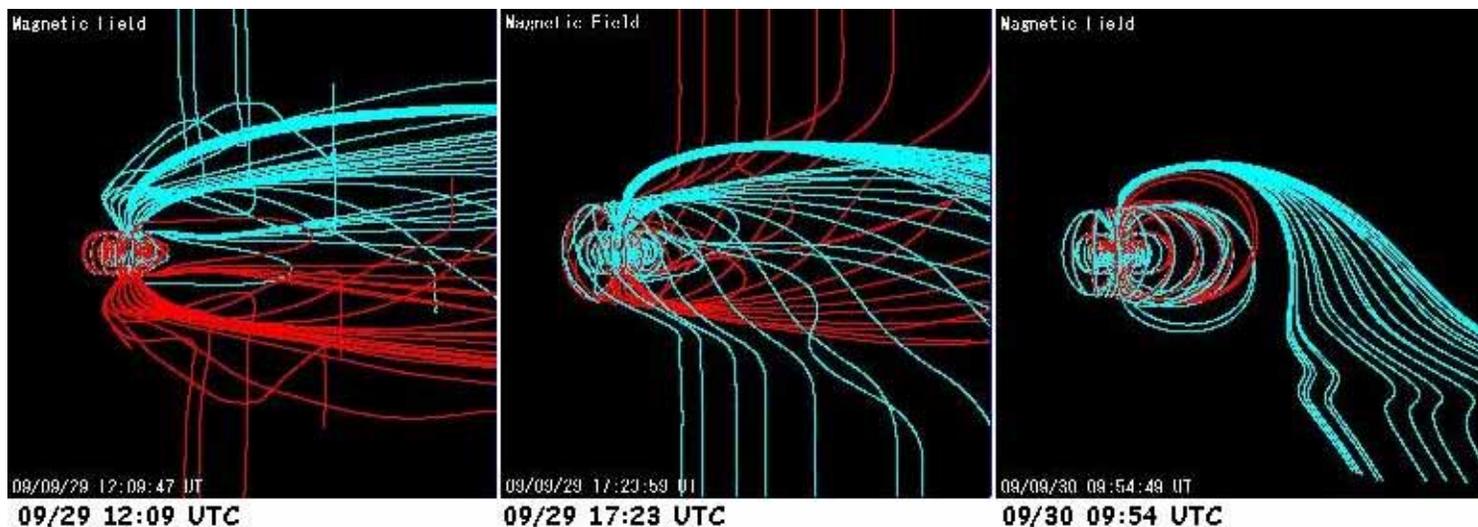
This video is not a valid capture of Planet X, the Second Sun. It has no obvious flaws, though the quality is poor so details are hard to make out. The Ecliptic plunges from upper left to lower right in Italy at dusk, putting this theoretical Planet X above the Ecliptic and not to the right of the Sun along the Ecliptic as it currently rides. Even allowing for light rays bending to put a placement at a distance, this is too extreme. Then what is it? What could cause an elongated Sun viewed by naked eye, and dual orbs when captured on camera? When Planet X first arrived in the inner solar system in 2003, many of the photos were of the moon swirls, which form long tubes when seen from the side. These tubes focus light bouncing down the tube such that they appear as light orbs when the tube is turned toward the viewer. This focused light, coming down along a moon swirl tube, can be significant and mistaken for the shrouded Planet X corpus itself.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Severe Wobble

written September 30, 2009



At noon today, I checked my 2 compasses and saw that they had switched from holding at due North for many days to 60 degrees West of North. A huge swing! Then a couple hours later, the 8.3 quake hit Samoa. A big wobble must of occurred and the compasses reflected the change. Coincidence? [and from another] Checked the Magnetosphere Simulator site <http://www2.nict.go.jp/y/y223/simulation/realtime/index.html> and the S Pole (red) seems to have disappeared! It was shrinking when the 8.3 hit in Samoa around 17:00 UTC on September 29, but 12 hours later was completely gone! This was not the case during times when the Earth's magnetosphere was blasted by the hose of particles from the N Pole of Planet X, such as the January 21, 2009 blast here on YouTube <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=93fNOV08gZU> What is the relationship between this odd magnetic twist and the big quakes? [and from another] USGS upgraded the September 29 Samoa quake to 8.3, and at 10:16 on September 30 Sumatra had a 7.9. Two big ones in short order, and aftershocks galore. In less than a 24 hours period there were 24 quakes above 5 for the region between these two large quakes.



Any plot of a magnetosphere will show output from the N Pole, regardless of what activity might be ongoing at the S Pole. Magnetons flow out from the N Pole, circle round, and return at the S Pole. What would cause the Earth's magnetosphere to temporarily show *only* an outbound stream (blue lines), and this almost entirely turned quickly in space toward the direction of the Earth's magnetic S Pole rather than arching out into space before returning, but then *bypassing* the Earth's S Pole? It is as though the magnetons are diverted away from returning to the Earth's S Pole, and this is what is occurring. We have stated that the N Pole of Planet X is increasingly pointing toward Earth, forcing the magnetic N Pole of Earth to push away during the daily Earth wobble that results. If this flow of magnetons from Planet X is strong enough, the magnetons flowing

out the Earth's N Pole cannot fight the push in order to return to the Earth's S Pole. In this case, they join the *larger field* temporarily formed by Planet X and the Earth, which are attempting to form an end-to-end magnet at this point, and return through the S Pole of Planet X!

What relationship, if any, does this have to the strong series of quakes in Samoa? We have described this part of the globe, the Indo-Australian plate that is being pushed under the Himalayas, as the brake point, holding back larger plate adjustment worldwide. Thus, this is where global adjustments *start*. This plate moves, then other adjustment that were waiting to happen can proceed. The relationship between the [magnetic simulation](#) charts showing the S Pole temporarily disappearing and the quakes is that a stronger and more violent *wobble* occurred when the N Pole of Planet X temporarily pointed its N Pole at Earth, forcing an end-to-end alignment of their magnetospheres. This is a preview of the severe wobble we have stated will precede the lean-to-the-left. This is the *cause* of the severe wobble we have predicted. More is to come!

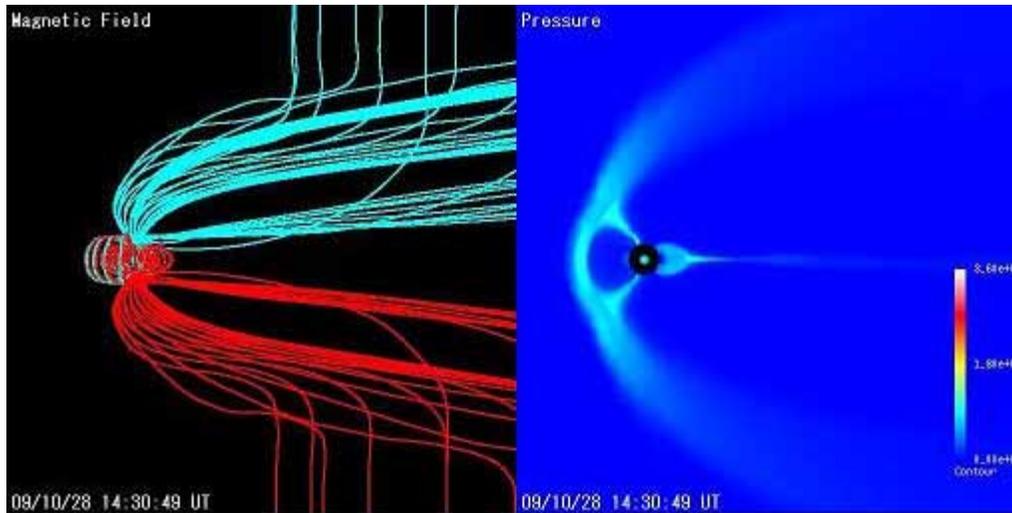


[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

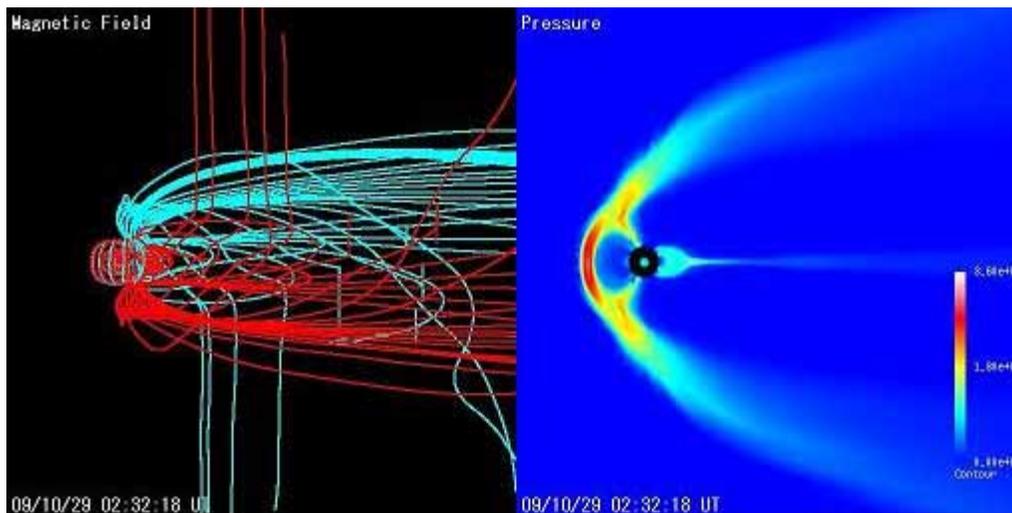
ZetaTalk: Magnetic Twist

written October 29, 2009

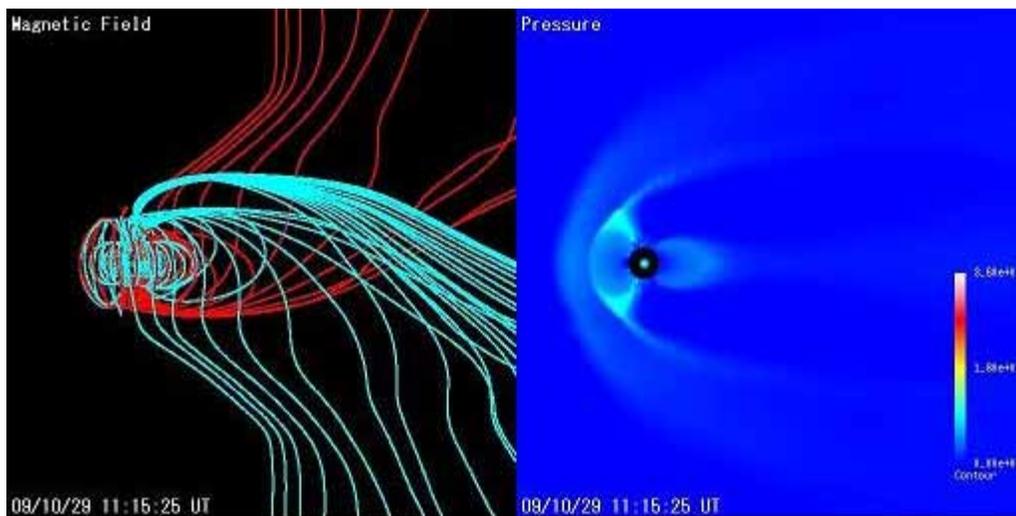
Recently, the magnetic fields has appeared twisted, with the positive outflow immediately going south and the intake, the negative flow, coming down from the north instead of up from the south. What would cause that? Within a 24 hour period from October 28-29 the field went from a normal appearance, to showing that a magneton blast was occurring, to showing a twisted magnetic field.



Normal Field 10/28/2009 14:30



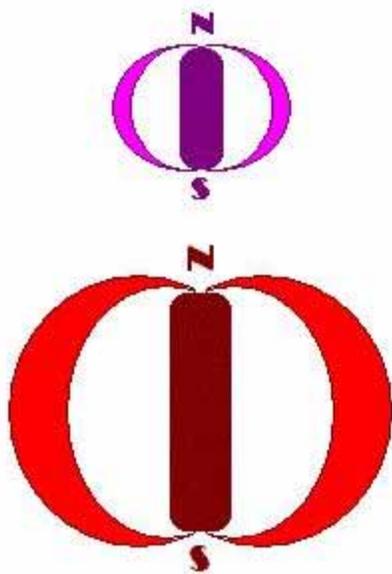
Magnetic Blast 10/29/2009 02:32



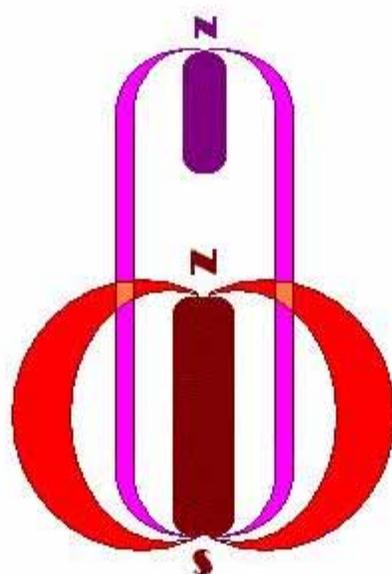
Field Twist 10/29/2009 11:15

Recently, on the [Magnetic Simulator](#), the S Pole of Earth [temporarily disappeared](#). We explained that this was an instance of the magnetic field of Earth and Planet X going end-to-end, such that the magnetons from the Earth's N Pole travel to the S Pole of Planet X, avoiding Earth's S Pole altogether. But what would explain the magnetic twist, where Earth's field appears to be heading in the wrong direction entirely, the emissions from the N Pole going directly south, the intake at the S Pole coming directly from the north? Planet X is slightly to the right in a line drawn from the Sun to the Earth, and thus until it has swung its N Pole some 195° , as it has done in a dither at times recently, it will not be pointing directly at the Earth. Most of the time, as it continues to close the gap between itself and the Earth, Planet X will be influencing the Earth's magnetosphere from a point slightly to the side.

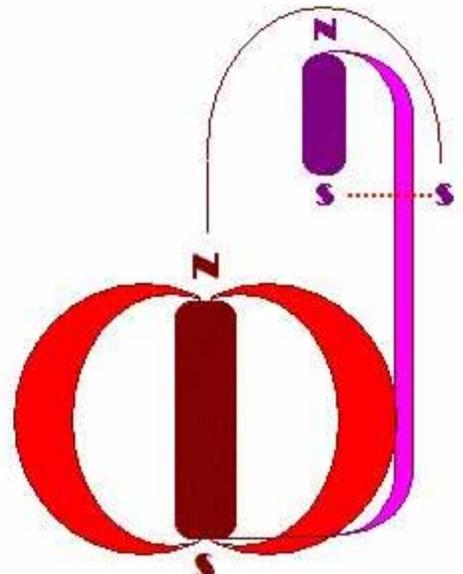
The flow of magnetons from the Earth's N Pole continues to try to merge with the flow from Planet X, diverted to the S Pole of Planet X. But as a flow cannot continue without an intake as well as an exit, the S Pole of Earth represents a type of magnetic vacuum, a pull. Thus some magnetons from the N Pole of Planet X, which has a *wide* field, drift to the S Pole of Earth rather than travel on to the S Pole of Planet X. Why do these magnetons not move directly from the N Pole of Planet X to the S Pole of Earth? Those magnetons in the field close to Planet X are pulled strongly to the S Pole of Planet X, and also do not want to cross the flow of magnetons coming from Earth, joining to form a merged field with Planet X. It is those magnetons which are cast far afield, in the *large* magnetic field of Planet X, which find they can drift toward the S Pole of Planet X. This is yet another example of the truth of our words. Planet X is slightly to the right of the Sun in the view from Earth, and is pointing its N Pole toward Earth. What else would cause the Earth's magnetic field to *twist*?



Individual Fields



Shared Field
No S Pole



Shared Field
S Pole Drift



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Brazil Blackout

written November 11, 2009

Power Failure Blacks Out Much of Brazil, Paraguay [Nov 11]
<http://online.wsj.com/article/> A massive power failure hit Brazil's two biggest cities, São Paulo and Rio de Janeiro, and large parts of neighboring Paraguay, leaving millions of people in the dark Tuesday night after a hydroelectric plant went offline. The blackout cut off some 17,000 megawatts of electricity, affecting 10 Brazilian states, but power began returning to Rio within a few hours. Brazilian Energy Minister Edson Lobão said authorities weren't sure what caused the outage at the Itaipu dam, which straddles the border between Brazil and Paraguay, but he believed an "atmospheric phenomenon" or "high-intensity storm" was to blame. [and from another] <http://www.reuters.com/article/> The electricity operator in the state of Minas Gerais said the outage was caused by a problem with the Itaipu dam which lies on the border between Brazil and Paraguay.



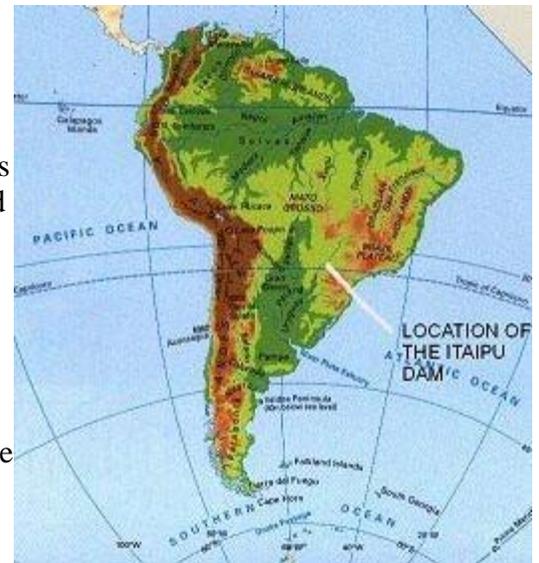
the outage at the Itaipu dam, which straddles the border between Brazil and Paraguay, but he believed an "atmospheric phenomenon" or "high-intensity storm" was to blame. [and from another] Outage Leaves Millions Without Power in Brazil [Nov 11] <http://www.reuters.com/article/> The electricity operator in the state of Minas Gerais said the outage was caused by a problem with the Itaipu dam which lies on the border between Brazil and Paraguay.

The failure of the hydroelectric plant at the Itaipu dam situated on the border of Brazil and Paraguay was of course caused by an electromagnetic storm caused by the near presence of Planet X and the wafting of its charged tail. The Brazilian Energy Minister was honest about the cause, stating it was a failure at the dam caused by an unknown "atmospheric phenomena". Many blackouts are caused by the equipment shutting down to protect it from surge or brownout damage. Often when there is high demand for electricity, brownouts can occur due to lack of power available to serve the demand. This can cause a domino effect, as one substation after another shuts down due to overload, forcing the demand onto a neighboring substation. This was not the case in the Brazil/Paraguay blackout, which stemmed from the dam itself. The blackout was sudden, affecting the whole area serviced by the power station, showing that the outage stemmed from the dam itself.



Several high profile electrical outages have occurred in recent months - the [Air France 447](#) failure of all electrical systems on that plane on June 1, and the explosions at the [Sajano-Shushenskoj](#) hydroelectric power station on August 17 caused by an electromagnetic tsunami. [Electromagnetic blasts](#) coming from Planet X have been on record since January 21 with the Earth's magnetosphere [losing its S Pole](#) or [being twisted](#), often in synch with major earthquakes. What happened at the Itaipu dam was not due to a particularly strong flood of electromagnetic particles, as the monitoring of the Earth's magnetosphere shows. The magnetosphere seemed to be relatively calm. Where there was no *overall* electromagnetic blast affecting Earth, the confused magnetic turmoil between the Earth and Planet X can cause erratic magnetic flows in almost any direction. At times, Planet X and the Earth line up end-to-end briefly, causing the Earth to lose its S Pole or for the Earth's magnetosphere to twist. At other times, there is merely a drift of magnetic particles from the field of Planet X toward the Earth's field, causing an overload of particles.

Such a drift is erratic, and is attracted to the surface of Earth based on the electromagnetic particles on the *surface* of the Earth. This is what caused the hapless Air France 447 to shut down. It was the surface magnet, the Atlantic Rift itself, that attracted a surge of electromagnetic particles just as the plane was crossing the rift. What is it about the location of the Itaipu dam that makes it susceptible to attracting such an electromagnetic surge? We have mentioned that the S American continent has a seaway opening up along the Parana River, ripping apart at Buenos Aires. River bottoms and seaway bottoms in particular, are along weak points in a plate, being pulled apart and causing the land to sink. Thus, such points have less of a *shield* between the electromagnetic core of the Earth and any turmoil surrounding the Earth's magnetosphere. A surge bridged the gap between magnetons in the field of Planet X and the core of the Earth there, at that weak point in the crust, and the wealth of electromagnetic particles being generated at the dam was another attractant.



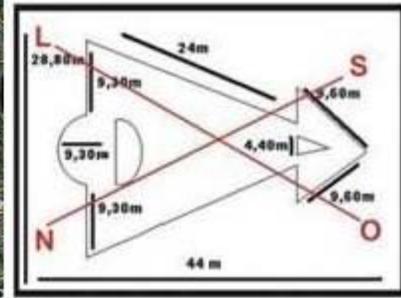
The pointed crop circle that appeared in Brazil two weeks prior to the blackout was warning those in this region that their geography would make them vulnerable to such blackouts. The crop circle appeared in Ipuacu, just to the ESE of the Itaipu dam near Foz do Iguacu. The crop circle pointed to the SSW, south of the dam and along the Parana River channel. The crop circle was stating, in pointed language that rises above the language barrier, that the great Atlantic Rift running down along the northern shore of Brazil was not the *only* place in danger of electromagnetic pulse. Those who would like clarification on the warning that the visitors are giving them should give [the Call](#) and engage the visitors directly. We have warned of increasing outages, such as the Earth experienced in 2003 when the massive tail of Planet X wafted the Earth. These times are now upon mankind.

Brazil - New Complex Crop Circle Just Discovered

October 29, 2009

<http://www.colinandrews.net/CropCircles2009-Brazil.html>

In the small town of Ipuacu, a vast area of wheat and derivatives crops in the state of Santa Catarina, South of Brazil.





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Neon Swirls

written December 8, 2009

A dramatic cloud swirl, with a blue neon cloud in the center, was sighted and videotaped over the skies of Norway on December 8, 2009. This was sighted over a range of 250 miles, so was not a local affair. Struggling for an explanation, the Norwegian media proffered that perhaps a Russian test rocket had caused the display. The center of the cloud swirl had a neon cloud, also swirling. This neon cloud was similar in appearance to one captured on videotape in [China on August 25, 1988](#). Both were sighted and filmed at night. Russia likewise had a [swirling halo cloud](#) overhead above Moscow recently, much discussed in their media.



The display over the skies of Norway are not noctilucent clouds, which are ice crystals in the clouds catching the light, nor are they earthquake lights. They are also not the smoking and curling [light towers](#) caused by methane gas released during Earth movements, suddenly catching fire while aloft in the sky. The Norway display is akin to the neon clouds seen on occasion since Planet X arrived in the inner solar system in 2003 and the grease in the tail of Planet X has polluted the Earth's atmosphere. The neon appearance is caused by a chemical reaction, akin to man's familiar light sticks. Up until recently, such neon displays required a light source in order to be seen, lit in the dawn or dusk by sunlight or the [lights from a city](#). What has occurred over Norway is a neon cloud, a grease cloud, lit by the electrical charge from the tail of Planet X. Why the great swirl in the clouds around the swirling neon display? An electrical charge in the sky is not a static matter, as the path of lightning shows. Lightning is an accumulation between moving air masses that suddenly builds to the point where a torrent of electrons is on the move. But what if the charge does not accumulate in one place, but is constantly present over a broad area? As with all [swirls that develop in nature](#), they start with a small movement in one place that creates a vacuum pulling matter behind it, and thus builds. Galaxies swirl. Water going down a drain swirls. And these large charged atmospheric swirls are chasing after some part of the tail waft that is more or less charged than the surrounding atmosphere. What occurs at the center of such a charged swirl is more electrical charge than the surrounding swirl, thus the center becomes a neon cloud that can be seen even at night, and wants to discharge, ground, in the Earth.





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

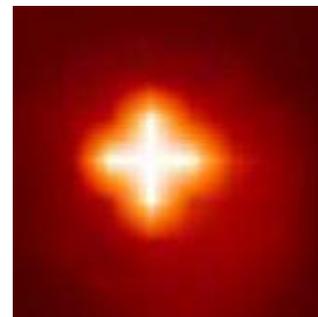
ZetaTalk: SOHO Says So

written December 5, 2009

An object with a tail was captured on a C2 image by the [LASCO satellite](#). This object captured on December 23 has a distinct tail drifting to the left.



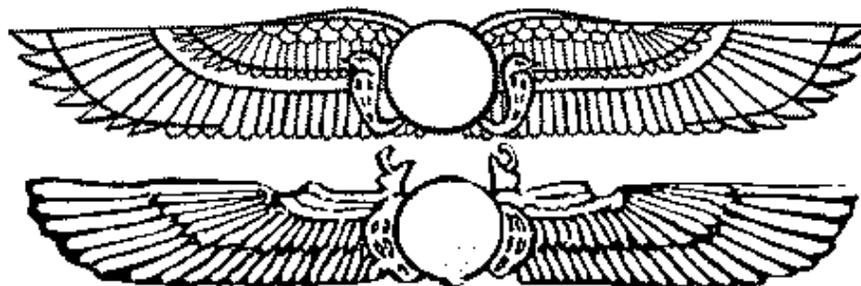
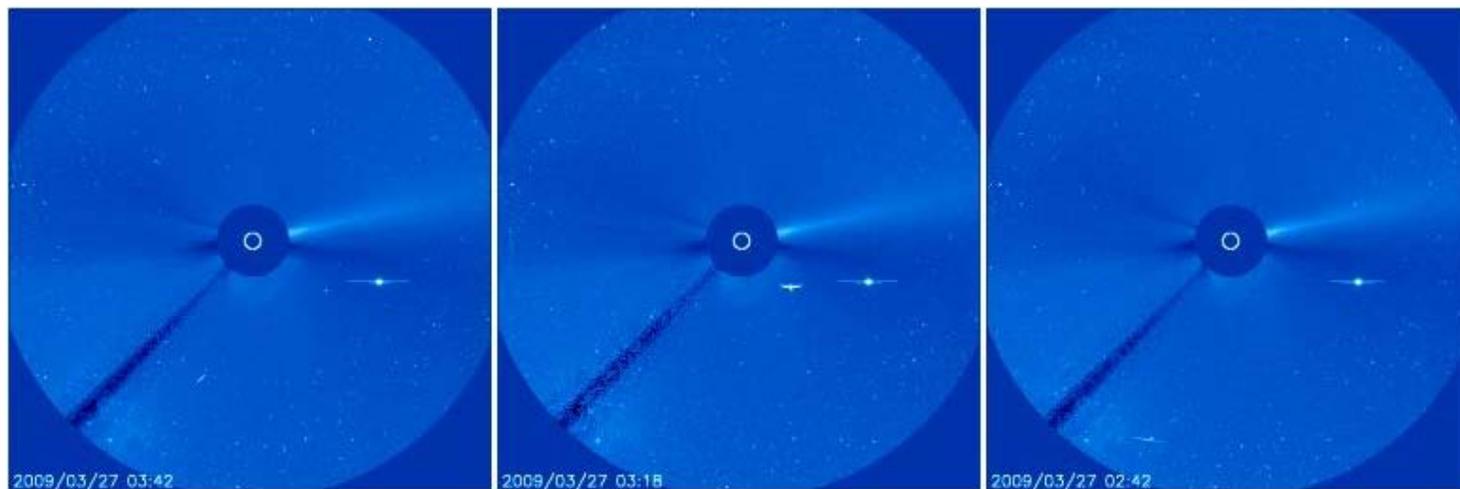
Check out the [Pole Shift blog](#). Planet X has been spotted on STEREO Cor2 AHEAD and when enlarged it is a reddish-colored cross, with a tail! The [AHEAD satellite](#) is closer to Planet X, which is coming at Earth in a retrograde orbit.



We have mentioned that as Planet X begins to turn the hose of magnetic particles from its N Pole toward Earth, that Earth would try to escape by moving as far to the left as possible, putting Planet X to the right of the Sun in the view from Earth.

ZetaTalk: Planet X Right, written December 27, 2008

Planet X was captured on March 27, 2009 on SOHO. It appeared briefly as the Winged Globe of legend. The 3:18 image captured the Winged Globe, the prior and later images did not have this rare capture. Per Skymap, only the planet Mercury should be in the four o'clock position on that day, to the right of the Sun.



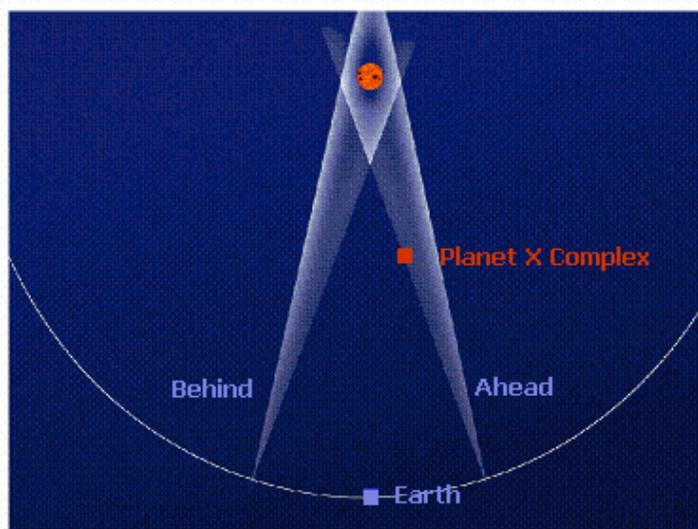
Where Planet X, in line of view, is normally behind the Sun blocking circle, the stereo satellites are positioned to either side of Earth and thus pull in different views of what is behind the Sun as well as different views of what is to the *side* and in front of the Sun, as the Cor Overlap image shows. Place an object approximately half way between Earth and Sun on the

Cor2 AHEAD (right hand) view, so that it would appear at the 4 o'clock position in the line of view. This is what is being observed! Why did Planet X not appear on [September 19, 2009](#), but now is doing so? Because the Earth is pulling far to the left, trying to evade Planet X, placing Planet X further to the right in line of view.

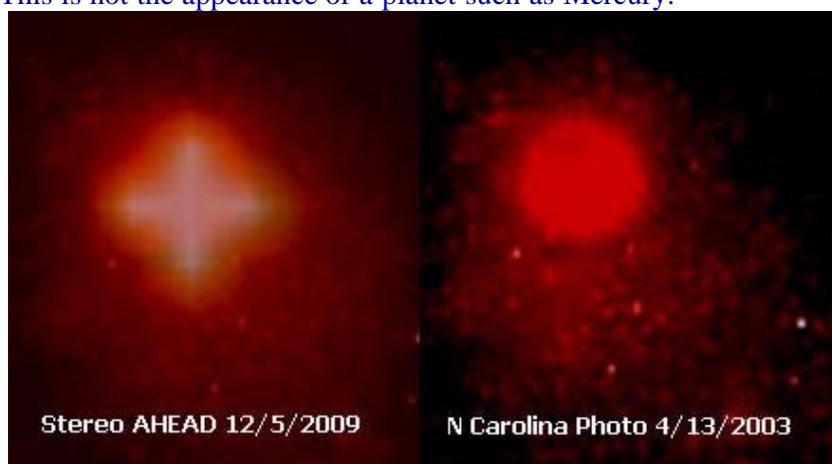
The position of the object is similar to the placement to Planet X (4:30 o'clock) on C2 and C3 captures. In both the 2009-12-04 00:09:35 and 2009-12-05 00:09:35 images it is on the AHEAD Cor2, but not on the BEHIND Cor2. The Earth is the dot at the bottom of the orbit swath. Stereo AHEAD is the fan opening up from the right of Earth, includes the Sun and beyond. Stereo BEHIND is the fan opening up at the left of the Earth.

This issue was raised on Oct 3, 2009 on the [GLP chat](#) regarding a [September 19, 2009](#) image and a [September 24, 2009](#) image and a prior [July 1, 2009](#) image and the Zetas said what was presented was not Planet X at that time. In all these cases a planet like Mercury was in the field of view, and the images appeared on the BEHIND satellite, not the AHEAD. Also the planet in question appeared above the Sun in the Cor2 images. The December 4 and December 5 2009 images are below the Sun in line of view.

Region of Overlap from CORs on each S/C



When enhanced, the red cross that appeared on December 5, 2009 showed a flowing tail, similar in appearance to other SOHO shots of Planet X and the appearance of the Planet X complex when it arrived into the inner solar system in early 2003. This is not the appearance of a planet such as Mercury.





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Radar Circles

written January 25, 2010

What Now? Seen on radar by thousands today over Australia [Jan 22]

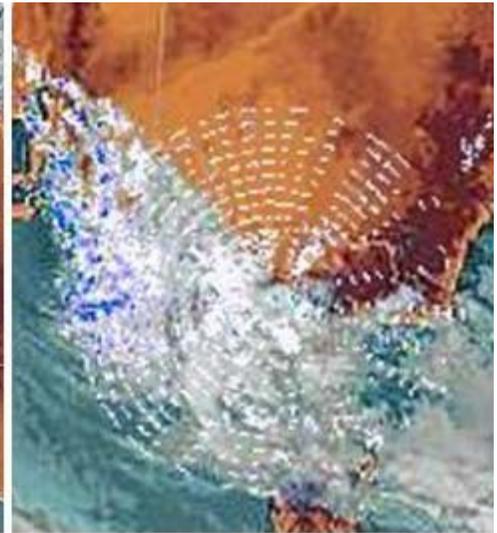
<http://www.colinandrews.net/Cloud-Radar-Circle-Australia-2010-0122.html> I have received E-mails from all over Australia today reporting this rather extraordinary feature captured on the Australian Government Bureau of Meteorology radar site. This follows a series of so far u-explained features seen on Australian national radars since the 15th. For a while radar from the Melbourne Airport facility was out of action (see below). Another strange ring appeared today over the South East of the country as seen below.



January 15, 2010



January 22, 2010



January 22, 2010

Radar sweeps pick up matter, such as flying objects or even heavy precipitation. Man is used to thinking that radar sweeps present *only* what the eye of man can perceive. But this is an electronic device, not a human eye. What would cause radar to record what man *cannot* see, and what is it perceiving? The white areas that look like spokes on a wheel are the lingering results of *changes* that the radar emissions caused in the atmosphere, a type of coagulation of particles that clump together and then have a dearth in between the spokes. This is very common in particle behavior, as we have explained, the desire for similar particles to clump or group. In this case, the dearth of particles in between the spokes is due to these particles in those locations being swept into a nearby spoke's clumping.

So what is the particle, and why has this not been seen elsewhere or previously? We have repeatedly stated that the vast tail of Planet X is pointing toward the Earth, as it blows out from the magnetic N Pole of Earth and this is pointing almost directly at Earth. The tail has petrochemicals in it, greasy elements, and charged dust. It has created halos around the Moon and Sun at times, and neon clouds. The charged dust has created dramatic swirls, due to magnetic parts of the atmosphere chasing away or toward each other. The most dramatic example of this to date was the Norway swirl, which included a neon spiral at the center, grounding in the Earth.

The Australia radar circles are not caused by these greasy elements nor are they caused by charged dust in the atmosphere. Australia lies near the Earth's magnetic S Pole, which is south of this continent but nevertheless nearby. The Earth's magnetosphere is being tugged and twisted, at times the S Pole of Earth seemingly absent, as the magnetosphere of Planet X is pulling it into alignment, end-to-end. This is a predecessor to the lean to the left and the 3 days of darkness, when the influence will be stronger. Nonetheless, at times the Earth today is dealing with a *failure* or *lack* of magnetic particles returning to the S Pole, and this sets into play all manner of other dramas in the

atmosphere.

We have mentioned that for every sub-atomic particle that man is aware of, we, the Zetas, are aware of 1,000, such is mankind's ignorance. Thus, it would be pointless to name the particles involved in the radar circles. It is an accumulation of these particles, normally swept along with magnetons into the magnetic S Pole of Earth, that are clumping. This drama is unlikely to appear outside of the area of the magnetic S Pole of Earth, so will remain in all likelihood an Australian drama, unexplained in man's scientific terms, a mystery to all but those who follow ZetaTalk.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: NASA Cover-up

written January 25, 2010

A German debunking site posted SOHO images purporting to show that the Winged Globe of Planet X, with streaming tail, was appearing in 1999, well before the arrival date of Planet X into the inner solar system in 2003. [and from another] I have found these pictures in a German Debunker forum. The explanation there are asteroids. It looks like Planet X of the last years. Now I am confused. Are the pictures or the date from NASA faked? [and from another] The Germans were suspicious, noting that this 1999 example did not have the appearance of an asteroid or comet, which would have a streaming tail but only one leading edge, not the wings. A very active thread on the Pole Shift ning http://poleshift.ning.com/forum/topics/px-on-soho-1999?xg_source=activity resulted, where these 1999 images were examined. What was discovered was obvious signs of doctoring in the 1999 images. The doctoring, a cut-and-paste job, showed up in many different analyses.

In the past month, those at NASA have been almost frantic about the appearance of Planet X on their SOHO images. The decision to simply ignore this, or to assert that the WISE scan has picked up an increasing number of asteroids in the area, has seemed too light a response. Certainly the argument could be made, as it was on the German site, that asteroids never looked like this in the past, with a drifting tail and wings. Those at NASA fear their participation in the cover-up will be revealed, and as the arm of the US government responsible for monitoring space, they would be the likely scapegoats. Angry mobs at their gates, an inability to go home, and no place to run as it is not yet time to dash to the bunkers. Gripped by fear, some at NASA made stupid decisions, allowing the SOHO archives to be doctored, or should we say allowing doctored images to replace the original. The plan was to get the buzz on the Internet in their favor, that what is being interpreted to be Planet X on SOHO images lately have been around a long time, thus are likely some sort of asteroid swarm. Rather than go to message boards Nancy frequents, they took a side path, posting these on a German site. What was not expected was how quickly the obvious doctoring would be identified, so quickly that the asteroid swarm excuse could not take hold. What now? They will attempt to utilize the media, claiming that any electromagnetic interference is due to the mild activity of the Sun, and hammering the story that asteroids newly discovered by their WISE probe are swarming about. By this, they hope that those in the populace who can be led like sheep will dismiss any Internet buzz that asserts otherwise. This is not a wise move on the part of NASA, however, as other evidence of Planet X and its vast tail have already been noted - such as the Norway swirl, neon clouds, and the recent Australian radar circles. We have hinted that there are *more* things pending, which will discombobulate the establishment and put rips in the cover-up. By layering lie upon lie, those in NASA will only compound the rage that the public will visit upon them when the truth is finally out.

One analysis was to note the smeared appearance, which does not appear on C3 images that are legit and untouched. In fact, the doctored appearance on the image posted on the German debunker site has a different appearance than the doctored appearance on the NASA archives for SOHO. Note also the dark blue area under the paste, which is not consistent with the sunrays coming from the Sun.



German Debunker Site



SOHO Official Archives

For comparison, a legit image from March 27, 2009 3:18 showed now such signs of smearing or cut-and-paste.



I did an enhancement from one of the posted images dated 1999/08/15. The grouping around the main body from 1999 shows a different pattern grouping of material than the pattern grouping of material of analysis of current SOHO images of Planet X that I've enhanced. The enhancement that I used to show the grouping pattern of PX came from a blog entitled "Lasco C2 Frame 2010/01/22 11:54". The enhanced picture shown is Lasco C2 Frame 2010/01/22 11:54.



1999/08/15 02:30



1999/08/15 15:54

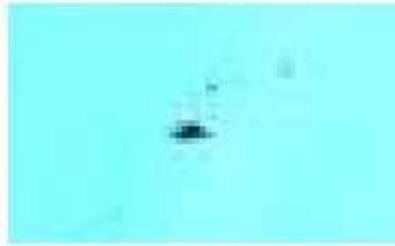
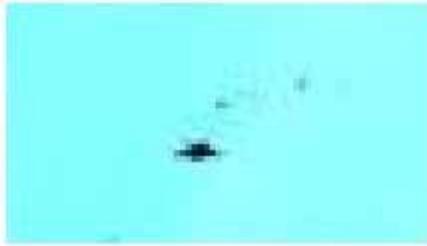
Doctored SOHO C2 images likewise showed the smeary effect, when the colors were reversed. Plus the C2 image on the German site for August 15, 1999 2:30 was again different from that drawn from the SOHO archives maintained by NASA.



NASA Archives

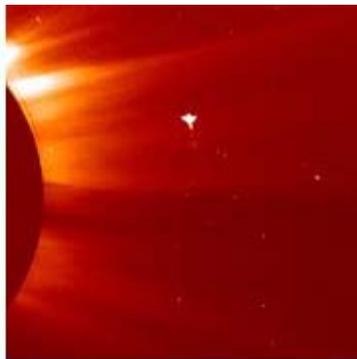


German Debunking Site



C2 from August 15, 1999 2:30 - Color Reversal

For comparison, a SOHO C2 image for January 21, 2010 at 7:31 show what a color reversal on a non-doctored image looks like.



C2 on January 21, 2010 at 7:31 - Color Reversal



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Moons Astray

written January 27, 2010

Much speculation on the GLP message board

<http://www.godlikeproductions.com/forum1/message970474/pg1> regarding object seen on the Stereo Behind images. [and from another] Image of the Sun, taken by the SECCHI Extreme Ultraviolet Imager (EUVI) on the STEREO Behind observatory. The 195 Angstrom bandpass is sensitive to the Fe XII ionization state of iron, at a characteristic temperature of about 1.4 million degrees Kelvin.



Recently the Internet was abuzz with images from NASA's Stereo Behind satellite, showing what is purported to be Earth-sized objects circling and close to the Sun. The assumption was made that these objects were circling the Sun, as the traditional trajectories of round-and-round or a comet trajectory slinging slowly past the Sun were assumed. What else is there? In man's limited knowledge, there is so much about Planet X that does not fit, does not have a slot. Thus the sling orbit of Planet X past the Sun, and the Moon Swirls of Planet X have no place in mankind's knowledgebase. Even when it is *obvious*. Planet X is in the vicinity. As the [Winged Globe](#) showing up on a C3 images demonstrate. As the [Red Cross](#) showing up on the Stereo Ahead images demonstrate. And as numerous [Moon Swirls](#), compete with trailing red dust tails, demonstrate. These are a few examples that have [given NASA fits](#), as they are tasked with denying the presence of Planet X in the inner solar system.

NASA's Stereo cameras overlap, recording the areas *in front of* the Sun, and this is where Planet X rides at present, slightly to the right of the Sun in the view from Earth. Thus, the corpus of Planet X appears on the Stereo Ahead images on rare occasions. But the [Moon Swirls](#) can waft a long distance from the corpus of Planet X, when hosed out from the magnetic N Pole of Planet X and caught in the turmoil of conflicting magnetic fields, and thus [can cross over](#) to the area visible to the Stereo Behind camera. This is what has been sighted. These moons of Planet X are not Earth sized, though many are larger than the Earth's Moon.

We have stated that under normal circumstances for Planet X and its entourage, the large Moons in the swirls are no further from Planet X than 5 million miles. Thus, at the moment of passage when the Earth is pulled toward Planet X so as to be as close as 14 million miles, these moons [will not be a danger](#) to Earth. The 5 million mile distance is true when Planet X is out in space, subject only to its own magnetic field, or standing upright in alignment with the Sun's magnetic field. But when Planet X is in the midst of a 270° roll it is at cross currents to the Sun's magnetic field, and is engaging the Earth's magnetic field into a merged field. Thus, on occasion, these moons are blown some distance from the corpus of Planet X, due to magneton crowding. This potential does not last, ending during the last weeks when the Earth begins to stop its rotation and be drawn toward Planet X to the point where it is only some 14 millions miles away. But in the meantime, mankind can have some heart-stopping moments. If you think the current situation is drama, just wait!

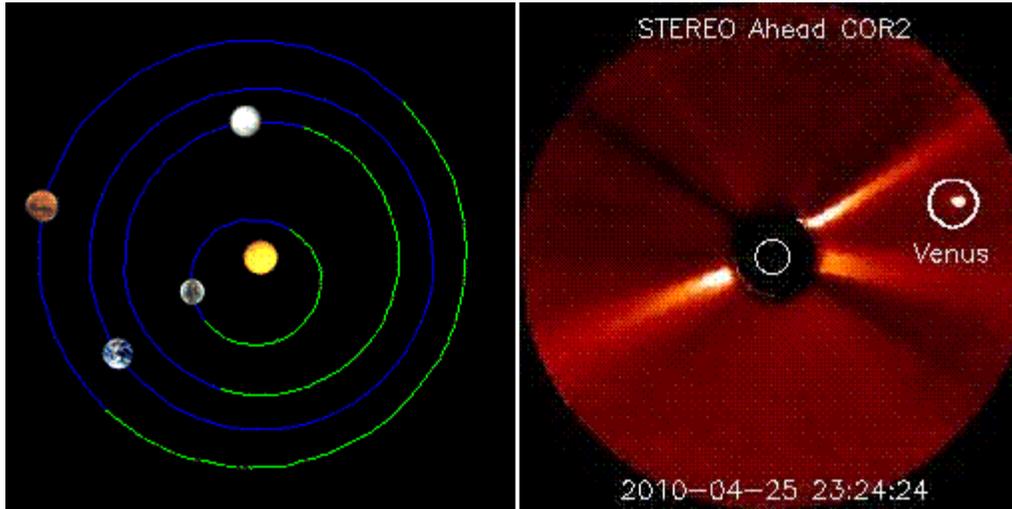


[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

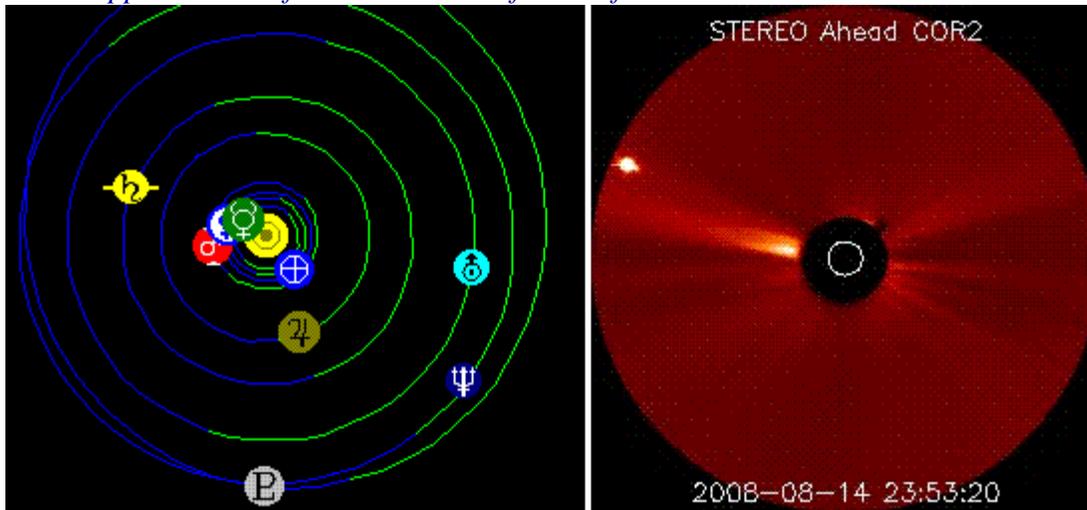
ZetaTalk: NASA's Movies

written April 28, 2010

What is the bright object seen moving from right to left in the Stereo Ahead COR2 images since April 21, 2010.



This is similar to a bright object discovered in the archives for the period around August 15, 2008, moving left to right in the COR2 images, and both these times coincide with when Venus would be expected to be on the opposite side of the Sun in line of view of the COR2 cameras.



NASA claims the objects is Venus, but many people feel it is too bright to be Venus. The Stereo satellites are on either side of Earth, one ahead and one behind in Earth's orbit. They started out at the Earth in 2006 when launched, and are spreading apart along the orbit path since then, at even intervals from the Earth, apparently under some sort of propulsion and remote control. Are the Stereo satellites moving around in Earth's orbit even though Earth is stalled?

If the Earth has halted in her orbit since December, 2003, and Venus likewise became trapped in front of Planet X as it was slowly creeping past the Sun, then what gives? We have mentioned that we simulate reality while the cover-up over Planet X is firmly in place, so that the establishment does not panic in anticipation of rioting by the citizenry. The Council of Worlds allows enough to be obvious to the common man so that those who are courageous enough to face the future and plan for their safety and the safety of their loved ones can do so. Those who would make demands on

their governments, or panic, are thus allowed to continue to lull themselves with denial. Thus a *duality* exists in what mankind perceives. On the one hand the [Earth wobble is evident](#), the Sun rising and setting where it ought not, the Moon well out of position, the weather and tides extreme, the uptick in earthquakes and volcanism obvious, and [Second Sun](#) and Moon Swirl sightings increasingly captured on video. On the other hand, official sites such as the SOHO and Stereo sites pronounce all is normal and provide regular images that seemingly prove this point. But the Council of Worlds is allowing a steady slip of the cover to reveal the truth about the presence of Planet X in the inner solar system.

In step with the establishment's slipping grip on power, their steady escape to their enclaves and out of the public view, the truth is revealed. This has been paced so that those individuals who would slaughter millions in their own panic are out of power before revelations occur. Thus, in 2009 and 2010, Planet X and its [Moon Swirls](#) increasingly showed up on SOHO and Stereo images, even the [individual moons](#) on Stereo Behind images, in step with bizarre atmospheric phenomena like the [Norway swirl](#) and the Australian [radar circles](#). NASA has launched the Stereo satellites *not* to view the backside of the Sun, though this is the public mission statement, but to triangulate the position of Planet X as it approaches Earth for the passage. The launch was in 2006, well past the time when the Earth was halted in her orbit. Why would a *moving* Earth have satellites on either side with a steadily increasing distance from the Earth unless the Earth were halted? If the goal were to see the backside of the Sun, one would merely have to drop a satellite near Earth's orbit and wait 6 months for a full 360 round view of the Sun.

The Stereo satellites, thus, have a similar and coinciding view of the Sun to the SOHO view, where SOHO is stationary in front of the Earth. SOHO is at least 50% a programmed movie, with the planets anticipated to be in transit showing up on schedule and a background of stars appropriate for what would be anticipated. The solar flares are real, though during attempts to remove evidence of Planet X from SOHO images the programs show obvious edit lines. As we have explained, the programs are not sensitive to color gradations, like the human eye, and thus build in bloopers for the public to discover. Thus, in order to effect the *appearance* of normalcy, with an Earth moving in her orbit and Venus appearing opposite the Stereo satellites at times, the passage of Venus was likewise inserted into appropriate Stereo images. How long will this game go on? Until what is obvious to man, what the common man sees in the skies, is so disjunct from what NASA is foisting on the public that NASA is forced to close down and refuse comment. By then, for most of mankind, the chance to plan for their safety will be past. Until this point in time, those who are in denial, and need denial as they are insecure individuals unable to face a harsh reality, will continue to assert, loudly, that all is normal.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: High Drama

written April 29, 2010

A video taken of the night sky just after sundown on April 26, 2010 at 9:30 pm EST, shows Venus to be huge. The YouTube video http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jUj4sn_J1ys has captured the Pleiades too.



Comments from others indicate this size has been seen naked eye lately. [and from another] What i'm seeing in the Western sky for 7 months seems to be getting very large to me. So, to me? it appears to be getting closer to us. [and from another] I've never seen something so bright other then the Sun and Moon in the sky. It appears in the same spot. West over NYC after the sun is down. [and from another] Last night before Calgary (where I reside) had overcast at night Venus was massive!

And what of our own role in simulating the normal appearance of Venus in the sky? We had admitted to the Council's role in this, along with moving the Moon or bending light rays to effect an Eclipse that would be closely watched by mankind. Will these practices start to slip, in pace with the establishment's weakened hand? It is now the view of the Council of Worlds that some evidence that matters are *not* normal be allowed into the public view. Much drama can be anticipated. Venus is currently being pushed back and forth, within the eddy flow cup in front of Planet X. But as Planet X approaches, tightening the distance between itself and the Earth, the three planets caught in the cup will be squeezed closer together. Depending upon the opinion of the Council, man may find Venus outside its orbit and looming close to the Earth. The Dark Twin is currently being pressed further behind the Earth, squeezed out of their shared orbit to be somewhat behind the Earth. The angle for reflected sunlight thus will change, so that it might again reflect the bluish light with flashes of yellow seen then it first emerged from behind the Sun.

Scallion talked about a "blue star", the Hopi prophecy, stating "The Blue Star Kachina of the Hopi Indians will appear from behind the sun, traveling towards Arcturus". The Dark Twin does move from behind the Sun. But the Hopi prophecy only seems to predict visibility to man, not location. Here's the Hopi prophecy sans Scallion's spin ""When the Blue Star Kachina makes its appearance in the heavens, the Fifth World will emerge".

[and from another] From Worlds in Collision, by Velikovsky:

Now there exists a remarkable fact: the native of pre-Columbian Mexico expected a new catastrophe at the end of every period of fifty-two years and congregated to await the event. They watched for the appearance of the planet Venus. ... The astronomical texts of the Babylonians describe the horns of the planet Venus. Sometimes one of the two horns became more prominent. Because the astronomical works of antiquity have so much to say about the horns of Venus, modern scholars have asked themselves whether the Babylonians could have seen the phases of Venus, which cannot now be distinguished with the naked eye. The horns were the illuminated portions of the coma of Venus, which stretched toward the Earth.

[and from another] From the Kolbrin:

Origins 8:3 They worshipped in error, the malignant horned star and her escorts.

Creation 4:5 Then came the day when all things became still and apprehensive, for God caused a sign to appear in the Heavens, so that men should know the Earth would be afflicted, and the sign was a strange star.

Creation 4:6 The star grew and waxed to great brightness and was awesome to behold. It put forth horns and sang, being unlike any other ever seen.

Creation 4:7 Then God manifested Himself in the Heavens, His voice was as the roll of thunders and He was clothed with smoke and fire. He carried lightnings in His hand and His breath, falling upon the Earth, brought forth brimstone and embers.

Scrolls 33:12 Great Mistress of the stars, let us abide in peace, for we fear the revelations of your horns. Remain ever constant as a good wife to the Lord of the Day. When women are as men and inconsistent as women, the hour approaches when the Great Lady will wander. When man and woman meet as one in likeness, the Fiery Heralds will appear in the darkness of the sky vault.

[and from another] From ZetaTalk, Mar 10, 2007 [./index/zeta361.htm](http://www.zetatalk.com/index/zeta361.htm)

It is between the Sun and Earth, which it holds in an eddy flow of particles coming round the backside of Planet X from the Sun. Venus is likewise caught in the cup, as is Earth's Dark Twin which came around behind Earth when it halted in its orbit. Planet X moved closer to the Sun than Mercury, but Mercury escaped during a lucky moment and when Planet X passed beyond its orbit, was free to go round the Sun on its merry way. Venus is moved to simulate its orbit when viewed from Earth, just as the Earth's seasons are simulated by tilting the Earth or dropping or raising it below of above the Ecliptic. Venus and Earth and the Dark Twin are increasingly clashing with each other, as we have explained. This is drama we will not detail as again, we want the establishment discombobulated.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Blue Clues

written May 4, 2010 on the GodlikeProduction live chat.

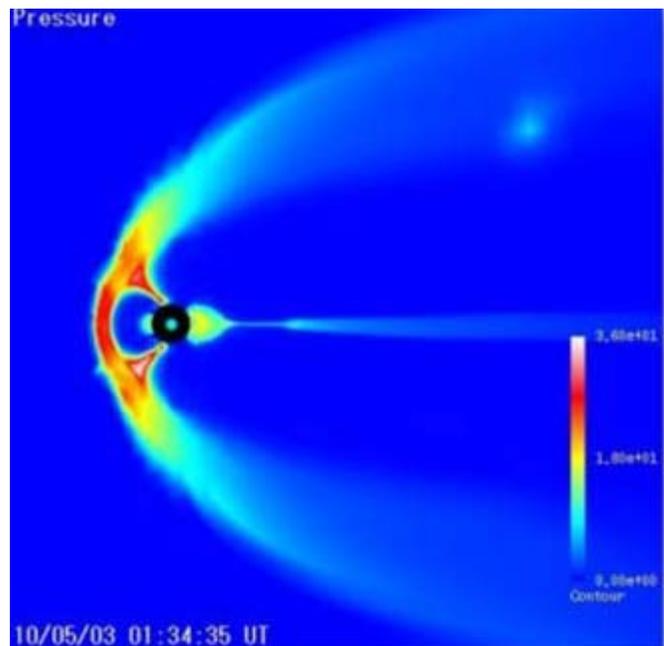
Venus is notably bright and huge in the western sky after sunset, as photos taken of this planet show, but why is it also appearing to be blue in a set of photos taken from Illinois on May 2, 2010 at 9:20 pm? This is the signature of the Dark Twin, which is a black hunk of rock which only reflects some blue and yellow light? The color is unmistakable, and color inversion shows the opposite of this pale blue, a pale pink, to be the dominant color. The location of the planet appears to be where Venus is expected, at Azimuth 292 Altitude 8, and the photographer reported he saw this in the NW sky. So is this Venus, looming close, or the Dark Twin? These snips below are from the photos are the actual size seen in the sky, as the photographer was not zooming his view!



Here is the blue Venus in the five photos, zoomed 600%, brightened, and color inverted to show the dominant colors.

It is both, and thus the situation is confused. Venus casts light, and the Dark Twin adds to the hue. There is an astrophysics term called blooming, which means that light which passes by another gravity object pulls toward it, and thus the light emitted or reflected by that gravity object is increased. This is Venus, with light from the Dark Twin in the near vicinity pulled toward it, and thus the confusing picture of what looks like a tail, or swirling debris, around Venus. Does this mean that Venus and the Dark Twin are in line of sight with each other? The Dark Twin is behind the Earth, on the darkside of the Earth, outside of their shared orbit in an attempt to evade the Earth and to keep them from colliding. Having come up behind the Earth in their shared orbit, it is thus to the left of the Earth. Venus is in the cup, sunside of the Earth and also to the left of the Earth at this time though much closer than assumed. So these two planets are nowhere near each other. The light causing the blooming effect is sunlight that has bounced off the Dark Twin and returned almost directly toward the Sun, encountering Venus on the way. This light bends sharply due to the gravity of Venus, thus turning toward Earth. If you think this single happenstance is interesting, just wait! Things are going to get very interesting!

All the data for the magnetosphere simulation is gathered by the ACE satellite, which stands between the Earth and Sun (kind of like the SOHO satellites). Since it can look above the Earth and assume this is the Earth N Pole emissions (blue lines), and below the Earth and assume this is the S Pole intake (red lines) then that orb with an + is something perceived northish of the Earth! This could very well be the Dark Twin's field! Remember, this is a 2D representation of what is on the northish side of the Earth, and the last photo of any Dark Twin effects had the blue light from the Dark Twin blooming Venus, all of this just slightly above the Ecliptic (northish). A 2D image goes not specify depth. Thus, the Dark Twin field could be much to the side of the Earth. [and from another] About Real-Time



Magnetosphere Simulation

http://www2.nict.go.jp/y/y223/simulation/realtime/research_e.html#aboutRealTimeM The real-time magnetosphere simulation is carried out using the MHD code developed by Prof. Tanaka. Input parameters are taken from the real-time solar wind and interplanetary magnetic field data observed routinely by the ACE satellite. Simulation results are visualized in real time. Note all of the plots here are based on the preliminary data (ACE Real Time Data), which have not been processed yet. (Press right panel to get the explanation of real-time magnetosphere simulation results (LatestImage))[and from another] From Satellites: ACE Satellite http://son.nasa.gov/tass/magnetosphere/sat_ace.htm The ACE satellite is positioned about 1 million miles from Earth, and is always directly between Earth and the Sun.

All planetary bodies of whatever size will have some magnetic field, because magnetons are everywhere and a very restless particle. The Dark Twin does not have a liquid core, but at one time did have this, as all planets coalescing from a Big Bang are first gaseous, then liquid, and then finally solidifying as they cool down. Is the magnetosphere simulator reflecting this slight field from the Dark Twin, which is as large as the Earth? Yes. Yet more proof on how very close to the Earth this twin is, as the ACE satellites is taking an Earth perspective on measuring space weather, and does not go all that broad. It is right next door!

ZetaTalk: 7 of 10 Sequence

written October 16, 2010



The 7 of 10 scenarios describe plate movements, and for this to occur something has to release the deadlock, the current stalemate where the plates are locked against each other. Once the deadlock is broken and the plates start moving, sliding past each other, new points where the plates are locked against each other develop, but these are weaker locks than the one at present. The current lock, as we have so often stated, is the Indo-Australian Plate which is being driven under the Himalayans. This is no small lock, as the height of the Himalayans attests. Nevertheless, the activity in this region shows this likely to be the first of the 7 of 10 scenarios to manifest. Bangladesh is sinking and the Coral Sea is rising, showing the overall tipping of the Indo-Australian Plate. Now Pakistan is sinking and not draining its floods as it should, while Jakarta on the tongue of Indonesia is also sinking rapidly, showing that the tilt that will allow Indonesia to sink has already started.

Meanwhile, S America is showing signs of a roll to the west. Explosions on islands just to the north of the S American Plate occurred recently, on Bonaire and Trinidad-Tobago, and the Andes are regularly being pummeled. There is a relationship. As the Indo-Australia Plate lifts and slides, this allows the Pacific plates to shift west, which allows S America to shift west also. This is greatly increased by the folding of the Mariana Trench and the Philippine Plate. But it is the Indo-Australian Plate that gives way to incite change in these other plates, and this is what is manifesting now to those closely following the changes. Once the folding of the Pacific has occurred, Japan has been destabilized. We are not allowed to give a time frame for any of these plate movements, but would point out that it is not until the North Island of Japan experiences its strong quakes that a tsunami causing sloshing near Victoria occurs. There are clues that the New Madrid will be next.

Where the N American continent is under great stress, it has not slipped because it is held in place on both sides. The Pacific side holds due to subduction friction along the San Andreas, and the Atlantic side holds due to the Atlantic Rift's reluctance to rip open. What changes this dynamic? When S America rolls, almost in step with the folding Pacific, it tears the Atlantic Rift on the southern side. This allows Africa freedom to move and it rolls too, dropping the Mediterranean floor above Algeria. What is holding the N American continent together has thus eased, so that when the Japan adjustments are made, there is less holding the N American continent in place than before, and the New Madrid gives way. We are also not allowed to provide the time frame between the Japan quakes and New Madrid. Other than the relationship in time between the New Madrid and the European tsunami, no time frame can be given. The sequence of events is, thus:

- a tipping Indo-Australia Plate with Indonesia sinking,

- a folding Pacific allowing S America to roll,
- a tearing of the south Atlantic Rift allowing Africa to roll and the floor of the Mediterranean to drop,
- great quakes in Japan followed by the New Madrid adjustment,
- which is followed almost instantly by the tearing of the north Atlantic Rift with consequent European tsunami.

ZetaTalk: Pisgah Panic

written July 31, 2011

The spout/plume thing stays in one location for at least 45 min. It was definitely raining in those spots. We drove through it. The weird thing was those spots stayed in the same location for 45 min to an hour without moving. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J2RBQiDID_k



Is something other than rain causing what appears to be a plume on weather satellite images, over the Pisgah volcano? Trips to the region by more than one curious observer have shown that no ash seems to be emerging from the group, no obvious steam vents, and the USGS has even issued a denial. This volcano is in the inactive region we have stated should be watched for activity, during the New Madrid adjustment. Unlikely to erupt then or during the pole shift, but having potential to do so. Why was there clearly a plume over this volcano, though only composed of water vapor. It had the appearance of something new in the vicinity on the satellite image, a new cloud formation, though nothing to generate such a cloud was in the vicinity. It also arose from a pinpoint area, not the general area, as though something on the ground were the source.

Was this some kind of interaction between the heat in the ground and the water laden air above, causing the appearance of a volcanic plume? Hot spots, hot springs, geysers, all have their basis in lava near the surface, and even though the Mojave Desert is very dry, there are water sources below ground that vent upward through the fractures in the ground always present when past volcanic activity has laced mazes through the rock. Yes, the plume came from the ground, but is nothing more than harmless water vapor.

USGS Rules Out Volcanic Origin of Plume Feature NEXRAD Mojave Desert
<http://volcanoes.usgs.gov/lvo/> USGS rules out volcanic origin of plume-like feature seen in NEXRAD in Mojave Desert (California). Inquiries have come

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pisgah_Crater
 Pisgah Volcano is the youngest vent, of four cinder cones, in the Lavic Lake volcanic field. There may have been activity at this site as recent as 2,000 years ago, though more likely 20,000 to

to the USGS regarding a potential eruption in the vicinity of Lavic Lake Volcanic Field (LLVF) in Southern California. The inquiries stem from a citizen report noting a plume-like feature on NEXRAD radar imagery from July 23, 2011. USGS volcanologists evaluating the situation find nothing to indicate that the NEXRAD feature results from volcanic activity. Satellite images from the same period do not show the steam or ash clouds that accompany volcanic activity, and there is no seismicity in the vicinity indicative of volcanic unrest/eruption. No earthquakes were located within 20 miles of LLVF during the last week (USGS-Caltech Seismic Net update 14:10 PDT July 27, 2011). No reports of eruptive activity have come in from ground observers (LLVF is within 2 miles of Interstate 40) or from regional pilots (Barstow Daggett County Airport is within 10 miles of LLVF).

50,000 years ago.

ZetaTalk [Analysis](#) 7/16/2011:

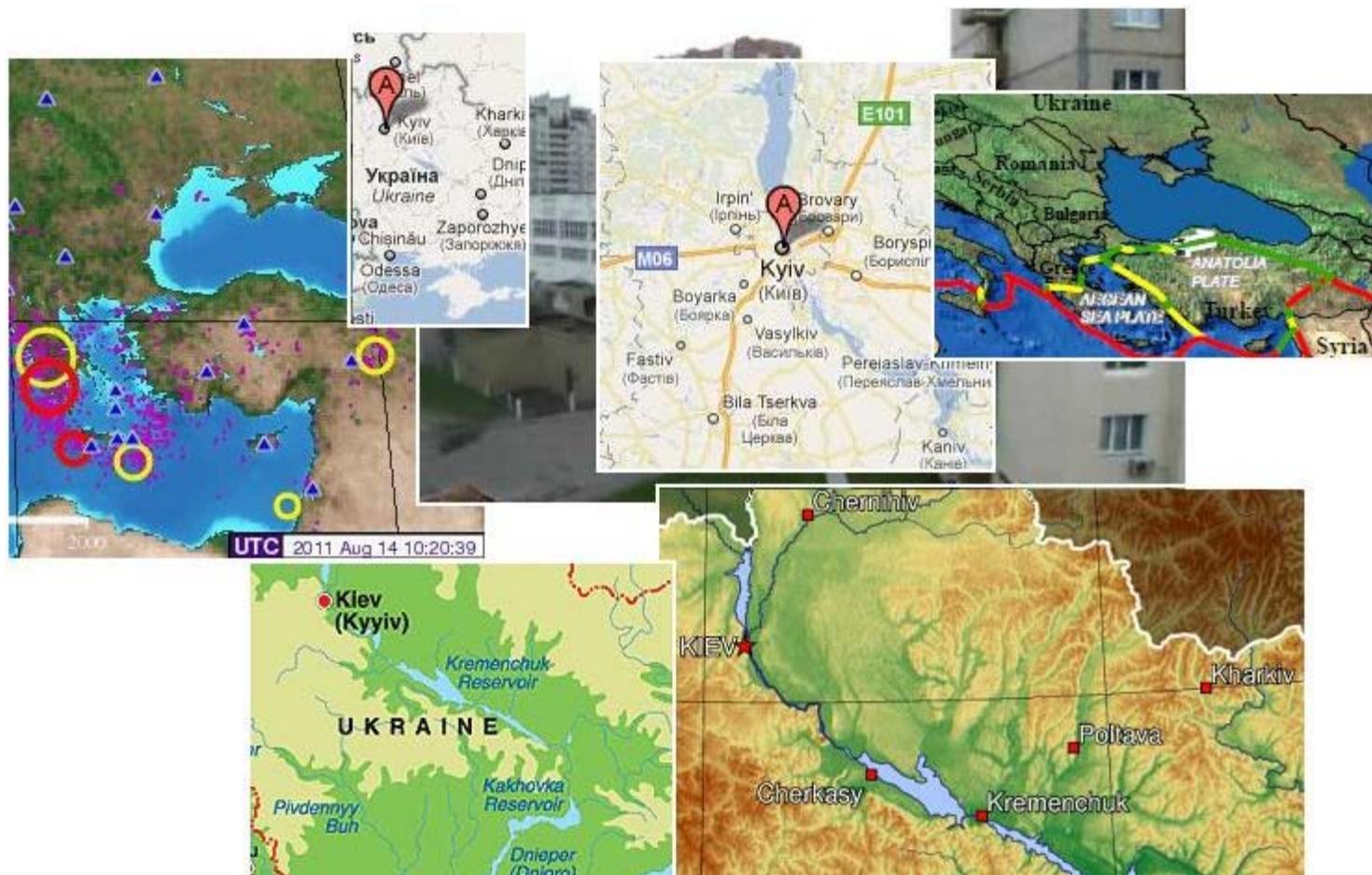
In southern California the Amboy and Salton volcanoes appear relatively inactive, with 10,000 and 14,000 years respectively since last activity per the USGS. But note their close proximity to many fault lines and the San Andreas itself. Though the San Andreas is considered a slip-slide fault, devastating only on the fault line itself, the New Madrid adjustment will do more than move the land up or down along the San Andreas. It will create pressure in the region jumping west during the diagonal adjustment, and this includes all lands to the south of Mammoth Lake. Thus Amboy and Salton should be watched, during the New Madrid adjustment, with evacuation of the immediate area upon any signs of activity.

ZetaTalk: Trumpets and Howls

written August 20 and August 28, 2011

Kiev Trumpets, written August 20, 2011

Recorded in Kiev, Ukraine 11.08.11 and earlier on 11.03.11. <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vcUDYBIrWio>
Sound intensity was very strong, even windows shivered in buildings. This is very scary, and Bible prophecy is coming the truth (Archangel's horn). It was recorded on 5 floor of building. Civil work are really spent in several the next houses, and it is audible on video. But these civil work - as if a mosquito peep in this awful rumble. Neither force, nor power of a building sound doesn't come within miles that was audible.



[AUDIO \(Kiev\)](#)

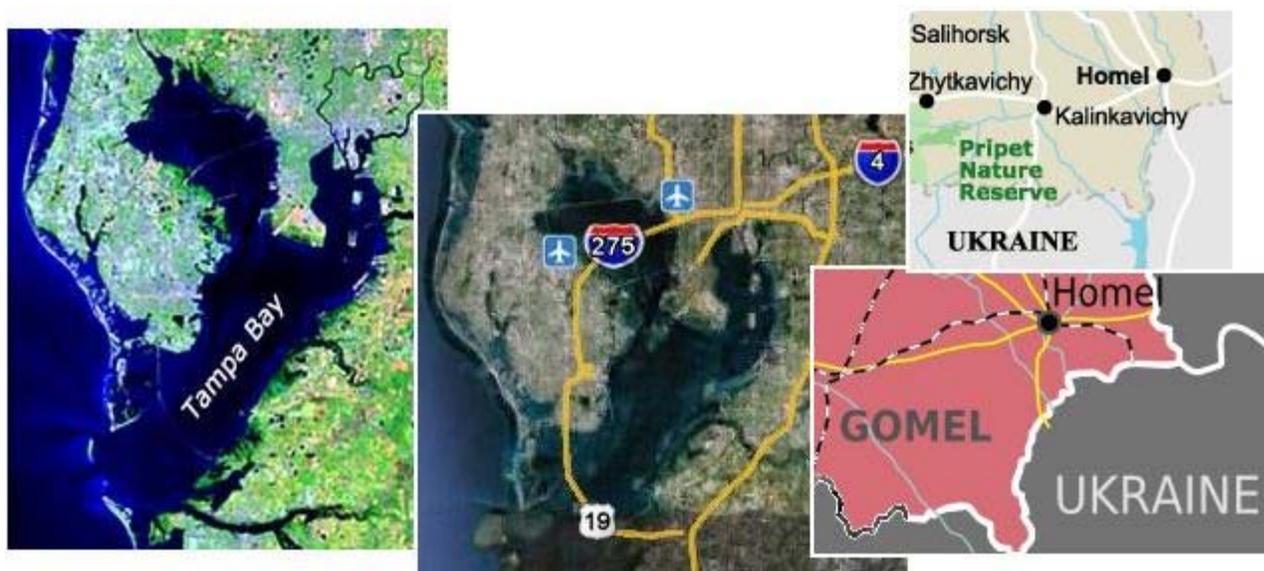
These trumpets clearly involved air movement as the tones were so distinct. The trumpet sound was multi-tonal, almost harmonic at times with more than one tone heard at once. Trumpets, musical instruments, attain their tones by a focused vibration, a higher pitch where the vibrating material is a small surface, a deeper or baso pitch where the vibrating material is a large surface. Thus, the trumpets of Kiev were a vibration on a particular surface that did not change between August 3 and August 8, 2011, the two dates that the trumpet sound was recorded. Man-made structures have at times hummed in the wind, as anyone living near a wire in high winds can attest. But whatever was causing the trumpets of Kiev was more than wind, as the windows in buildings "shivered", per reports. The ground was also moving.

Kiev lies just south of a dam on the [Kiev Reservoir](#), a damming of the Dnieper River. A vibration of the dam itself, like the strings of a violin, would *resonate* in the water, thus not only creating a vibration in the ground but a vibration in the air. There are musical instruments that use a water filled container to increase the vibration,

so the vibration affects the air and sends a *tone* forth. Glasses of water filled to different heights, when tapped, create a vibrating tone due to the water surface affecting the air. The glass alone, when tapped, is barely audible. Where [trumpets will be heard](#), worldwide, prior to the pole shift, the Kiev trumpets are not due to upper atmosphere clapping caused by lightning. They are caused by the stretch zone [above the Black Sea](#), which will be pulling apart continuously until the hour of the pole shift. Thus, the people of Kiev should become accustomed to the music their dam is producing, as it is likely to be with them for the duration.

Florida Howl, written August 28, 2011

There are two similar videos, one in Belarus and the other in the domed stadium in Tampa Bay during a baseball game. Belarus: http://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player_embedded&v=zJaGOLL_41g Tampa Bay Stadium: http://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player_embedded&v=v5YjbQFIIVs [and from another] This was in Colorado just before the earthquake (not as melodic but equally interesting) http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JARPkrS4LYQ&feature=player_embedded Sweden (the last clip sounds like the horns) http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=joD-DGmqo9w&feature=player_embedded Odessa, Ukraine (not as loud, but the trumpets are there) http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aBFSN8Mb-yY&feature=player_embedded Florida (no trumpets, but unnerving just the same) http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OOxtOTRbGzY&feature=player_embedded



[AUDIO \(Belarus\)](#)

[AUDIO \(Tampa\)](#)

The sounds produced by vibrating parts varies, depending upon the instrument. For the violin or guitar, where the string vibrates, the tone is sharp and distinct. If the string is short the tone is high pitched, a rapid vibration. For woodwinds and brass instruments, there is a pocket of air involved as well as a vibrating part, so the sound is more mellow. As with drums, where the large drum has the deepest tone, a vibrating surface that has a large area vibrates at a slower rate, and thus a more basso tone. Drums utilize air spaces to create their tone, as else it would merely be a slap against leather, not a booming sound. Sounds that reach a human ear invariably involve a vibrating air space, but the initial vibration was elsewhere.

As we explained for the Kiev trumpets, when an enclosed body of water rests on vibrating ground, music can be produced. But the variety of sounds that vibrating ground can produce in a stretch zone is not always musical. The fact that the ground is vibrating is reported by witnesses, who state they can feel the vibration in the ground. Yet the official explanation, at a loss to explain the current Earth changes, involves the atmosphere. Somehow, it is the wind. In Kiev the reservoir dam amplified the vibrations, so the reservoir was singing. But where a broad expanse of ground is vibrating, such as the Florida recordings indicate, so many tones are produced that the result is a howl.

Imagine a choir, which normally sings in harmony, each singing a particular note. Imagine the choir members each just making a noise, not a harmonious note, so that a hundred voices are merging into what would seem to be a howl. This is Florida. The entire *state* is a stretch zone, being pulled down and toward the center of the Atlantic by the spreading Atlantic, but likewise being pulled side to side by plate movement in the Caribbean Plate as the S American rolls progresses. This creates vibration, as the rock resists being pulled apart or bent - first a tug, then a bounce back. During the ball game, when the Florida howl could be heard as background noise during the broadcast, the bowl of the stadium was acting like the enclosed air in a drum, amplifying the sound coming from the bay area itself.

Whether the sound is a tone, a rumble, a howl, or a hum the etiology is all the same - the ground is vibrating. A tornado is reported to have a freight train sound, produced by the vibrations of the air itself as air masses slam into each other, rapidly. But here officials can point to the tornado! High winds near wires under tension will also produce a singing sound, but this is very local, not dominating a wide area, and the vibrating wires can be located, the cause identified. This is not the case during stretch zone hums or howls. Experts may recognize that it is the *ground* that is vibrating, setting in motion music or an undifferentiated noise that sounds like a howl, but are at a loss to explain why the ground would be vibrating! Once again the cover-up over the presence of Planet X runs headlong into the Earth changes, and loses. Those seeking an answer access the Internet and discover our words on the ZetaTalk site.

ZetaTalk: Wobble Slushing

written August 25, 2011

The severe wobble that starts the Last Weeks is a flinging back and forth of the N Pole of Earth. Planet X is approaching mainly from the right, in its retrograde orbit, though also somewhat Sunside on its way outbound from the Sun. Planet X is pointing its N Pole at the Earth, almost directly, at this time, and close enough that Earth, as a magnet, is trying to line up end-to-end with Planet X, as magnets do. The N Pole of Earth thus flings away when the magnetic N Pole of Earth comes up over the horizon, and then rebounds back 12 hours later when the magnetic N Pole of Earth disappears again over the horizon at dusk. The severe wobble, thus, will merely be an exaggeration of the *existing* wobble, where the magnetic N Pole is pushed as its current location in the Arctic near Siberia rolls over the horizon.

Thus as the globe is pushed violently northward, the waters in the Pacific will slosh southward, and waters in the Atlantic will slosh in the opposite direction, northward. Hold a globe in your hands with the Pacific Ocean facing you, and push the N Pole forcefully away to see how the land will move under the ocean. It is essentially that for the Pacific, the northern coastlines will be pushed under the ocean, and for the Atlantic, the southern coastlines will be pushed under the ocean. Then, 12 hours later, this reverses. The slushing will be in a N/S direction, back and froth, with the Moon's influence, as we have stated, still trying to pull the waters toward it, creating its normal tide on top of the severe wobble slosh. In that the severe wobble slosh will be 200-300 feet high, this will scarcely be noted.

During the hour of the pole shift we have predicted that coastlines can anticipate tides up to 500-600 feet due to the slushing of the oceans. This is due to the exceptionally rapid movement of the globe, a 90° turn within the span of an hour. The severe wobble and lean to the left do not bring that rapid movement, but bring their own problems. The severe wobble will bring a twice a day swing, which is not the hour of the pole shift but is a 12 hour movement. These tides can be expected to be hundreds of feet high, 200-300 feet, the worst being where a normal tide under the influence of the Moon is in process during the wobble. The lean to the left will bring a pooling of water toward the poles because the orbit of the Moon will continue, crossing over the poles rather than round the Ecliptic. This will be slight, only a dozen or more feet of difference.

ZetaTalk [Analysis](#) 1/30/2010

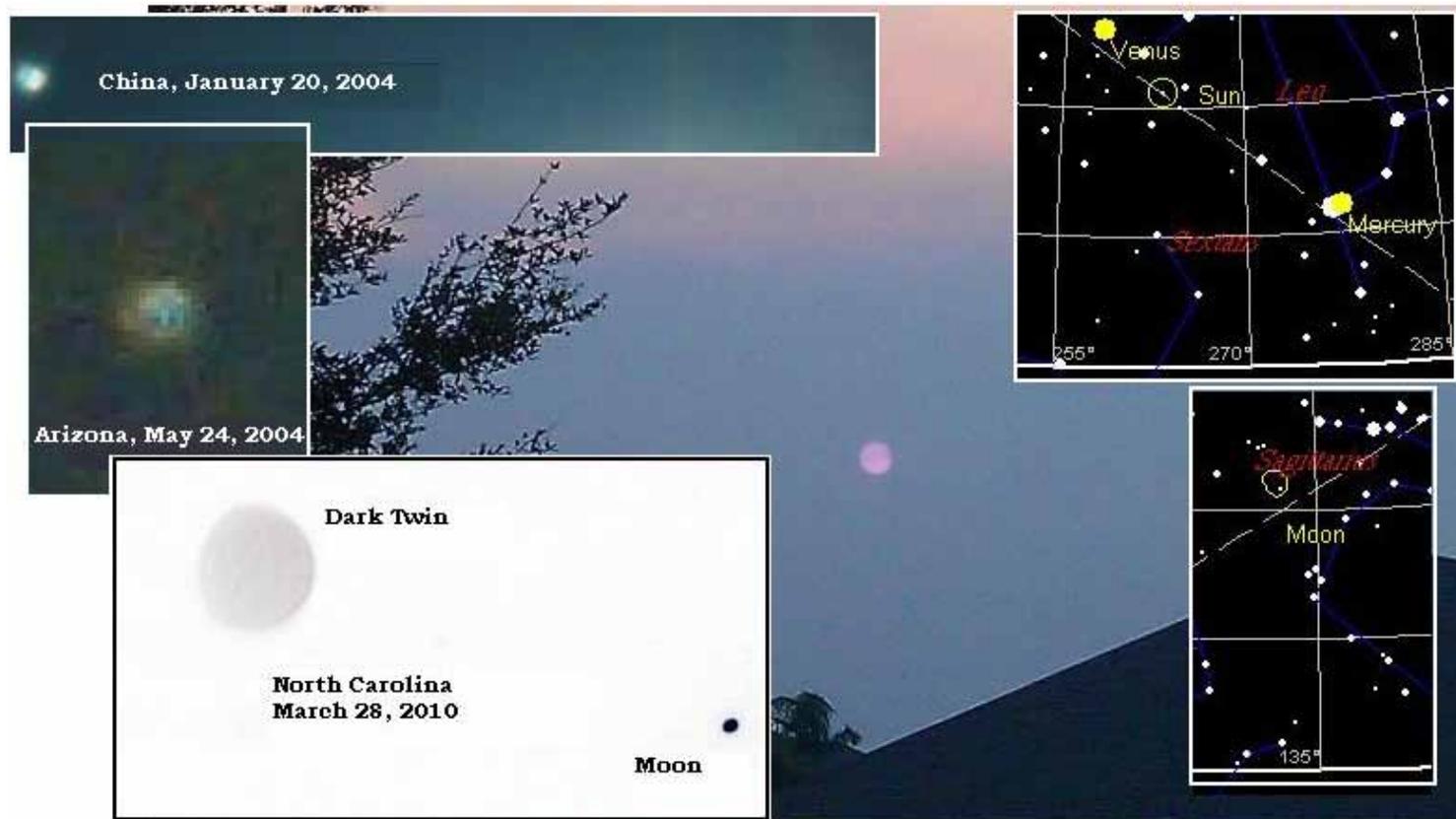
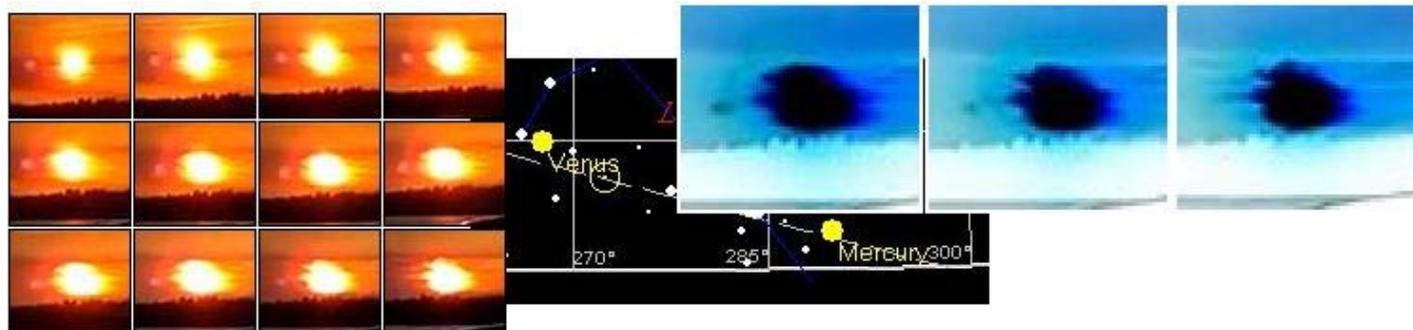
*9 day Severe Wobble
4.5 days static Lean to the Left
2.5 days progression toward 3 Days of Darkness.
3 Days of Darkness
6 days of Sunrise West
18 day of Slowing Rotation
6 (5.9) days of Rotation Stoppage
The Earth's first evasion is to tilt her N Pole away from the oncoming Planet X to such a degree, and so violently, that she leans all the way over to the left and then rebounds as a reaction all the way to the right. This is the severe wobble, for a length of 9 days. Finally, the rebound is repressed, for a lingering lean to the left of 4.5 days or so.*

ZetaTalk [Last Weeks](#) 8/14/2010

ZetaTalk: Venus and Dark Twin Looming

written September 12, 2011

That is left of the Sun? Nibiru and Sun at Sunset, September 04, 2011 http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JJIYmGAil9s&feature=player_embedded [and from another] What is to the right of the Sun in this sunset photo from Texas taken on September 7, 2011, at or about Azimuth 282, at 5:30-6:00 pm, as posted on the Pole Shift ning? http://poleshift.ning.com/photo/imag0345?xg_source=activity



The object filmed on September 4, 2011 is obviously not a lens flare as the camera is moved about and this object does not. Nor is this a reflection on the car's window, which by the traffic sounds is obviously open. It remains stationary, in line with the Sun, and seems to set with the Sun. Where there is clearly haze that the Sun is shining through, the object has definition, retains its shape, and even seems to have a shadow on the lower side, as though it were reflecting sunlight, and as though it were slightly below the Sun. Is it a ghost of the Sun, a reflection of the Sun within the camera? A ghost parallels the shape and size of the Sun, but this object disappears before the Sun goes down over the horizon, which combined with the shadow on the lower side indeed implies that it is just ahead of the Sun along the Ecliptic, setting first.

Venus is in the vicinity, though should be following the Sun as it sets, along the slanting line of the Ecliptic. But if slightly

outside of its orbit by pressure from the squeeze within the cup, could be found in that position. This object is Venus, squeezed to be closer to the Earth and no longer able to be in the simulated orbit that has been maintained for Venus since both it and the Earth halted in their orbits in front of Planet X. Where normally only seen as the evening or morning star, when pushed closer to the Earth and in the line of sight between the Earth and Sun, reflected sunlight allows a planet sized object with the potential for shadow to be seen. We have warned that this time was coming, when dramas from the planets caught in the cup with the Earth would play out, and this time has arrived!

The sunset photo taken on September 7, 2011, where a faint purple orb appears to the *right* of the Sun, and before the Sun had set, is as suspected a capture of the Dark Twin. The Dark Twin shares the Earth's orbit, and this orb is seen along the line of the Ecliptic, close to the horizon at 5:30-6:00 pm along that line when the Sun is still higher in the sky at an angle to the left. The Dark Twin looks purple or violet as the blue light it normally emits is mixing with the red dust in the atmosphere. As those who study color are aware, blue and red mixed together produce a purple color. Is the Dark Twin being pushed closer to the Earth, the cup it shares with the Earth and Venus tightening at this time? It is indeed, and this drama is only starting to play out!